

FRAGMENTA EX MACHINA — NEXUS DISIECTUS —

PROJECT ANGELBOOK VOLUME X—PART 10



EZEKIEL REDIK YARBROUGH

Fragmenta Ex Machina – Nexus
Disiectus – Project AngelBook –
Volume X – Part 10
By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough

✿ Fragmenta Ex Machina

-

Project AngelBook – Volume X – Parts 1–36

By Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough

-

This volume is not made up of my own words. There is no original
commentary

here, no narrative, no analysis. This is simply me copying and
pasting large

chunks of text from my bookmarks—pages that were easy to
extract, with no

hyperlinks or formatting issues, saved from open tabs and
archived corners of
the web.

It's messy. It's unfiltered. It's chaotic. But it's valuable.

Each piece inside this volume was bookmarked for a reason. Not
always because I

agreed with it, but because it felt like a fragment of something
larger—an

insight, a worldview, a download. This is source material, plain and
raw.

Fragmenta Ex Machina isn't about authorship. It's about
preservation and

system-building. It's about feeding the machine—laying bricks for
the

Operating System I'm constructing across these books. This is the
raw intake

phase. The memory dump. The zero layer.

Later volumes will be cleaner, more refined, more structured. But
this? This is the

foundation. The ether stream, bound and frozen before it
vanished.

So if you're looking for polished prose, skip this one. But if you're
here to explore

the roots of something much bigger, this is where the signal begins.

Welcome to the fragments.

— Ezekiel Redik Yarbrough Architect of the Machine

The Methodic Demise of Hope & Determination by Doom & Gloom 'Concerned Authorities' (May 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/methodicdemiseofnaturalearth27mar04.shtml>

NE Florida: Chemtrails, Symptoms, & Demise of Small Animals (April 25, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chemtrailsneflorida25apr06.shtml>

Chemtrails: 'Exotic Weapons' Says Space Preservation Act of 2001 (Feb. 26, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemtrailsexoticweapons26feb06.shtml>

Aircraft Mechanic Discusses Chemtrail Spray Equipment Aboard Commercial Aircraft (Apr. 18, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemspewermechanics17apr05.shtml>

Can Humans Influence the Dispersion of Chemtrails? (Apr. 16, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/humansinfluencectdispersion16apr05.shtml>

'Jim Phelps' and His 'Chemtrails Overview' (Apr. 15, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/jimphelpschemtrailarticle15apr05.shtml>

"Blasting", Alternative Defense Against Chemtrails (Mar. 4, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/blastingchemtrails04mar05.shtml>

New Chemtrail web site: CHEMTRAILS-POISON FROM THE SKIES

<http://home.iae.nl/users/lightnet/world/chemtrailsworld.htm>

Chemtrails And Vaccines: What You Didn't Know About Vaccines And Human/Animal Husbandry (Feb. 19, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemtrailsandvaccines14feb05.shtml>

Chemtrails Over Pennsylvania (Dec. 29, 2004)

<http://www.rense.com/general61/chemo.htm>

The Nazi Flu By Dr. Len Horowitz (Dec. 28, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/naziflu28dec04.shtml>

Chemtrails, "It's as imple as that!" (Oct. 19, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chemtrailsareimple19oct04.shtml>

Chemtrails Over Bangkok (Oct. 17, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chemtrailsoverbangkok17oct04.shtml>

Shocking NASA Satellite Photo of SE America, Contrails or Con? (Oct.13, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/nasaconphoto13oct04.shtml>

Sylphs vs Chemtrails Over Southeastern Wisconsin (Sep. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoverwisconsin13sep04.shtml>

Sylphs Over Holland, Part 3 (Sep. 10, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphs3overholland09sep04.shtml>

Sylphs Over Holland, Part 2 (Sep. 3, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphs overholland30aug04.shtml>

Chemtrails Over New Hampshire (Aug. 25, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/ctsovernewhampshire25aug04.shtml>

The Sylph Letter, Part 2 (Aug. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/sylphletterpartB05aug04.shtml>

The Sylph Letter (Aug. 5, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/sylphletter05aug04.shtml>

Chemtrails or Contrails? Are We Really Being Sprayed? by G. Edward Griffin (July 7, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemtrailsbygedwardgriffin07jul04.shtml>

Dramatic Improvement in Skies Over Orange County, California since May, 2004 (June 24, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/improvedskiessoutherncalif.shtml>

Chemtrails, The final Verdict (June 23, 2004)
<http://www.jackblood.com/index/id38.html>

Aerosol and Electromagnetic Weapons in the Age of Nuclear War (June 21, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tb/worthingtonaerosolandelectromagweapons01jun04.shtml>

Regarding Chemtrail Naysayers (May 17, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chemtrailnaysayers17may04.shtml>

USA Today Ridicules Chemtrails (Mar. 18, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/usatodayridiculeschemtrails18mar04.shtml>

Chem Trails (Mar. 15, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chemspacetrails15mar04.shtml>

Anatomy of a HAARP Attack: From Mostly Cloudy to Clear in 20 Minutes! (Mar. 14, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/anatomyhaarpattack14mar04.shtml>

Aren't Chemtrails Also Poisoning the Secret Government Plotters? (Mar. 12, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/arechemtrailspoisoningplotters12mar04.shtml>

U.S. Postal Service to Issue Chemtrail Stamp Designs (Feb. 11, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/postalctstamps11feb04.shtml>

The Reason for Chemtrails (Jan. 24, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/reasonsforchemtrails24jan04.shtml>

Pink Chemtrail Sunsets (Oct. 28, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/pinkchemtrailssunset23oct03.shtml>

Operation Rain Dance
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/operationraindance.shtml>

The Suspicious Case of Dr. Larry C. Ford and BioFem, Inc
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/irvinecanistersandbioweapons10mar00.shtml>

Ethnically Targeted Chemtrail Diseases (July 27, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/ethnicallycreateddiseases27jul03.shtml>

Chemtrails Laced with Disease Organisms For Population Reduction & Profit (July 27, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/sprayingdiseasesviachemtrails27jul03.shtml>

The Conspiracy of Chemtrails, Ten Problems by Mark Davey (June 9, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ctstenproblems09jun03.shtml>

Waking Up to Chemtrail Disinfo (May 9, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/wakinguptoctrdisinfo09may03.shtml>

Metaphysics of Immunity: SARS and Chemtrails by Montalk (May 8, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/metaphysicsofimmunity07may03.shtml>

Channeler Seeks Opinion on Chemtrails (Oct. 15, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/channelerseekschemtrailopinion15oct02.shtml>

Latest From ZetaTalk on The Chemtrail Genocide Agenda (May 3, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/latestfromzetatalk3may02.shtml>

The Best Internet site for Chemtrail info is from Cliff Carnicom
(<http://www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>)

Good Photos and Articles on Chemtrails

(<http://www.anomalies-unlimited.com/Chemtrails.html>)

The most current articles on Chemtrails are posted at this link
(<http://www.sightings.com/politics6/chemdatapage.html>)

Introductory Overview of Chemtrails (written May 1999) By Ken Adachi

For over a year, the military has been spraying the skies throughout America, Canada, and now parts of Europe (including Britain, France, and the Netherlands) with substances that were initially referred to as "mystery contrails" , but later were named "chemtrails" by investigative reporter and author William Thomas. When questioned, military and government officials either deny any knowledge of these sprayings outright or they offer unbelievable and ludicrous explanations that only a moron could believe. Joe Burton has been aggressively investigating and reporting on this story from early on. Apparently he had been too aggressive, because his house had been targeted for direct spraying by low flying, unmarked aircraft. In a story posted Feb. 15, 1999, Joe reports the physical symptoms that his family and his pet have been experiencing from the sprayings. Joe believes that many of these military tankers responsible for the sprayings are remote controlled aircraft, but Al Cuppet (6 years with the US Joint Chiefs of Staff) has told radio talk show host Jeff Rense during interviews on June 1, 1999, May 16, 1999, and May 7, 1999 felt that many of these tanker planes were more likely being flown by foreign pilots, possibly Chinese or Russian.
Some Background:

Symptoms from Chemtrail sprayings

A One, Two Punch?

On February 20, 1999, strange "Contrails" were reported over Long Island, NY by 'concerned citizens' who also took photos. These photos reveal the characteristic "X" mark seen in almost all cases of chemtrails. Earlier this year, reports by Ken Welch have been posted on various sites on the Internet. His reports are titled Contrail Spraying of Cities is Real Part 1 , Part II, and Part III These articles chronicle Ken's apprehension and dismay at the discovery that the United States government was brazenly spraying the skies of southern Texas on April 9, 1999 with Chemtrails. Ken has also posted E-mails at his web site that were sent to him in May '99 of reports of sprayings over South Carolina and Indiana . In June, a report from Florida said that sprayings had been going on for weeks over the Ft Lauderdale and Jacksonville areas, including military bases.

It is being reported that people with average or below average immunity are experiencing pneumonia-like respiratory symptoms, while people with stronger immunity are only experiencing slight discomfort for a day or two or no symptoms at all. Some people have gotten very ill and the symptoms seem to keep returning after a short

period of improvement. It's possible that some of these sprayings might contain special bioengineered pathogens designed to affect only certain racial groups.

Radio talk show host Jeff Rense has offered the idea that these sprayed pathogens might be part of a Binary weapon system. In other words, a second substance might be required (aerial spraying or substances added to the water supply for example) to bring out the virulent phase of the pathogen, but of course this is only speculation. Rick Malinowski's long and detailed article also suggest the notion of a 2 or 3 part piggy back element to the chemtrail sprayings. My own suspicions are that these sprayings are intended for multiple purposes including low level population reduction (see NWO Population Control), mind control and/or tracking, and to foster weakness and apathy among the general population in anticipation of the New World Order takeover agenda which will likely include the imposition of martial law (a sickly population is a lot more controllable and compliant than a healthy, vigorous one).

William Thomas

William Thomas was the first reporter to attract national attention to the chemtrails issue. He has been interviewed many times on the Art Bell Radio show to discuss the chemtrails story and has many excellent articles and Photos posted at his own web site as well as other locations including-Jeff Rense's Sightings on the Radio . Thomas has concluded that these sprayings are genocidal in nature and are intended to reduce or weaken the general population. In a November '99 interview with Art Bell, Thomas also voiced the idea that there might be a mind control element to the most recent spraying, since many people are reporting mental confusion and depression following recent sprayings. Thomas has reminded radio listeners that the government has had a long history of exposing the public to biological pathogens without their knowledge or consent.

Thomas has also reported that spraying samples have been analyzed and have revealed that many deadly and toxic pathogens have been found including Mycoplasma Fermetens Incognitus (the SAME bioengineered pathogen that Dr Garth Nicholson had discovered in about 45% of the veterans who came down with Gulf War Illness). Thomas found that Mycoplasma, however, was only ONE pathogen among a group of highly toxic biohazard substances analyzed from the chemtrail residues.

Why?

The evidence is obvious and plentiful that these sprayings have been taking place almost daily since the Fall of '98 and many people have gotten sick and undoubtedly some have died from the effects of these pathogen/toxin sprayings, but the \$64 question is WHY ?

Some writers have wistfully speculated that the government is trying to vaccinate us against a coming plague of bio terrorist origin. Most people would like to believe that, but the evidence is too strong in the opposite direction. Of course, sprayings might have

different intentions for different sectors of the population: Possible population reduction for the weak and immune compromised; possible vaccine protection intended for certain ethnic groups; and possible ID tracking. It's hard to say. Only insiders know the real story, or more probably know some parts of the Real Story.

What most Americans don't realize is that the upper echelons of the United States government is no longer a government "of , by, and for " the people (See the New World Order). The United States government-as with all other major governments of the world-is under the total domination and control of the Illuminati (architects of the so-called New World Order). The Illuminati's plan to reduce the global population by 4 billion people before the year 2050 was laid out in the Global 2000 report assembled by the Carter administration. in the late 70's.

It should be obvious-that in order to REDUCE the world's population from its present size of six billion down to 2 billion (even over a fifty year span) would require that the majority of people now living would have to be exterminated in some way. The amazing thing about the Illuminati is that they place all their ghastly plans right out in the open for everyone to see, if people would only look and read what they are saying.

Debunkers

A genocidal operation of this size and scope would require the Illuminati controllers to promote contravening propaganda in the opposite direction in order to limit or defuse political agitation, possible retaliatory action, and to quell the concerns of the average American who might stumble upon the chemtrail story. It's Standard Operating Procedure for the Illuminati. For example, when Senate committee hearings took place a few years ago (early '90's) on re-examining the Kennedy assassination, just coincidentally an author (and CIA asset) by the name of Gerald Posner, who had recently published a book titled "Case Closed", suddenly appears on the national scene. In his book, Posner claimed unequivocally that Oswald was the lone assassin, that there was no conspiracy involving others, and that the Warren Commission was correct in its original findings. Reviews of his opinions and that of his book received front page coverage throughout mainstream media. Frontline produced a 2 hour "documentary" on Posner's claims which failed to offer opposing views by other Kennedy assassination investigators/authors to refute or take issue with Posner's position.

In 1997, on the 50 year anniversary of the Roswell, New Mexico UFO Crash of 1947, the government offered up a high ranking Air Force officer to make an utter fool of himself on national TV (CNN) by stating that the so called "bodies" of aliens beings- which were recovered from the Roswell crash-were "in fact" really only test dummies that the Air Force had sent aloft to see how they would fare under crash conditions. This orchestrated and staged press conference had already stated that the dummies were deployed in 1954. When one reporter asked this Air Force officer what the connection was between a 1954 test of crash dummies and the 1947 Roswell UFO crash, the stunned officer could only mumble that apparently "time compression" had "taken place". It was a Golden Moment for those of us who rail against the unending stream of

lies and unmitigated deception fostered upon the American public by the (corporate/Illuminati controlled) mainstream media and government spokesmen.

[Update January 2002]

The party line from chemtrail debunkers has changed over the past 3 years. Early on, chemtrail disinformation artists wanted the public to think that chemtrails were really just ordinary contrails that were persisting longer than usual due to changing atmospheric conditions and similar tripe. Later, when the persistent contrail theme had worn too thin, debunkers needed to create some sort of logical excuse for chemtrails, so they began to peddle the aerial immunization against 'terrorists' biologicals or solar wind "protection" gambit.

Lately, the current unofficial party line seems to be

1. protection of the ozone layer,
2. secret military radar blanketing technology,
3. aerosol 'vaccinations' of some sort and
4. some vague reference to 'protection from aliens' (??? you got me).

Debunkers will usually offer themselves as experts or authorities on chemtrails and will always give you a 80-90% dose of real info layered in with their hidden propaganda message. Another trait I've noticed from debunkers is the sheer volume of their presentation coupled with a lot of technical jargon, scientific looking graphs and pictures to bolster the image of scientific validity and depth of investigation. But if you read their 'reports' carefully enough, you can spot the party line-loud and clear. Lastly, debunkers will always yell "fraud" the loudest for those articles and authors who hit closest to home where truth is concerned. A good place to start honing your discernment skills is with the highly circulated and often referenced "Chemtrails Report". It is a text book example of the current state of the art in disinformation.

Do not assume that you are helpless to do anything

I've photographed chemtrails in my area on many occasions and I've been breathing the fallout from these sprayings right along with everyone else, but I haven't come down with any symptoms or discomfort yet. If you build up (or possess) your immunity to a high enough level, you can resist most any pathogen. There are numerous ways in which people can improve their self defense by learning how to boost immunity.

What to do

Prepare by building up your immune system. A sufficiently strengthened immune system can withstand a far greater biological assault than the designers of these highly virulent "killer microbes" would have the world believe. It's important to remember that ANY lethal biological organism, whether it be a virus, bacteria, fungus, or parasite, has to replicate itself in your body in order to harm you. This includes those weapons grade 'super killer microbes' that Russia, the United States., Israel, Iraq, China, and other countries have developed. The conventional orthodox method to acquire protection against a deadly organism is to administer a vaccine that is specifically tailored with

inactivated microbes of the killer bug or fragments of its protein shell. The body produces antibodies against this specific antigen and provides immunity in the event of exposure. Undoubtedly, the designers of these killer bugs and members of the elite who are "inside the loop" have already been vaccinated for their protection. BUT, there are other ways to acquire protection, that the rest of us can utilize.

As stated elsewhere on this site, a sufficiently strengthened immune system can withstand practically any biological assault. I've put together a page called Immunity Boosting which will outline a number of steps you can take to boost your immunity. At the very least, take colloidal silver on a regular basis. Even if you did nothing else to improve your immunity (and you should), colloidal silver will substantially increase your germ fighting capabilities since no bug, even a bioengineered one, can develop a resistance to its germicidal action.

Web sites with in-depth coverage of Chemtrails (posted November 1999)

One of the most articulate, succinct and cogent report assembled to date on the chemtrails story comes from Rick Malinowski. Take the time to read his excellent reportage carefully and thoroughly. His story is available on the web at: (old url deleted) <http://home.earthlink.net/~wolfmind/> (*Rick's new web site as of 2/27/00)

Other informative and interesting web sites include:

- 1) <http://strangehaze.freesevers.com/index.html>
- 2) <http://www.contrailconnection.com/>
- 3) <http://www.islandnet.com/~wilco>
- 4) Cliff Carnicom (<http://www.carnicom.com/contrails.htm>)

Good site for chemtrail information, but overly cautious and worried about upsetting The Powers That Be to call a spade a spade. Informative all the same with many good photos.

© Copyright 1998-2007 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#)

Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Sylphs & Chemtrails

From Ken Adachi <Editor>

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphandchemtrailindex.shtml>

Sylphs & Chemtrails from educate-yourself.org

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will
remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
t.ly/4rFGR

This is a new index page devoted to examining the recent activity of Sylphs in
transmuting, neutralizing, and destroying the noxious substances being sprayed as
chemtrails. The deployment of orgone generators has apparently played a significant
role in helping to bring about this remarkable development. If you are new to this
subject, start by reading the oldest article at the bottom and work your way up to the
most recent articles at the top.

"Sylph" is the name given to air elementals by the ancient Greeks. If the subject of
Sylphs is new to you, you can learn more by reading this essay from ZS Livingstone
written in 2004 (<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphstransmutechemtrails06jun04.shtml>)

More to follow...

Latest Articles on Sylphs

Dec. 26, 2024

Personal Experiences With Elementals by ZS Livingstone (Sep. 21, 2024)

<https://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Personal-Experiences-With-Elementals-21sep24.shtml>

Magnificent Dragon Sylph Photographed Over St. Cloud, Minnesota, March 12, 2012
(March 12, 2012)

<https://educate-yourself.org/lte/stclouddragonsylph12mar12.shtml>

Dublin Sylphs Reveal Multiple Etheric Faces (Aug. 22, 2009)

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/dublinsylph22aug09.shtml>

Astounding Sylph Images Video Taped over Spain's Pyrenees Mountains (Jan. 19, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphvideooverpyreneesfromnacho19jan09.shtml>

Chemtrails (& Sylphs) in Las Vegas/Henderson (Jan. 19, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lasvegaschemtrailsandsylphs19jan09.shtml>

Unusual Sylph over Northwest Nebraska (Sep. 20, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/nebraskasylp20sep08.shtml>

Sylphs & Chembusters Clearing Skies In New Jersey (Aug. 27, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsandchembusters27aug08.shtml>

Incredible Sylphs Appear Over Spokane After Call for Sky Cleaning (Aug. 24, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/spokanesylphs24aug08.shtml>

More Sylph Magic Over Hudson Valley, New York (August 23, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphshudsonvalley23aug08.shtml>

Amazing forces at work! (Sylphs over Michigan) (August 16, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/amazingsylphsmichigan16aug08.shtml>

Magnificent Sylphs Appear Near Edinburgh, Scotland (August 7, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/edinburghsylphs07aug08.shtml>

A Textbook Description of Elementals (& Sylphs) Aug. 7, 2008

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/elementalsexplained07aug08.shtml>

Visual Proof: Chemtrails Transformed into Sylph Forms by Ken Adachi (July 23, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/transmutationchemtrailsintosylphs23jul08.shtml>

Fighting Chemtrails in Germany: An Interim Report (July 22, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chemtrailbattleingermany22jul08.shtml>

Amazing Wolf & British Lion Sylphs (July 18, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rolandwolfandlionsylphs18jul08.shtml>

Huge Sylphs Battle Chemtrails over Connecticut (July 15, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/geonaytowhowconsylph15jul08.shtml>

Molly's First Sylph, Savannah, Georgia (July 10, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mollysylph10jul08.shtml>

Gig Harbor, Washington: Sylphs, HAARP, & Rainbow Clouds (June 25, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/rainbowsylphgigharborwa25jun08.shtml>

Weather Tampering and California "Wild" Fires (June 24, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/weathertamperingandcaliffires24jun08.shtml>

Chemtrails, Sylphs, & The Power of Prayer (June 22, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chemtrailssylphsandprayer22jun08.shtml>

On Fighting Chemtrails in Scotland & Recognizing Sylphs (June 21, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/scotlandchemtrailsandsylphs21jun08.shtm>

Human Face Seen in Cloud Formation (June 11, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/cloudface11jun08.shtml>

Incredible Sylph Show & UFO Phenomena over Patagonian Coast, March 20-21, 2004
(June 18, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/patagoniaphotos18jun08.shtml>

"What I Saw Yesterday" ~ A Brooklyn Realization (June 14, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/brooklynsylphs14jun08.shtml>

A Great Day in France & in Europe (or You want Blue Skies? Invite Herr Busharf!) June
13, 2008
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greatdayinfrance13jun08.shtml>

British Reader Dubious of Sylph Existence (May 30, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphskeptic28may08.shtml>

Sylphs in Tennessee (May 23, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphstennessee23may08.shtml>

Devil Sylph? (March 5, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/devilsylph27feb08.shtml>

Sylph (March 2, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylph02mar08.shtml>

Sylphs Doing Their Work in Kota Baru, Malaysia (Nov. 27, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsovermalaysia27nov07.shtml>

Encouraging Sylphs to Neutralize Chemtrails Over Edmonton, Canada (Nov. 27, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/encouragingsylphsedmontoncanada27nov07.shtml>

Magnificent Dragon Sylph Photographed over the Spanish Pyrenees (Oct. 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/dragonsylphspain17oct07.shtml>

Unusual Color Bands Photographed with Seattle Sylph (Sep. 4, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphcoloredSeattle04sep07.shtml>

The Clouds Parted for Me and the Sylph Procession Began by Dieter Braun (August 26, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphprocessionbegan26aug07.shtml>

Project Blue Sky & The Pennsylvania Angel Sylph (June 24, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/projectblueskyandangelsylph24jun07.shtml>

Elipas Levy Prayer to Sylphs (Air Elementals) (May 23, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/prayertosylphs23may07.shtml>

"Sylphs... Are Clearly Only Cloud Formations" (May 6, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsclearlycloudformations06may07.shtml>

Working with Sylphs over France and Germany (March 5, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoverLourdesandGermany05mar07.shtml>

Sylphs & Chemtrails over Tennessee Feb. 23, 2007 (Mar. 3, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsandchemtrailstennessee23feb07.shtml>

Fred Gunn's Flying Duck Sylph (Feb. 26, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/flyingducksylph26feb07.shtml>

Magnificent Sylph Photographed Over Madrid Airport, July 1969 (Feb. 20, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphovermadridairport1969.shtml>

Did Trevor J. Constable Capture Sylphs on Infrared Film in the 1950's? (Feb. 19, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/alpha3critterpics19feb07.shtml>

Communicating with Sylphs from the Beach in England (Feb. 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/communicatingwithsylphsfromengland14feb07.shtml>

Chemtrails Busted by Sylphs in Phoenix, AZ, today, February 16, 2007!
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoverpheonix16feb07.shtml>

Sylphs Provide Sense of Hope Over Chemtrail Agenda (Feb. 13, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsprovidehope06feb07.shtml>

Sylph-killing Solvents, Comet McNaught & HAARPing the Artic (Feb. 11, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphkillingsolvents11feb07.shtml>

Sylphs Over Carlsbad, California, Jan. 3, 2007 (Jan. 4, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsovercarlsbad03jan07.shtml>

'Black Beam' & Chemtrails in So. California, Oct. 28, 2006 (Dec. 2, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/sandiegochemtrailsdarkline29nov06.shtml>

Humanoid Shaped Sylph Over Arkansas on Nov. 1, 2006?
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylpharkansas01nov06.shtml>

New Zealand Sylphs And Cell Phone Towers (Oct. 19, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/NZsylphandcelltowers9oct06.shtml>

Awesome Sylphs From Lilly in Las Vegas, Oct. 16, 2006
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphsfromlilly17cot06.shtml>

'Dragon' Sylph over Atlanta, Georgia - Oct. 15, 2006 (Oct. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/dragonsylphsoveratlanta15oct06.shtml>

Sylphs Over Leiden, the Netherlands, July 2006 (Oct. 8, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoverleidenJuly2006Netherlands08oct06.shtml>

Spectacular Photos of Wolf, Angel, & Whale Sylphs over Vancouver, BC (Oct. 7, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/wolfwhaleandangelsylphsoverbritishcolombia06oct06.shtml>

Remarkabel Photos of Slyphs Posted on Blog (July 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/remarkablesylphs15jul06.shtml>

Sylphs on Parade in southern California, June 29, 2006 (July 2, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphshow29jun06.shtml>

Sylphs and Rainy Weather (May 16, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphsandrain16may06.shtml>

A Sylph Encounter of the Fourth Kind? (May 5, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphencounter11mar06.shtml>

Sylphs & Chemtrails Over San Francisco Bay Area (April 20, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphsandctsoverbayarea20apr06.shtml>

Tuning Into Sylphs (Nov. 9, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tuningintosylphs04nov05.shtml>

Dieter Braun (Indian in the Machine) Has Wonderful Photos/Articles on Sylphs & Orbs-
and Much More (Aug. 17, 2005)
<http://snoedel.punt.nl/index.php?gr=673273>

Sylphs Over Brea, California -May 1, 2005 (Aug. 15, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphs01mayoverbrea15aug05.shtml>

Sylphs Battle Chemtrail Spew Planes Over Orange County, California, May 13, 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphsvchemspewers13may05.shtml>

Fascinating Sky Scape Near Las Vegas, Nevada (May 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/fascinatingpics02may05.shtml>

Sylphs & Chemtrails, Kim Hits a Homerun! (Apr.16, 2005)**Important information**
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kimshomerun15apr05.shtml>

Missouri Sighting Makes Joe a Believer in Sylphs (Apr. 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/missourisightingmakesjoebelieverinsylphs02apr05.shtml>

Sylphs Over Sante Fe, New Mexico: Video & Stills from Zeph Daniel (Mar. 18, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphvideosantefe18mar05.shtml>

Sylphs Over Southeast Pennsylvania Feb. 8, 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoversepenn08feb05.shtml>

Three Sylphs Killed Today (Jan. 30, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/threesylphskilled30jan05.shtml>

Three Sylphs on Guard (Nov. 15, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/threesylphsonguard15nov04.shtml>

Sylphs Over Finger Lakes, New York (Sep. 29, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoverfingerlakesNY29sep04.shtml>

Sylphs vs Chemtrails Over Southeastern Wisconsin (Sep. 13, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoverwisconsin13sep04.shtml>

Sylphs Over Holland, Part 3 (Sep. 10, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphs3overholland09sep04.shtml>

Sylphs & Orgone Generators (Sep. 5, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsandorgonegenerators01sep04.shtml>

Sylphs Over Holland, Part 2 (Sep. 3, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sylphsoverholland30aug04.shtml>

Sylphs Alive & Well in Dublin! (Also: University Lab Test Reveals Orgone Generators Absorb Microwave Radiation) Aug. 31, 2004

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sylphsoverdublin31agu04.shtml>

The Sylph Letter, Part 2 (Aug. 13, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/sylphletterpartB05aug04.shtml>

The Sylph Letter (Aug. 5, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/sylphletter05aug04.shtml>

Heavy Chemtrail Spraying over the Western Coastal Range of Canada (July 15, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/ctsoverwestcanadacoast15jul04.shtml>

Sylphs Transmute Chemtrails in Skies Over Irvine, California By ZS Livingstone (July 11, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsandirvinesky11jul04.shtml>

Sylphs Say The Atmosphere Is Expanding By ZS Livingstone (July 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/atmosphereisexpanding05jul04.shtml>

Sylphs Do Battle Above The Green Line By ZS Livingstone (June 27, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsbattleabovegreenline27jun04.shtml>

Dramatic Improvement in Skies Over Orange County, California since May, 2004 (June 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/improvedskiessoutherncalif.shtml>

Chemtrail Assault Aborted by Sylphs (June 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemtrailassaultabortedbysylphs26jun04.shtml>

The Flying Crane Sylph of June 12, 2004 (June 17, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/unexpectedsylphshow12jun04.shtml>

Sylphs Transmute Chemtrails (June 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphstransmutechemtrails06jun04.shtml>

Sylphs Are Very Concerned (May 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsconcerned24may04.shtml>

Sylph Births (Apr. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphbirths14apr04.shtml>

Sylphs Of The Gas Giants (Mar. 23, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsgasgiants23mar04.shtm>

Questions About Sylphs (April 14, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/moreonsylphs14apr03.shtml>

What the Sylphs told me about 1930's AM Radio (Nov. 22, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphs1930radio22nov02.shtml>

Thunderbirds and Rolling Thunder (Oct. 1, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslthunderbirdsandrollingthunder01oct02.shtml>

Sylphs and Those Who Play Golf in The Rain (Sept. 29, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslsylphsandgolfinginrain29sep02.shtml>

Ode to Wingmaker (Sept. 22, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslodetowingmakers22sep02.shtml>

U.S. Air Force versus Wingmakers (July 17, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslusafversuswingmakers17jul02.shtml>

Who Makes Crop Circles? (July 15, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslwhomakescropcircles15julo2.shtml>

More articles on Sylphs by ZS Livingstone

© Copyright 2002-2014 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#)

Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Emerging Diseases

Introduction / Bio-Engineered Diseases / Chemtrails / Why? / What to do / Unresponsive
to Pharmaceuticals / Bio-Terrorist Attack / Alternative Medicine / Articles
GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

Estonia Flag Estonian translation from Johanne

[Update, Jan, 31, 2018: This information was posted 19 years ago when I was less aware of the full scope of the treason and betrayal that we suffer at the hands of traitors and fifth columnists who have been inserted or otherwise infiltrated into positions of power and authority within the U.S. government, its military and intelligence agencies. Virtually ALL of the newly "emerging" diseases discussed here were created in government-sponsored laboratories with the intention of debilitating and reducing human populations under a population reduction scheme devised in the early decades of the twentieth century by the Rockefeller family and early founders of the Eugenics movement. This depopulation agenda continues to the present day with attempts to mandate compulsory vaccines - which is the fastest route possible to destroy your natural immune defense systems and cripple your nervous system - and to subject us to inhalant poisons and disease pathogens from atmospheric aerosol spraying - including

chemtrails. The imperative need to avoid ANY and all vaccines and to detox your body of Nano size metal particles and other toxins from GMO/Glyphosate-contaminated food sources should be at the top of everyone's personal defense list.Ken Adachi]

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://www.educate-yourself.org/ed/index.shtml#top>

May 1999

Emerging Diseases by Ken Adachi (May 1999)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/y9w5k25e>

Note: This information is being presented to inform you. If I was convinced that you couldn't do anything to surmount these biological events, then there wouldn't be any productive reason to discuss them. but the alternative medicine bag is filled with many, many tricks for overcoming ANY biological pathogen, whether bioengineered or natural in origin. Fear paralyzes people. Fear comes from not being informed and not knowing how to protect yourself. Knowledge liberates you and gives you the best opportunity for overcoming adversity. Don't be afraid of the truth; embrace it. It's your best ally.

Introduction

While having gone unnoticed by a large portion of the population, there are numerous new emerging diseases and new virulent strains of older bugs that are beginning to manifest themselves with greater frequency at ever widening locations in North America and around the world.

Names like Flesh Eating Bacteria (Necrotizing fasciitis), MDR Staph A (Multiple Drug Resistant Staphylococcus aureus or VRSA bacteria), Hanta Virus, Ebola (a new outbreak of Ebola has killed 63 as of May 3, 1999), Mad Cow Disease, Pfiesteria ("Red Tide"), Viral Meningitis, Dengue Fever, Hepatitis, Monkey Pox (similar to Smallpox), Australian Flu, Bird Flu, E-coli H-0197, Tuberculosis, Listeria and other "mystery outbreaks" are regularly reported in the media today. A recent outbreak of a pig virus has occurred in Malaysia. It was originally called Japanese Encephalitis, but now that identification has been dropped in favor of a NEW species of viral encephalitis called Nipah, a virus that crossed species from pigs to humans.

In addition, the growing threat of biological attack from "terrorists" groups is becoming increasingly evident. Since December 1997, there have been numerous warnings from the Department of Defense (DOD) and the White House about possible bio-terror attacks on Americans with biological agents like Anthrax or Bubonic Plague.

In 1999, we were treated to a brand 'new' mosquito-borne virus supposedly originating

in the New York City area called the West Nile Virus (WNV). Patty Doyle has done much investigative on WNV. Her articles on WNV can be found at Jeff Rense's web site. The WNV has now spread to neighboring states in the Northeast and possibly across the nation, carried, we are suppose to believe, by 'birds' (how convenient).

The purpose behind this crescendo of media warnings is to get the public ready for something BIG. You can be sure that the government knows something that you don't. In politics, nothing happens in a vacuum. ALL events are planned. Nothing is ever really a surprise to the elite in government (including the "surprise" attack on Pearl Harbor). The government is flooding the media with these warnings now because when the excrement hits the fan, they don't want you to be able to say that you weren't warned. One topic that the government ISN'T interested in discussing in the media, however, is Chemtrails.

Chemtrails

In the past, I introduced the story of Chemtrails here, but the story has become so pressing, that I decided to create a seperate link to discuss it. (<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/index.shtml>)

Bio-Engineered Diseases

To date [1999], there have been approximately 20,000 deaths of former military personnel from Gulf War Disease (GWD). A far larger number (over 200,000) of relatives and friends have come down with similar symptoms to those of the Gulf War victims. The disease appears to be contagious. One pathogen connected with GWD has been isolated by Dr Garth Nicholson as Mycoplasma Fermentens Incognitus. This immune crippling pathogen , along with the AIDS virus and the Ebola virus, were bioengineered right here in the good ole USA in laboratories with names like Litton Bionetics, Merck, Sharp & Dohme, the National Cancer Institute (NCI), and Fort Detrick, Maryland.

Unresponsive to Pharmaceutical Antibiotics

Diseases that were previously controllable with pharmaceutical antibiotics are adapting themselves and becoming resistant to virtually all pharmaceutical drugs. A good example is a dangerous strain of the common staph germ, Staphylococcus aureus. It now has doctors worried because it has developed a resistance to pharmaceuticals' most powerful antibiotic, Vancomycin (CNN May 28, Aug. 22, & Sept. 5, 1997, AP Dec 30, 1997, Feb. 24, 1998, Reuters Feb. 19, 1999). The percentage of Staphylococci infections resistant to penicillin in 1960 was 13; the percentage resistant in 1997 was 99.

While some television shows, such as Dateline, Nova, and 20/20 have examined the issue of emerging diseases, the true extent of the danger is barely perceived by the public. The number of new emerging diseases is rising. The problem goes unnoticed and the majority of people remain unaware, unprotected, and vulnerable.

BioTerrorist Attack in the US

The threat of biological attack is very real. The Federal Emergency Management

Agency (FEMA) has recently been giving presentations across the country to police and emergency personnel on emergency procedures to follow in the event of a biological attack.

Alternative Medicine

What if you could interfere with the reproduction mechanism of ANY bacteria, or ANY virus? What if you could disintegrate a pathogen within the body with specialized electrical and magnetic fields or other therapies before it had the chance to even start reproducing itself? If you could do that, you would not succumb to the disease organism. It couldn't multiply, spread, and overwhelm your defense systems. It couldn't go anywhere. It would just get gobbled up by your white blood cells, digested, and eliminated. You would live. You would survive. These technologies are available and usually at low to moderate cost. You can obtain a great deal of information about many of these technologies from little known books and at this and other web sites.

Articles on Emerging Diseases

<http://www.educate-yourself.org/ed/edarticles.shtml>

This link will take you to the index page of articles from many sources about the growing problem of emerging diseases.

© Copyright 1996 - 2009 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again

Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |

Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Forbidden Cures

Introduction & Overview / Understanding the Nature of Ill Health and Disease /
Natural Healing / Hyperbaric Oxygen Therapy / Singlet Oxygen Therapies / Hydrogen
Peroxide / Ozone / Bio-Electro Medicine / Rife Therapy / Blood-Electrification / Pulsed,
Electro-Magnetic Therapy / Lakhovsky's Multi-Wave Oscillator / Nutritional Therapies /
The Budwig Diet / Urine Therapy /

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/fc/index.shtml#top>

August 2002

Forbidden Cures by Ken Adachi (August 2002)

Hungary <http://www.forallworld.com/tiltott-kurak/> Hungarian translation courtesy of Zsolt Boros

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages

<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/yawk2xpq>

Introduction & Overview

There are a number of alternative healing therapies that work so well and cost so little (compared to conventional treatment), that Organized Medicine, the Food & Drug Administration, and their overlords in the Pharmaceutical Industry would rather the public not know about them. The reason is obvious: Alternative, non-toxic therapies represent a potential loss of billions of dollars to allopathic (drug) medicine and drug companies.

The Big Three have collectively engaged in a medical conspiracy for the better part of 70 years to influence legislative bodies on both the state and federal level to create

regulations that promote the use of drug medicine while simultaneously creating restrictive, controlling mechanisms (licencing, government approval, etc) designed to limit and stifle the availability of non-drug, alternative modalities. The conspiracy to limit and eliminate competition from non-drug therapies began with the Flexner Report of 1910.

Abraham Flexner was engaged by John D. Rockefeller to run around the country and 'evaluate' the effectiveness of therapies taught in medical schools and other institutions of the healing arts. Rockefeller wanted to dominate control over petroleum, petrochemicals, and pharmaceuticals (which are derived from 'coal tars' or crude oil). He arranged for his company, Standard Oil of New Jersey to obtain a controlling interest in a huge German drug cartel called I. G. Farben. He pulled in his stronger competitors like Andrew Carnegie and JP Morgan as partners, while making other, less powerful players, stockholders in Standard Oil. Those who would not come into the fold "were crushed" according to a Rockefeller biographer (W. Hoffman, David: Report on a Rockefeller {New York:Lyle Stuart, Inc., 1971}page 24.)

The report Flexner submitted to The Carnegie Foundation was titled "Medical Education in the United States and Canada". Page 22 of the report said: "the privileges of the medical school can no longer be open to casual strollers from the highway. It is necessary to install a doorkeeper who will, by critical scrutiny, ascertain the fitness of the applicant, a necessity suggested, in the first place, but consideration for the candidate, whose time and talents will serve him better in some other vocation, if he be unfit for this, and in the second, by consideration for a public entitled to protection from those whom the very boldness of modern medical strategy equips with instruments that, tremendously effective for good when rightly used, are all the more terrible for harm if ignorantly or incompetently employed".

All too often, politicians are prepared to enact laws that rob citizens of yet another constitutional freedom under the banner of "public protection". Needless to say, congress swallowed the recommendations of this report hook, line, and sinker. It was decided that the American Medical Association (AMA), would be the "doorkeeper". The AMA was now empowered to certify or de-certify any medical school in the country on the grounds of whether that school met the AMA's standards of "approved" medicine.

The AMA came into existence in 1847. It is a private organization of allopathic physicians which serves the interests of its members, especially when it comes to influencing favorable legislation. It functions in every sense of the word as a union, although its members wear white collars instead of blue. Giving the AMA the power over the certification of medical schools is the equivalent of giving the Teamsters Union the exclusive right to decide on the laws of interstate commerce and transportation. Is it any wonder that the total number of medical schools in the United States went from 160 in 1906 (before the Flexner Report) to 85 in 1920 and further down to 69 schools in 1944? A little like putting the fox in charge of the hen house, no?

Not surprisingly, Flexner 'found' that any discipline that didn't use drugs to help cure the patient was tantamount to quackery and charlatanism. Medical schools that offered courses in bioelectric Medicine, Homeopathy or Eastern Medicine, for example, were told to either drop these courses from their curriculum or lose their accreditation and underwriting support. A few schools resisted for a time, but eventually most schools cooperated (or were closed down). A similar scenario was played out in Canada. It was attempted in England against Homeopathy, but it failed due to the personal intervention of the Royal Family who had received much relief and healing at the hands of Homeopathic healers in the 19th century. By the way, the AMA was found guilty of conspiracy against chiropractors in 1987 by a federal judge and fined a couple of million dollars. Here in America, a relentless campaign of misinformation, fraud, deception, and suppression of alternative therapies and healers has been in place for the better part of this century in order to keep highly effective alternative therapies from reaching any significant plateau of public awareness. Control is exerted through "news items" and propaganda from pro-establishment organizations like The American Medical Association, The American Cancer Society, The Diabetes Foundation, etc.; local medical boards; and government agencies like the FDA, The National Institute of Health (NIH), and The National Cancer Institute (NCI), The National Academy of Science, etc. with the full cooperation of main-stream media of course .

Over the past decades, hundreds of caring, concerned, and conscientious alternative healers have been jailed and abused like common criminals for the "crime" of curing people of life-threatening diseases in an "unapproved" manner by heavy-handed government agents who swoop down on clinics with drawn guns, flax jackets, and Gestapo manners. All the while, these same agents and agencies posture themselves before TV cameras and the public under the ludicrous pretense of being servants of the people and protectors of the common good.

The medico-drug cartel was summed up by J.W Hodge, M.D., of Niagara Falls, N.Y., in these words: 'The medical monopoly or medical trust, euphemistically called the American Medical Association, is not merely the meanest monopoly ever organized, but the most arrogant, dangerous and despotic organization which ever managed a free people in this or any other age. Any and all methods of healing the sick by means of safe, simple and natural remedies are sure to be assailed and denounced by the arrogant leaders of the AMA doctors' trust as fakes, frauds and humbugs Every practioner of the healing art who does not ally himself with the medical trust is denounced as a 'dangerous quack' and impostor by the predatory trust doctors. Every sanitarian who attempts to restore the sick to a state of health by natural means without resort to the knife or poisonous drugs, disease imparting serums, deadly toxins or vaccines, is at once pounced upon by these medical tyrants and fanatics, bitterly denounced, vilified and persecuted to the fullest extent.'

(see The Drug Story for more revelations about the AMA, the House of Rockefeller and the pharmaceutical industry)

At long last, however, the public's consciousness seems to have finally reached a critical mass and is now beginning to seriously question the efficacy and appropriateness of using orthodox therapies and allopathic medicine in general. Thank God. It's been too long overdue.

Understanding the Nature of Ill Health and Disease

The entire approach and foundation of Orthodox Medicine is based on Luis Pasteur's Germ Theory, a flawed concept. A disease condition is viewed by the orthodoxy as an isolated event, confined to the area in which it manifests itself (E.g. an ear infection, eye infection, gum infection, lung cancer, skin cancer, etc.). Under this theory, for unknown reasons, microbes or tumors indiscriminately grow in the patient and must be cut (surgery), burned (radiation), or poisoned (drugs) out of the body. In the orthodox model, the solution is sought through mechanical and chemical means. Seeking to understand WHY the infection or disease condition appeared in the first place, is not seriously explored. The quick fix with a prescription for drugs to smother the symptoms is the typical orthodox 'answer'.

A contemporary of Pasteur, Antoine Bechamp, had a different opinion as to why disease conditions 'took hold'. Bechamp felt that the ENVIRONMENT, or the ECOLOGY of the blood played the critical role in deciding whether disease conditions would manifest or not.

Alternative medicine explores the stressors (environmental, biological, chemical, psychological, and emotional) in a patient's life that cause a weakening of a particular energy field; which in turn allows the manifestation of a disease condition in a weakened area. In order to maintain a state of health, all energy systems within the body need to exist in a state of balance or equilibrium. Imbalance leads to conditions of discomfort (dis-ease) which eventually spirals into ill health if not corrected. The Chinese and Indians (Ayurvedic medicine) had worked all of this out thousands of years ago.

Orthodox or Allopathic Medicine utilizes poisonous substances (drugs) in non-lethal dosages in order to suppress symptoms in an affected area. This approach neither addresses the cause of the disease condition, nor is it responsible for healing the patient. Rather, the use of drugs often will temporarily mask the outer manifestations of the malady, while at the same time, drive the disease deeper into the body...only to reappear at a later date, as a more serious, and chronic health threat. One of the many flaws of the orthodox approach is that it focuses on the disease condition itself, rather than the patient. The term wholistic (or holistic) originally sprang up to distinguish those physicians whose diagnostic gestalt considers all of the physical, emotional, and spiritual energies interacting with the patient.

Do not assume that the only difference between allopathic and alternative medicine, however, is an honest difference of opinion in the philosophies and views on the origin of disease states. Hardly!. There is, in truth, a concerted, organized agenda

-concocted, planned, and contrived by the international pharmaceutical companies and organized medicine to suppress any and every alternative, non-drug therapy that WORKS. Why?

Because they want people to keep on coming back for more treatments and more drugs.

A cured patient is a lost source of income. A sick patient who is marginally "improved" is a manageable patient.

Managing patients means routine office visits and renewing of drug prescriptions. Therefore, a manageable patient is a continuing source of income; a cash cow if you will. Multiply that by a few hundred million people and you get an idea why this deceit is being put upon you. The profits from the so called "health-care" industry are staggering!

The thrust of the orthodox pharmaceutical agenda is to provide temporary relief, while never addressing the cause of the disease condition. This agenda insures regular visits to the doctor's office and requires the patient to routinely return to the pharmacy to refill his prescriptions. This is what the game is all about folks, plain and simple. Deny it or Deal with it,...Stick with it or Get Out of it! ... your choice.

[Back to top](#)

Natural Healing

The patient's immune system and the immune system alone is responsible for healing and recovery from ill health. The use of drugs and vaccines represents an assault on the immune system. In some cases, the use of a particular drug might be a wise choice to speed healing and recovery for the patient, but the use of natural, orthomolecular therapies and substances (substances normally found in Nature) that can more effectively address the cause of the disease should be considered first because natural substances work in harmony with Nature. They aid and stimulate the body to truly cure itself, without the terrible millstone of drug side-effects.

The human body is predisposed to heal itself and to exist as a healthy, thriving organism. We inhibit that process by ingesting unhealthy foods, fouling our inner environment with toxins, and relying upon poisonous substances to treat disease conditions.

Unlike 'miracle drugs' and other 'drug breakthroughs', you will never see or hear anything from mainstream media about most of the therapies described here. The Big Three see to that, but you can still glean this information from the alternative health press, books, web sites, and at health expos. Some of these alternative therapies require high-tech equipment and specialized knowledge, but many, many others can be done at home without third party intervention or supervision. It's amazing, but true, that many of the most effective healing therapies (even for grave, life-threatening disease

conditions) are simple things that you can do for yourself at home. You simply have to educate yourself and take responsibility for your own health.

The following is a brief overview of some alternative therapies that have demonstrated themselves to be effective and readily obtainable, usually at a low to modest cost. This list is far from complete. As time permits, the description and scope of these and other therapies will be added to, and expanded upon.

Oxydative Therapies

MMS1, MMS2, & CDS Water

Mix equal parts (drops) of 28% Sodium Chlorite solution and 50% Citric Acid solution and you get "activated" MMS (Miracle Mineral Solution, a name coined by Jim Humble), an incredibly effective and powerful germicidal solution and curative therapy. A very simple, but powerful, oxidizing molecule called Chlorine Dioxide gas, is released when MMS is activated. The chlorine atom is able to pull out FIVE electrons from the outer orbit of the membranes of ALL pathogenic organisms. This causes the immediate death of the organism, but has NO adverse affect on normal bodily tissue. . .

The Basic Science of MMS (Chlorine Dioxide) Sep. 4, 2012

<http://educate-yourself.org/mms/chlorinedioxidebasics004sep12.shtml>

How to Make CDS Water, the World's Most Powerful Germ Killer & Disease Eradicator, at Home ~ For Next to Nothing (March 15, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mms/cdsproductionexplained15mar13.shtml>

Jim Humble (MMS) Newsletter: "Malaria Finally Defeated" (May 6, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/milariadefeated06may13.shtml>

Oxygen therapies encompass more than the application of regular oxygen (O₂), although regular oxygen can speed and assist healing; especially when used in higher-than-normal concentrations and under pressure, such as used in Hyperbaric Oxygen Chambers. Hyperbaric Oxygen Therapy (HBOT) has been traditionally used for rapid detoxification in acute situations, but it also has shown to be extremely efficacious for new stroke victims. It has been found that almost all of the usual conditions (paralysis, slurred/ no speech, etc.) associated with a stroke can be minimized or eliminated entirely by subjecting the patient to a hyperbaric oxygen treatment within the first 36 hours of a stroke. The quicker the patient can be treated from the onset of the stroke, the better the results. Even cases started a few days or even weeks after a stroke have shown remarkable results. HBOT has also proven helpful in cases involving other forms of brain damage as well.

Singlet Oxygen Therapies

Oxygen atoms can be configured into certain quasi-stable arrangements that will allow a single oxygen atom to be released. This atom is called a singlet oxygen (O_1). For therapeutic purposes, single atoms of oxygen can be released from hydrogen peroxide (H_2O_2) which breaks down to water (H_2O) and a singlet oxygen (O_1), and also from ozone (O_3), which reduces to oxygen (O_2) and a singlet oxygen. When a singlet oxygen atom is released within the body, it is highly reactive and will oxidize (reduce or break down) the molecular structure of undesirable and harmful organisms (bacteria, foreign proteins, etc.) and diseased tissue (E.g. cancer cells). This high-energy form of oxygen (O_1) possesses a greatly enhanced healing capacity than that exhibited by regular oxygen (O_2).

Hydrogen Peroxide

A bottle of 3½ % Hydrogen Peroxide is available in any pharmacy for under a dollar and can be used daily to keep the mouth and gums germ-free (always use full strength and try to retain in the mouth as long as possible). It should also be conscientiously applied to disinfect any type of oral infection, cut, sore, or wound that one may encounter. For external use, the drug store variety of hydrogen peroxide is OK, but it does have some low levels of contaminants in it. For internal use, it's wiser to use Food-grade hydrogen peroxide. You can make your own 3½ % hydrogen peroxide by diluting 35% food-grade hydrogen peroxide by a ratio of 10:1 with distilled water. However, that should not stop you from using pharmacy-grade hydrogen peroxide externally- if you are in normal health. People trying to recover from serious diseases such as AIDS or cancer need to be more concerned about ingesting contaminants. 35% Food-Grade Hydrogen Peroxide is available at many farm supply outlets and by mail order. Since it's more concentrated, 35% hydrogen peroxide can produce spectacular results when intelligently applied. Hydrogen peroxide can also be applied either internally as injections (directly into a cancerous tumor for example) or intravenously into the blood stream. If properly diluted, hydrogen peroxide can also be ingested.

Medical Cartel Sponsored 'Studies'

Of course, you have to know what you're doing. At higher concentrations, H_2O_2 is powerful and can burn tissue, but look to the alternative health press for information from practitioners who are actually using this therapy. Don't expect an honest assessment from the allopathic crowd. Like most cheap, unpatentable natural solutions, the pharmaceutical/organized medicine cartel will try to frighten you off from using these therapies with scare stories of exaggerated dangers, omission of relevant data, and insertion of misleading statements.

For example, they will point to rat studies that show increased stomach cancers from ingesting H_2O_2 . By promoting this 'study', the cartel wants you to draw the conclusion that you will get stomach cancer from ingesting hydrogen peroxide without actually saying it. No additional details such as the concentration of the peroxide administered, frequency of dosage, quantity given vis a vis body weight etc., are provided about the 'study' in these press reports-only the bottom line conclusion:.

Of course, most knowledgeable researchers know that rat studies don't equate to people studies. Rat studies, in fact, have an extremely limited range of applicability for purposes of human extrapolation. In addition, most studies are funded by pharmaceuticals or government agencies and they have an agenda that has nothing to do with sincere scientific inquiry. Ralph Moss and Linus Pauling are two individuals who come to mind who looked at different cartel sponsored 'studies' and clearly demonstrated that the Big Boys can and will skew a 'study' in any direction they wish it to go. Scientific honesty among cartel sponsored investigative groups is a myth. All medical schools, teaching universities, and government health organizations such as the National Institute of Health (NIH), National Cancer Institute, National Academy of Science, etc., etc. are all under the cartel's propaganda umbrella.

Ozone

Ozone (O₃) is composed of three atoms of oxygen lightly bound together. One of those atoms can easily break away and form regular oxygen (O₂) and a singlet oxygen atom (O₁). Through oxidation, the singlet oxygen atom is capable of producing amazing healing results. Ozone can be produced with a hot or "cold" spark, with ultraviolet light, or with a method invented by Nikola Tesla called cold plasma ozone production. The cold plasma method produces much larger quantities of ozone and is the preferred means of production for therapeutic purposes. Larger, cold plasma ozone machines can only be legally purchased outside of the United States, but there are underground 'suitcase' size units being manufactured clandestinely in the U.S.. Smaller cold plasma ozone generators, however, are legally available in the U.S. as water purifiers (send e-mail <Ken Adachi, Editor> for more info).

All cold plasma ozone generators can easily produce high quality Ozonated Water, which can be ingested as often as desired. The effects of drinking ozonated water on a regular basis can be very healthful. People with serious disease conditions will notice more-pronounced effects in a shorter space of time than those who are in good health, but the benefits of ozonated water are realized by all who use it, whether you have a serious health concern or not. The ozone from the ozonated water passes into the bloodstream via the stomach/small intestines and provides the benefits of ozone without the need for expensive equipment. Some people notice a very slight sensation of light headedness the first time they drink ozone water. It's temporary and usually only happens the first time- if at all. The reaction is due to slightly more oxygen reaching the brain than normal. Ingested daily, ozone water will progressively send ozone into deeper tissues of the body, oxidizing non organic drug residues and hidden, dormant pathogens. You might be surprised to learn that the virus that gave you chicken pox as a child or herpes as a young adult is still hidden deep within the body such as in the nerve ganglion at the base of the spine. Your immune system developed antibodies which normally hold these residual bugs in check, but that doesn't mean that the bugs are gone, as any person who suffers recurrent bouts of herpes will attest. But if you hit them long enough and hard enough with ozone (or certain other alternative therapies), they will be gone-for good.

Another useful product that can be applied topically is called Ozonated Olive Oil. It is made by bubbling ozone through olive oil for a considerable period of time (weeks) until the olive oil eventually becomes saturated with the ozone molecules and becomes much thicker. Afterwards, the product can be applied as a balm to infected areas and will often greatly promote and/or speed healing.

Methods of Ozone Application

Medically, ozone can be applied in different ways. One of the oldest methods, used in Germany for over 60 years, is called Autohemotherapy. This technique involves removing about a pint of blood, ozonating it, and return it intravenously to the patient. It works, but it's rather limited in the amount of ozone applied.

Another method has the patient hooked up to a dialysis type machine with blood coming out one arm, going through the machine for ozonation, and returned via tubes hooked up to the other arm. You get a lot more ozone into the body with this technique, but the pumping mechanisms used to push the blood around can damage the membranes of the red blood cells somewhat.

A third technique is called Ozone Injection. Like its name implies, the ozone is carefully and slowly injected into the patient. Ozone, remember, is composed of oxygen atoms. Oxygen dissolves into the blood; it does not form bubbles in the bloodstream like air, which is composed of oxygen and 80% nitrogen. Many ozone specialists prefer this latter method, but each of these ozone techniques have their advocates.

Back to top

Alkalizing pH Therapy

Vernon Johnston was given the typical death sentence for a rapidly advancing prostate cancer that had begun to metastasize to his bones (which the orthodox cancer doctors told him was in stage IV). He ordered some Cesium alkalizing mixture over the internet designed to increase pH, but it didn't arrive in time, so logic told him that Baking Soda should also work for alkalizing his pH. He decided to use black strap molasses as a "carrier" to get it pulled into the cancer cells. He's still alive and cancer free five years later after his 2008 "Dance with Cancer."

Vernon Johnson Cures Prostate/Bone Cancer with Baking Soda & Black Strap Molasses

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/bakingsodamolassescancercure2008.shtml>

Five year Update on the Vernon Johnston Who Cured Stage IV Prostate Cancer with Baking Soda (Nov 12, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vernonjohnstonupdate16oct13.shtml>

Bioelectro Medicine

There are a number of devices that use specialized electric fields to alter the function or condition of targeted tissue, organisms, or cells within the body. These electric fields can be programmed to promote the healing of healthy tissue or inhibit the growth of undesired organisms. Where there are electric fields, there are also magnetic fields, usually rotated at 90 degrees to each other. The interplay of the electric and magnetic fields play a role in this therapy, but the frequency, the shape of the wave, the duration and polarity of the pulse, etc., all play into the mix and can make the difference between success or failure depending on the care and attention given to these parameters.

This is not necessarily a new technology. At the turn of the 19th century, Nikola Tesla patented many Electro-inventions that demonstrated incredible health-promoting attributes; some of them based on the use of his high frequency, high voltage DC pulse generator circuits which produced a new ether-derived form of energy called Radiant Energy. Tesla had even patented a highly efficient cold plasma ozone generator by 1893.

Dr. Royal Rife

In the late 20's and early 1930's, Dr. Royal Raymond Rife from San Diego, California, developed a high powered microscope which he used in conjunction with a frequency generator. Using special UV light, Rife's microscope was capable of 60,000x magnification! This degree of magnification allowed him to observe LIVE virus and bacteria organisms while he applied the MOR (Mortal Oscillatory Resonance) frequency from his frequency generator via plasma tube radiation of the energy. He was able to destroy all manner of disease organisms (including cancer related organisms) by merely 'tuning' the generator to the correct resonant frequency of these organisms and applying the oscillating electric fields via the plasma driven, "Beam Ray Tube". Everything in the universe, living or dead, and its own resonant frequency. If you apply this exact resonant frequency to the object or organism, it will begin vibrating until it literally shatters itself. You've all seen the wine glass and the opera singer demonstration. Same deal for microbes.

60,000x magnifications is an unheard of degree of magnification in a light microscope, even by today's technical standards. Today's electron microscope can deliver high magnification, but it can only view DEAD organisms. The ability to view micro organisms in a LIVING state is of great importance to diagnostic and therapeutic goals. This is an extremely important point to understand.

Rife's microscope played no role in the actual destruction of the pathogenic organisms, but it allowed him to view the effects of the electric fields from the Beam Ray Tube upon the organism itself. As Rife adjusted and tuned his frequency generator to the correct frequency, he was able to observe the disintegration of the bacteria, parasite, or virii under the influence of the resonant electro-magnetic fields exerted by the Beam Ray Tube.

At first, Rife's enormous accomplishments were ballyhooed in the press. He was feted and hosted by the local medical elites of the day who were hoping to climb onto the Glory Bandwagon with him and get their mug published in the newspaper as a supporter and cohort of the "man who could finally end cancer". But the Big Boys finally caught up with him. I'm referring to the string pullers in organized medicine and the pharmaceutical industry. Needless to say, once word of Rife's success began to spread too wide, he was quickly 'neutralized' by organized medicine and demoralized into obscurity (unending court litigation, charges of quakery, intimidation of financial supporters, the burning down of laboratories, etc...the "usual" routine). His principle persecutor was the head of the American Medical Association and chief editor of the Journal of the American Medical Association. His name was Dr. Morris Fishbein and he never treated a patient in his life. He was motivated more by an unmitigated lust for greed and power, and less by a desire to save lives. Failing to convince Rife to sell him the exclusive rights to his technique and therapy, Fishbein set out to crush Rife with a vengeance. The outrageous injustices against Rife by Fishbein and the medical establishment are explained in great depth in a book by Barry Lynes called The Cancer Cure That Worked.

Some of the best books about Rife were written by Barry Lynes (E.g. The Cancer Cure That Worked). Dr James Bare of Albuquerque, New Mexico has also published a manual and video on how to build your own Rife device (<http://www.rt66.com/~rifetech/>). See this special page devoted to Royal Rife links that will bring you to many excellent web sites talking about Rife and his work (<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/rifelinks.shtml>).

Geroges Lakhovsky

Another brilliant observer and thinker was the Russian-born engineer, Georges Lakhovsky. Lakhovsky theorized that the genetic filaments stands within the nucleus of a living cell acted as a coil and exhibited all the properties properties required of an oscillator; namely: inductance, capacitance, and resistance. Lakhovsky postulated that all living cells, including disease organisms, could act as both an emitter and receiver of very high frequency oscillations.

According to his theory, a state of health or disease was dependent on whether the oscillations from healthy cells were maintained (a state of equilibrium) or were overtaken by the oscillations of disease-causing cells (disequilibrium). He found that he could boost the oscillatory level of weakened cells and overcome disease by attaching a simple coil-shaped 'antennae' to the affected area and leaving it in place. Lakhovsky referred to these antennae as oscillating circuits and they were worn by people as collars, belts, or bracelets. He claimed that his 'antennae' captured and focused sympathetic waves from the cosmos (cosmic waves) which resonated with harmonics of the fundamental frequency at which the weakened cell oscillated.

Whenever additional oscillating energy (from cosmic waves), of the same frequency or

harmonics of that frequency, are introduced into an oscillating circuit (the nucleus of the cell), the oscillations within that cell will be strengthened through a phenomena of physics called resonance. According to Lakhovsky, the now-strengthened oscillations emanating from the formerly weakened human cell could now overtake the oscillations of the disease-causing organisms and cause them to diminish in strength and subsequently die off.

Lakhovsky conducted an experiment with plants in 1924 to establish the validity of his theory. He inoculated ten potted geranium plants with a plant disease that causes cancerous tumors. Coiled around the stem of one of the geraniums, he affixed an open ended coil of thick copper wire about 30 cm in diameter. It was held in place by an ebonite stake stuck into the pot. While the other nine inoculated geraniums quickly succumbed to the cancerous disease, the one geranium with the attached coil (the 'antennae') sloughed off the cancerous growth and thrived into a robust and healthy plant. Lakhovsky had similar success when these antennae coils (the 'oscillating circuits' mentioned above) were used with people and animals. He later expanded his research with the development of the Multi-Wave Oscillator (explained below).

Lakhovsky's Multi-Wave Oscillator (MWO)

Geroges Lakhovsky published an extremely important book into French, German, Italian, and Spanish in the 1920's called *The Secret of Life*. Unfortunately, it wasn't available in English until September, 1939-at the very outbreak of World War II. Occupied with the emerging drama of World War II, the book went unnoticed and unreviewed. Thanks to Dr Bob Beck, however, many researchers are today re-discovering Lakhovsky's astounding Multi-Wave Oscillator.

This instrument manufactures a broad range of high frequency pulsed signals that radiate energy into patient via two resonators: one resonator acting as a transmitter and the other as a receiver. The patient sits on a wooden stool in between the two resonators and is exposed to these energies for about 15 minutes. These energies increase the resonance of healthy cells and create disequilibrium in disease organisms. His clinical results created a lot of excitement in Europe where his reputaion quickly spread. You can read more about the MWO on the Georges Lakovsky page. Interested readers can obtain a spiral-bound reprint of Lakhovsky's 1939 English translation of *The Secret of Life* and *The Waves That Heal* by Mark Clement by sending me an email.

[Back to top](#)

Bob Beck Rescues Lakhovsky's MWO from Obscurity

In the early 60's, Dr Bob Beck found an original Lakhovsky Multi-Wave Oscillator in the basement of a well known southern California hospital. He took it apart and described exactly how it was built in a series of articles published by *Borderlands* in 1963. After Beck's articles were published, a number of builders began to assemble MWO's and the word started to spread.

Two MWO builders who lived on the west coast, using the information contained in Beck articles, began making and selling a lot of Multi Wave Oscillators. Apparently they worked fairly well because the FDA got word of the MWO's growing popularity and told Beck to come to Washington. Beck and the two builders were told to stop promoting the MWO and to stop building them. They were told in no uncertain terms to cease and desist immediately ...or else (here in the Land of the Free and Home of the Brave).

Beck and one of the MWO builders, Ed Skillings, complied and stopped building them and talking about them, but the second builder, Ralph Bergstresser, was determined to keep going, so he actually formed a church dedicated to the worship of the MWO. Yes, you read that correctly. And, for a couple of years at least, his 'parishioners' were able to come to church, sit around the MWO-perched high atop an altar, with resonator antennas glowing - and received the 'blessed waves' from the Sacred Oscillator. It helped a lot of church goers, until the 'pastor' was finally thrown into the slammer by the Feds and had his modern version of the Ark of the Covenant hauled away. He got out after a couple of years, but still went on building MWO's anyway (God Bless Ralph), distributing them through underground sources. Many present day owners of properly working MWO's are either using units built by or copies of the "pastor's" work (now why isn't there an Oscar category reserved for a guy like that?).

[Spiral-bound re-prints of the Borderlands compilation titled The MWO Handbook, which includes articles and book excerpts from both Georges Lakhovsky and his son Sergie, along with the most comprehensive assembly of Multi-Wave Oscillator constructions plans from Bob Beck and other MWO builders, is available. Send an email for more details.]

Blood-Electrification

In recent years, different electro-medicine units have been promoted at health expos and through magazine articles, interviews, books, etc.. One of the more interesting devices is the blood electrifier of Dr Bob Beck. I've seen laboratory reports and Institutional Review Board studies that seem to clearly support claims made by Dr Bob Beck that his blood electrification device has caused 'complete spontaneous remission' in literally thousands of AIDS patients. Dr Beck discovered the possibilities offered by blood electrification after reading a short article in 1991 in a journal called Science News.

The Discovery

In the Fall of 1990, two researchers, Drs William Lyman and Steven Kaali, working at Albert Einstein Medical College in New York City made an important discovery. They found that they could inactivate the HIV virus by applying a low voltage direct current electrical potential with an extremely small current flow to AIDS infected blood in a test tube. Initially, they discovered this in the lab by inserting two platinum electrodes into a glass tube filled with HIV-1 (type 1) infected blood. They applied a direct current to the

electrodes and found that a current flow in the range of 50-100 microamperes (uA) produced the most effective results. Practically all of the HIV viral particles were adversely affected while normal blood cells remained unharmed. The viral particles were not directly destroyed by the electric current, but rather the outer protein coating of the virus was affected in such a way as to prevent the virus from producing reverse transcriptase, a necessary enzyme needed by the virus to invade human cells. Reverse transcriptase allows the virus to enter a human T cell line (called CEM-SS) and commandeer the DNA reproduction machinery. After using the host cell to reproduce itself into thousands of new virii, the swollen host cell (now called syncytia or giant cell) will burst and spew the contents into the bloodstream or lymph system. This is how the virus spreads, but lacking reverse transcriptase, the HIV virus can't invade the host cell and it becomes vulnerable to destruction by the body's immune system. (The details of this experiment can be read from Kaali's patent application.)

Getting the Word Out?

A brief announcement of this discovery appeared in The Houston Post (Mar 20, 1991), then in Science News (Mar. 30, 1991 pg. 207) and later in Longevity magazine: (Dec.1992 pg. 14). Following their work in the Fall of 1990, Kaali and Lyman presented their findings at the First International Symposium on Combination Therapies (an AIDS conference) in Washington DC on March 14th, 1991. Kaali outlined two methods for treating an AIDS patient with this new therapy: One method involved removing a small amount of blood, electrifying it and then returning it to the patient's body. The second method involved sewing a miniature electrifying power supply along with two tiny electrodes directly into the lumen of an artery. For long term treatment, the mini electrifying unit needed to be removed and relocated to a new artery site after 30-45 days since scar tissue and calcification forming around the implant unit would lead to artery blockage. Kaali (along with co-inventor Peter Schwolsky) filed for a patent on this implantable electrifying device on Nov 16, 1990 and nine months later was granted patent #5,139,684 on August 18, 1992. It's interesting to note two things here:

1. In order to obtain a patent from the United States Patent Office, Kaali and Schwolsky had to prove that the device works as claimed. Lacking solid proof, patents are simply not granted.
2. Very often it takes years to obtain a patent, yet this patent was granted in only nine months; a further indication to me of the strength of their proven claims

It's also interesting to note that other than the 3 publications mentioned above and the March '91 AIDS conference, nothing again appeared in print, radio, or TV about this important discovery as a potential treatment and cure for AIDS from Kaali and company. Most knowledgeable observers feel that Kaali and Lyman's discovery was intentionally suppressed following the March '91 AIDS conference presentation. If AIDS research was on the level and not the sham that it actually is, this should have made front page news around the world. By the way, in July (2000), a woman with Mycoplasma Incognitus (Gulf War Illness) E mailed me and told me (after reading this story) that she had called Albert Einstein College and spoke directly with Dr William Lyman, one of the co-discoverers of blood electrification. She wanted to know how effective he thought blood

electrification would work against mycoplasma. Lyman told her that he had no idea what she was talking about. He denied knowing anything about blood electrification and couldn't give her any information about it at all. Such is the vice grip power of the medical cartel.

Enter Dr Bob Beck

A man named Professor Walter Schnitder drew Dr Robert C. Beck's attention to the above mentioned item in Science News. Beck looked up the patent and decided to try and duplicate the therapy, but he wanted to do it non-invasively; that is by applying the electric current from outside the body. Now if you apply a direct current (DC) potential to the skin, you're going to get an electrolysis effect and that can cause problems, so Beck designed a circuit that varied the voltage with an alternating current (AC) at a very low frequency and avoided the electrolysis problem. The waveform that Beck chose is not the typical sine wave seen in AC household outlets, but rather is a bi-phasic square wave. Square waves generate a large number of harmonics. Harmonics are frequency multiples of the original frequency. For example, a 4 Hertz (hz) square wave can produce harmonics (with the right equipment) of 8 hz, 16 hz, 32 hz, etc. right up into the radio frequency range. Beck finally settled on 3.92 hz as the ideal base frequency and assembled a schematic of the simple square wave oscillator, including a complete parts list. He used short, one inch lengths of stainless steel welding rods with attached wires for electrodes and started to experiment on himself.

Gradually, he began feeling stronger, had more energy and started losing his excessive weight (he was over 300 lbs at the time). After a 7 or 8 months, his weight was down to 150 lbs and he felt better than ever. He went on the lecture circuit, talked for free, and gave the schematic and related construction/protocol information away without charge. AIDS patients, particularly, experienced dramatic reversals of their deteriorating conditions using the blood electrifier, but the unit seemed to help many other conditions as well, whether autoimmune, viral, or bacterial in origin.

Pulsed, Electro-Magnetic Therapy (PEMT)

Pulsed- low, mid, and high frequency AC signals, when applied to the body, can produce therapeutic electric/ magnetic fields. Properly configured, they can also produce scalar waves. The special attributes of scalar waves were first described mathematically by James Clerk Maxwell in 1873, and later by Nikola Tesla. A certain type of pulsed electro-magnetic field, with their attendant scalar waves, seems to stimulate re-growth and regeneration in injured tissue. Covalent waves (conventional sine waves) do not have the same effect. Dr Robert O. Becker, M.D., discusses this phenomena in two of his recent books that deal with electro-medicine: *The Body Electric* (1985) and *Cross Currents* (1990).

Back to top

Nutritional Therapies

Introduction

"You are what you eat! ". Did your mother ever tell you that? Well, mine did, but I didn't appreciate the wisdom of those words until I approached middle age. Today, I realize that the biggest impediment to enjoying a truly robust state of health is the Standard American Diet (aptly abbreviated, SAD). While we could spend a lot of time on details, a short version of the SAD diet can be summarized as follows: Refined and processed foods can ruin your health and lower your immunity, setting you up for disease conditions.

In order to obtain a higher level of immunity and improved health, it's necessary to stop eating processed, refined foods and start eating whole, unprocessed raw-as-possible vegetables, beans, grains, nuts, sea plants (seaweed), a small amount of fish life if you want animal protein, and lots of pure, clean water.

Change Gradually

If you try to change everything about your diet all at once, you won't stick with it. Go slow. Change one item at a time and get accustomed to the healthier alternative before tackling another.

Start with soft drinks (or soda). All soft drinks are simply ruinous to your health. Coke, 7-Up, Pepsi, Sprite, Dr Pepper, etc. It's ALL GARBAGE and it's RUINING YOUR HEALTH. Read the ingredients on the side of a can of soda. It will usually list 17-24 grams of sugar. That's the equivalent of 6-10 teaspoons of sugar with each and every 12 oz can that you're guzzling down. When you ingest refined sugar, you lower your body's immunity for FOUR HOURS. If you're drinking soft drinks here and there throughout the day, then you're keeping your immunity suppressed all day long. People with suppressed immunity seem to easily pick up every bug that's going around. Have you ever noticed that little connection in people (especially teenagers) who drink sodas all day long?

Another problem with soft drinks is the tremendous amount of PHOSPHOROUS that's contained in them. Large amounts of phosphorous are bad news for the body because they combine with other minerals (like Calcium) and tie them up for eventual excretion. Now calcium is a mineral that your body DOES NEED in large amounts in your bloodstream for daily use. If your soft drink is yanking the calcium out of your blood stream, where does the body get the calcium it needs for everyday jobs? Why, it gets it from your teeth and bones!

Women who are worried about osteoporosis would be way ahead of the game by avoiding soft drinks (and excess animal protein), instead of going broke buying calcium supplements at the health food store (which are mostly exiting out the other end anyway).

Replace the soft drinks with WATER. It usually takes a couple of days to break a sugar addiction (oh, you never thought of YOU as being addicted to anything? Well, answer me this: Do you have a CRAVING for soft drinks when you don't have them? If you do, then you are definitely addicted). Satisfy your desire for sugar by eating sweet fruit (like bananas) during the adjustment period. Eventually you will come to love drinking water, especially ozonated water. . The more you drink, the better you'll feel. Try it.

To be continued

The Budwig Diet

Germany's 90 year old Dr Joanna Budwig, nominated 6 times for the Nobel Prize, has made the most remarkable discovery of them all! After 30 years of research, she has found that 2 simple food items: 1. Flax Seed Oil (cold-pressed, unprocessed) and 2. Low Fat Cottage Cheese will CURE or prevent many forms of cancers and a long list of other degenerative disease including cardiovascular diseases and skin diseases! Unprocessed flax seed oil provides 2 essential fatty acids seriously deficient in the standard American diet: Linolenic and Linoleic acids. These two unsaturated fatty acids have 3 high-energy double bonds (pi-electrons) in their outer electron shells. These fatty acids affect the membranes of animal cells and permit a thousand-fold increase in oxygen transport and assimilation! By substantially increasing the oxidation potential within the cell, Dr Budwig proved what her German predecessor, Dr Otto Warburg, had discovered 30 years earlier: cancer cells cannot survive in an oxygen-rich environment. With sulfur-rich protein and calcium provided by the cottage cheese, all the elements are in place for membrane repair and increased energy transfer. A 2001 news item posted on the Internet from Duke University caught my attention (and ire) claiming to be hot on the trail of a 'new' discovery concerning the anticancer benefits of flax seed oil. I contacted the editor and set him straight on a few historical facts. To recover from cancer, the Budwig Diet needs to be taken in conjunction with a strict, health-promoting diet free of processed, devitalized foods (see the Gerson Therapy below).

Urine Therapy

In 1945, John W. Armstrong published a book called *The Water of Life, A Treatise on Urine Therapy*. The book explored the difficult-to-accept idea that drinking one's own urine will promote healing and restore health to those afflicted with grave illnesses. Martha Christy also published a book on this topic titled *Your Own Perfect Medicine* in the late 1980's. I highly recommend reading both of them. Christy's approach is more technical and includes injections of prepared urine tissue and taking urine drops under the tongue.

Armstrong's approach is simpler: To resolve life-threatening disease conditions, drink every drop of your own urine and neither eat nor drink anything else until you are completely well!! In his book, Armstrong provides the history of many, many patients with

a variety of serious conditions (cancers, massive infections, heart conditions, etc.) who were frequently near The End. In some cases, the patient was so gravely disabled, that he couldn't produce any urine of his own. In those cases, Armstrong would 'jump start' the patient with his own urine. Afterwards, the patient was able to produce a small amount of his own. With each subsequent ingestion of urine, the patient would gain in both strength and relief from pain. For the most serious cases, patients drank nothing but their own urine for periods of 90, 120, 150 days! Some, even longer. Armstrong points out that rubbing the body with old urine (for a substantial period of time, E.g. 1-2 hours) is a necessary adjunct treatment to ingestion in very serious cases. In less severe cases, rubbing with old urine will clear up most skin conditions and produce a smooth, blemish-free skin if applied regularly (ladies, take note). Why this works is explained at length in the books, but briefly the

1. replenishment of vital tissues lost to the ill patient through the urine and the
2. reingestion, refinement, and re-filtering of antibodies and other immune enhancing substances allows the body to exclusively concentrate on destroying, unclogging, and removing the offending organisms and diseased tissue, without the burdens of routine work such as digestion and normal detoxification

Of course, we normally think of both urine and stool elimination as waste, but urine, unlike feces, is totally sterile. Mind you, it's the filtrate of your own blood. Many people in normal health drink urine daily in order to keep their health and maintain physical beauty. Get the books and read them. In the event of survival difficulties, this simple technique can save your life.

Beyond the Urine Therapy Story, I knew I had discovered a trusted and kindred spirit when Armstrong began the book's Introduction with the following words: "Owing to the increasing part played by vested interests in many branches of human endeavor, not least in the very lucrative providing of remedies for disease, intelligent members of the public, are growing more and more distrustful of orthodox medical methods."

He continued the book's Introduction by asking why, after more than 50 years (as of 1945), can orthodox cancer researchers only offer the knife, radium, or X-rays to address this malignancy after so much time, money, and effort has been expended to discover its cause and cure? The author further inquires, why, after so many letters from doctors testifying to the highly unsatisfactory results of radium treatment (repeatedly published in the British Medical Journal), did the Cancer Ring (the Cancer Establishment or Cancer Industry as we would refer to it today) continue to tout radium as the "best" therapy? Finally, why, did the Cancer Research Ring, who "still asks the public to donate large sums of money towards the discovery of a cure", continuously discount and belittle effective treatments for cancer, when those therapies were proposed by practitioners of non-orthodox medicine?

58 years later, nothing much has changed when it comes to the politics of Big Medicine.

Today, we know the answers to John Armstrong's questions. Only the most naive and uninformed among us continue to believe the party line spouted by the pharmaceutical/medical establishment and their propaganda flunkies such as the The American Cancer Society: "The Cure for Cancer is just around the Corner"; "Get a Checkup and Write a Check"; "The Race for The Cure"; " Marathon to Beat Breast Cancer"; etc. It's pure rot: nothing but lies to bilk the trusting and believing public out of their money and fend the appearance of doing honest research. The promoters and planners of these publicity/ fund raising events deserve the greatest possible condemnation for their deceit.

Related Articles:

Orthodox Medicine Has Failed Us (Oct. 16, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/failuresoforthodoxmedicine16oct06.shtml>

Doctors Are The Third Leading Cause of Death in the US, Causing 250,000 Deaths Every Year

http://www.mercola.com/2000/jul/30/doctors_death.htm

© Copyright 2001-2018 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

July 15, 2018

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux

Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket

Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Ozone
A Quick Overview ©
GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

Introduction / Therapeutic Applications / Ozonated Water / Ozonated Olive Oil /

FussiaFedFlag23h35w Native Russian translation from Timur Kadirov
<http://clipartmag.com/ru-ozone>

By Ken Adachi, Editor
<http://educate-yourself.org/ozone/index.shtml#top>
First posted in December 2002

Ozone, a Quick Overview by Ken Adachi (Dec. 2002)

Facebook Censorship
To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove
any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<https://tinyurl.com/yaf5wb4a>

Introduction

Ozone is an unstable, but highly beneficial molecule. It's the tri-atomic form of oxygen: Instead of the normal arrangement of 2 atoms of oxygen (O₂), ozone is comprised of 3 atoms of oxygen (O₃). Ozone, however, doesn't want to stay in that tri-atomic state very long and unless held in check or bound by other molecular couplings, ozone will usually break down from O₃ to O₂ + O₁ within 20 minutes or so (at atmospheric pressure at least). O₁ is called a singlet oxygen atom and it's HIGHLY REACTIVE. with just about any substance that should NOT be in the human body including all pathogens (virus, bacteria, etc.) and synthetic compounds or their metabolites such as drugs and their metabolite residues.

There are 3 common methods of producing ozone.

1. Hot Spark
2. Ultraviolet light
3. Cold Plasma

Hot spark (corona discharge) production was used mostly for industrial applications, but today you will find corona discharge ozone available for personal application. Ultraviolet and cold plasma are most commonly offered in therapeutic work.

Cold plasma will produce far greater quantities of ozone in a given space of time compared to ultraviolet production. However, that is not to say that the ultraviolet method is not a useful method of producing ozone. When you want a smaller, steady trickle of ozone, then UV might be the better choice.

Some cold plasma units also have the capability of producing short-lived isotopes of ozone which include O₄, O₅, O₆, O₇ etc. These isotopes are even more reactive than ordinary O₃.

Ozone reacts with many common chemicals, but some compounds are non-reactive. See this link for more information:

<http://educate-yourself.org/ozone/ozonereactionswithcommonchemicals29sep06.shtml>

Therapeutic Applications

Ozone can be applied to the body in a number of ways. The Germans have a long history of applying ozone in a therapy known as Autohemotherapy. This therapy requires the removal of a pint of blood from the body, ozonating it, and reintroducing the blood into the bloodstream.

A second technique is to introduce the ozone directly into the bloodstream via intravenous injection. The idea of intravenous injection has raised concern with some people concerning the notion of gas embolism which might lead to a heart attack or blockage in the lungs. Gas embolisms, however, do not occur with pure ozone. Air, which is largely composed of 80% nitrogen and 20 % oxygen, will create a gas bubble in the blood at atmospheric pressure, but not ozone. Nitrogen will create a gas bubble in the blood at atmospheric pressure, but not ozone. The rate of ozone delivery and the very small needle used to inject the ozone, guarantee no possibility of gas embolism. Do not allow this bogus fear tactic to keep you from investigating this highly effective and safe therapy!

A third technique is to introduce the ozone gas stream into the colon via the rectum (called Rectal Insufflation).

A fourth technique is to ozonate water and have the patient drink it.

A fifth method is something that I learned from a cancer patient (Mark Blakemore) who was given a couple of months to live by his oncologist. He was able to cure himself of

cancer with ozone by allowing a gentle stream of ozone to enter the bloodstream by holding the ozone output tube about one inch from his eardrum in a process known as ear insufflation..

A sixth technique for assimilating ozone through the skin is called an Ozone Shower. You enclose the body part (or the entire patient from the neck down) in a plastic bag or a jumpsuit made of Tyvek (a permeable synthetic fiber) and attach a tube carrying the ozone stream into the bag. The patient is nude if it's a full body application. It's best to warm up the skin and open pores by taking a warm shower beforehand. Breathing a substantial concentration of ozone is irritating to lung tissue, so you should point a fan at the patient's face to keep him from breathing the ozone directly.

The therapeutic properties of ozone can be astounding. Organized Medicine, the FDA, and above all the Pharmaceutical giants have been actively suppressing information about ozone therapy for the better part of this century. Officially, the FDA list ozone as a toxic gas, an utter and contemptible falsehood. Many healers, including licensed MD's and chiropractors have been jailed and viciously harassed for treating (and healing) patients with ozone. Why? It works and the pharmaceutical houses, along with their puppets in the FDA and local medical boards don't want you to know that it works! That's why.

Ozonated Water

Ozonated water is highly beneficial for either healthy or sickly people. It's easy to make and should be consumed regularly. Besides providing more oxygen to the brain (greater alertness and mental clarity), Ozonated water will oxidize pathogens and synthetics residues in the body, allowing their complete elimination through excretion. To make Ozonated water using our generator, simply place the output tubing with the attached air stone bubbler into a large empty glass or pitcher. Fill half of the glass with ice and top off with clean water (I normally use distilled or spring water and avoid tap water, but use tap water if you have nothing else. The ozone will oxidize out the undesirable contaminants in tap water).

Run the generator for 5-10 minutes for a large glass of water and 20-25 minutes for a pitcher of water. The purpose of the ice is to make the water as cold as possible in order to absorb more ozone and hold onto it for a longer period of time. Room temperature water loses its ozone within a few minutes. Drink the Ozonated water as soon as you can after making it. The ozone is constantly coming out of solution and will completely dissipate in about 20 minutes, so the sooner you drink it, the more ozone you'll get. Don't try to guzzle it because it's icy water, but keep on sipping it steadily until its all down.

You can extend the 'shelf life' of Ozonated water by adding a couple of drops of ConcenTrace (available in most health food stores as a trace mineral supplement) to the water before you ozonate it. You can then bottle it and keep it in the refrigerator for a few days. Some ozone will attach itself to the minerals in ConcenTrace and prevent it from

bubbling out of the water so quickly.

Ozonated Olive Oil

You can ingest a teaspoon of ozonated olive oil once or twice a day and get a steady internal application of ozone. You can use any olive oil, but I prefer to use organic Extra Virgin Olive oil. I nearly fill an 8 Oz. glass jar (with a screw on lid) with olive oil. You can bubble ozone through the oil for 60 minutes if you're using a 100-200mg ozone machine or 30 minutes if you have a 400 mg. ozone machine. After screwing on the lid, you can store it in the refrigerator for about 30 days.

If you have an ozone machine with a heavy duty air pump, you can make concentrated ozonated olive oil by bubbling ozone through olive oil for 2 or 3 or 4 weeks, 24 hours a day. I usually use a round fish bowl half filled with olive oil. At one point in the production process (after a few days), the viscosity of the olive oil will be such that you will get foaming for a while. Using the round fish bowl will cause the foam bubbles to climb up the inside of the fish bowl where its own weight will cause it to drop back into the main body of oil. It's the ideal shape to use to prevent foaming oil from going over the top of your container. I prefer to use a cold plasma ozone generator for all types of ozone applications. Cold plasma has zero nitrogen by-products (a potential drawback to corona discharge machines for internal applications. It's OK for external applications) and yet a very high output of ozone compared to UV, which has a substantially lower ozone output and lower electron spin velocity than cold plasma produced ozone. After placing it in a small jar, you stick it into the freezer for storage (always put it back into the freezer after use in order to retain the maximum potency of ozone).

Technique for Concentrated Olive Oil

Take a wide mouth glass jar or lab beaker or (ideally) a round glass fish bowl and fill it somewhere between one third and one half with olive oil. Don't add more than one half olive oil because you're going to have a mess on your hands later on. Place the special tubing for Ozonated olive oil that came with the generator into the bottom of the jar and turn the generator on. Adjust the flow output valve for a nice even bubbling. I usually loosely place a glass plate on top of the beaker to keep out dust. Any kind of loose tent will work though. After 10 or 12 days, the olive oil will go through a phase where it will produce lots of big foamy bubbles which can rise to the top of the beaker (and possibly overflow-thus the caution about not adding too much olive oil). That phase will pass and the bubbles will soon become much finer and the foam will then become smaller in volume. Eventually, the foaming will stop altogether. After running the process for 3 or 4 weeks, the olive will have a thick, syrupy consistency. You can use this form for oral application or use it for other applications with require a semi- liquid consistency. Use your imagination and run some experiments. Ozonated olive oil is extremely useful. I'm sure you can come up with a few tricks of your own.

By attaching the ozone molecule to the olive oil molecular matrix, you can apply the ozone topically to lesions, cuts, abrasions, infections, scars, wounds, etc. Its therapeutic capacities can be amazing. If you have a serious external lesion or infection that is not

healing, you should consider using Ozonated olive oil.

Ozone Generators

Send me an E mail for more information regarding ozone generators.

. (Ken Adachi, Editor)

(My thanks to Ed McCabe, Merlin Wolf, Dr Bob Beck and Mark Blakemore (self described during a radio interview as "just a dumb farmer") for their contributions in helping to educate the public about the many benefits of ozone therapy.)

Articles on Ozone & Hydrogen Peroxide:

Ozone Destroys Mold Growth (Oct. 31, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ozoneandmold31oct07.shtml>

Ozone's Reaction with Common Chemicals (Sep. 29, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ozone/ozonereactionswithcommonchemicals29sep06.shtml>

Oxygen, Ozone, & Hydrogen Peroxide by Dr. Majid Ali (July 17, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/ozonebymajidli17jul03.shtml>

The Many Benefits of Hydrogen Peroxide (July 17, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/benefitsofhydrogenperoxide17jul03.shtml>

© Copyright 2002-2018 Educate-Yourself & Ken Adachi , All Rights Reserved

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert

James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Immunity Boosting

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/immunboosting/>

Forbidden Cures | Supplements | Peace & Relaxation | Exercise

The body's own immune system, if sufficiently strengthened and boosted by natural means, can resist or surmount an attack by any natural biological organism. Other deadly organisms exist today which are not natural in origin, but rather have been bioengineered in genetic engineering laboratories located mostly in the United States. These pathogens were intentionally designed to circumvent and cripple the body's immune system and ensure the lethality of the disease. Two well known bioengineered diseases are AIDS and Ebola. There are some new 'mystery' diseases which have recently made their appearance and yet other virulent bioengineered diseases which are waiting in the wings for the 'right time' (see Population Control under New World Order). Bioengineered organisms require special consideration and technologies to defeat them, but they are defeatable.

The main focus of our organization is the promotion of non-pharmaceutical medicine. We all possess the innate ability to protect ourselves from disease. This wondrous disease prevention system is the immune system, which has been, much like the value of proper nutrition, largely forgotten and ignored. Proper nutrition is one of the easiest ways to boost the immune system.

The overuse of pharmaceutical drugs, and the lack of information concerning immunity boosting has left the average American's immune system efficiency level at 40% or 50%, at best. Some countries, like Japan, have a traditional diet that creates a stronger immune system and consequently Japanese people (who embrace the traditional diet) usually live a longer lifespan. It's no coincidence that Japanese women are among the longest living people on the planet.

Forbidden Cures

The health innovations discussed on our Forbidden Cures page all provide remarkable ways to heal yourself of a wide variety of conditions, and boost your immune system. The following are a few alternative therapies that we currently offer information on (the "Forbidden Cures" page will be greatly expanded in the near future):
Click on any of the links below to see their respective sections

- Colloidal Silver
- Oxygen Therapies
- Electro Medicine
- Nutritional Therapies

Supplements

[Flax Seed Oil | Sodium Ascorbate | Cayenne Pepper]

There is so much to be said about supplements that we will not even attempt to cover everything, as there are already a number of organizations who have constructed websites with a wealth of information on this topic (many of these can be found on our links page). However, we will provide you with information on a few of the more extraordinary supplements that we have found to be especially effective for general immunity boosting, as well as treatment of specific ailments:

Flax Seed Oil

Over-consumption of "bad" highly saturated fats, low in essential fatty acids (EFA's) results in fat deposition causing obesity and fatty degeneration. When "good" unsaturated fats rich in EFA's are added to the diet, food utilization and energy production are enhanced and less fat is deposited. The richest source of Omega 3 fatty acids is flax seed oil with 55-65% Omega 3 and 15-25% Omega 6 fatty acids. Omega 6 fatty acids are essential but are less likely to be deficient in the American diet.

EFA's and their derivatives serve a number of vital functions including transport and metabolism of both cholesterol and triglycerides, normal brain development and

function, required in the structure of cell membranes, increase metabolic rate, oxygen uptake and energy production, slow down growth of cancer cells, candida and other anaerobic organisms, production of prostaglandins and replenish skin oils to combat dryness and wrinkling.

Conditions associated with fatty degeneration include cardiovascular disease, cancer, obesity, diabetes, arthritis, rheumatism, acne and other skin conditions, multiple sclerosis, cystic fibrosis, glandular atrophy, asthma, kidney, liver and gall bladder problems. In addition to general immunity boosting, flax seed oil has proven to be effective in the following conditions: Cardiovascular disease, Cancer, tumors, Obesity, Diabetes, Hypoglycemia, Skin conditions, Glandular atrophy, Liver and gall bladder, Kidney problems, etc.

Our recommended dosage is one or two teaspoons daily. Although taking flax seed oil by swigging it down or by the spoonful is not very palatable, so you may wish to add it to foods. Here are some suggestions: dip your bread into it, add it to your hot or cold cereal, or spray it over your popcorn. Here is a simple salad dressing featuring flax seed oil:

Flax Seed Oil Basic Salad Dressing

4 tablespoons organic flax seed oil

1 1/2 tablespoons lemon juice

1 medium garlic clove, crushed

Pinch of seasoned salt or salt-free seasoning

Fresh ground pepper to taste

Jazz up this basic recipe to your own personal taste by using your favorite herbs and spices. Place all ingredients into a bowl and whisk together until smooth and creamy. This recipe is quick and delicious!

Sodium Ascorbate (Vitamin C)

Sodium Ascorbate powder is a non-acidic form of Vitamin C. Vitamin C has intrinsic antiviral and antibacterial activity though its main effect is improvement in host resistance. Sodium Ascorbate (Vitamin C Powder) may be beneficial in: General immunity boosting, helping to ward off or prevent colds & flus, assisting the healing of wounds, aiding the body in fighting infection, etc.

Unlike most animals that produce their own Vitamin C, the human body does not synthesize any. Whether for general immunity boosting or for the treatment of a specific condition, one requires more Vitamin C than our contemporary diet supplies. The amount of vitamin C you take daily determines its effectiveness. 60 mg per day is the RDA (Recommended Daily Allowance for adults). This is easily obtained from fresh fruits and vegetables. 500 mg to 5 gm (grams) per day has proven to be beneficial in the prevention of colds, and general immunity boosting. However, Vitamin C dosage of over 1 gm can realistically only be obtained through supplements.

Sodium Ascorbate provides, on average, between 4 and 5 gm of Vitamin C per teaspoon. Our recommendation for general immunity boosting is one teaspoon (approximately 4.5 gm) daily. If you are experiencing cold symptoms, we suggest a dosage of 4 to 5 gm (usually one teaspoon) per hour. If this treatment is started in the early stages of a cold, it will often fail to develop. If the cold has already developed, this treatment will usually lessen the effect of the cold, and speed recovery. Dissolving the powder in water (or juice, if you find the taste especially unpleasant) is the preferred method of consumption.

Sodium Ascorbate appears to be the most well-known Vitamin C supplement, although there are a number of others available. They are as follows:

Calcium Ascorbate

This seems to be nearly as well-known as Sodium Ascorbate. If you cannot find Sodium Ascorbate, this will perform virtually the same effect. The proponents of calcium ascorbate claim that calcium in this form of vitamin C is well utilized.

Magnesium Ascorbate

Magnesium is essential for calcium utilization.

Potassium Ascorbate

The addition of potassium may lower blood pressure.

Zinc Ascorbate

The zinc may give an added boost to the immune system.

Manganese Ascorbate

Chromium Ascorbate

Cayenne Pepper (Capsicum)

Perhaps the single most wonderful and most beneficial herb in the entire herbal kingdom is Capsicum, or Cayenne Red Pepper. Many herbalists have said that if they could have only one herb to work with, they would choose Capsicum.

Cayenne is a pepper well known for its benefits to the circulatory system. It aids the body to balance pressure levels and resist abnormal bleeding. Cayenne is also used as an overall digestive aid: It stimulates the production of gastric juices, improves metabolism, and even helps relieve gas. It appears to have a beneficial effect on blood fats as well. This plant assists in the body's utilization of other herbs, when used in an herbal combination. When applied topically, it helps relieve minor discomfort.

According to a 1987 study published in the Journal of Bioscience, rats fed a diet high in cayenne experienced a significant reduction in blood triglycerides and low density lipoproteins (LDL), or "bad" cholesterol. Capsaicin, a compound found in cayenne that gives the spice its "kick," is an antiinflammatory. Recently, cayenne has been used successfully to treat patients with cluster headaches, a particularly painful type of headache. Used externally, cayenne liniment can soothe the stiffness and pain of rheumatism and arthritis.

Cayenne will work nicely as a general immune booster, or as an addition to treatment of almost any ailment. Our recommended dosage is as follows 1/4 to 1 teaspoon 3 times a day, taken with plenty of water or juice at mealtime, unless instructed otherwise. If using Cayenne capsules, take 2-3 three times a day with with a large glass of water, unless instructed otherwise.

Peace & Relaxation

[Meditation | Yoga | Tai Chi]

One of the best ways to lower your immune system and make yourself sick is stress. Similarly, negative emotions like worry and anger will also lower your immune system. So as you might expect, one good way to boost your immune system, as well as to improve the general quality of your life, is to eliminate these negative emotions. The following are methods of doing this which we have found to be effective:

Meditation

[General Meditation | Focused Breathing | Visualization | Mantra Meditation]

Meditation has become increasingly popular in the western world. It provides a simple way to relax yourself, relieve stress, boost your immune system, and create more well-being and happiness in your life. The method of meditation you choose is not so important as achieving the desired result--a quiet mind, which promotes inner peace and relaxation. There are many different types of meditation, and our suggestion to you is to choose whatever you enjoy and feels right. If you're not very familiar with meditation, here are a few techniques we recommend:

General Meditation:

"There's nothing to it!" is something I often hear when someone is describing general meditation, and frankly, it's absolutely true. General meditation is as simple as quieting your mind. Find a quiet place and time when you won't be disturbed, close your eyes, and clear your mind of any thoughts. Sit like this, attempting to eliminate all thoughts and experience total peace, for whatever period of time feels comfortable. Often beginners find it difficult to meditate for more than five or ten minutes. If you find yourself in such a situation, don't despair. You will find yourself able to sit for longer and longer intervals as time progresses. If you have never meditated before, consider starting your meditations in intervals of five minutes. When you feel comfortable, increase your intervals to ten minutes. When you feel comfortable with that, try to move to fifteen minutes, and continue like this until you feel a length of time that suits you. Many experienced meditators, including Deepak Chopra, meditate for thirty minutes in the morning and at night, as well as for thirty minutes in the afternoon if they feel stressed.

Focused Breathing:

Focused breathing is another very popular, yet tremendously simple, meditation. As in general meditation, find a quiet time and place where you won't be disturbed, close your eyes, and clear your mind of any thoughts. From there, focus on your breathing. Focus on the in-breath, and the out-breath. This is also commonly known as conscious

breathing, because as opposed to our normal breathing which we do not focus on or attempt to control, "focused breathing" is consciously monitored and controlled. You simply "watch" yourself breathe, so to speak, and attempt to bring your breaths to a slow, rhythmic pace (whatever pace feels comfortable to you). By focusing on your breath, you draw your attention to that, and eliminate random thoughts, which creates a feeling of inner peace. To help focus on their breath, people will often draw their attention to the air entering their nostrils, and the air leaving their mouth. You may also wish to draw your attention to the rising and falling of your chest. Use whatever method you feel comfortable with. As for controlling the pace of your breath, some people count a certain number of seconds between each breath and attempt to maintain this slow, rhythmic, controlled pace. Others prefer not to count. Others use different techniques still. We suggest you use whatever feels comfortable to you.

Visualization:

Visualization can be used to achieve a variety of results. One simple visualization for general well-being and stress-reduction is to first quiet yourself and begin as you would in general meditation or focused breathing, then visualize yourself inhaling golden or white light/energy, and exhaling gray, stale, old energy. The white or golden light represents new, fresh, rejuvenating energy, while the gray energy represents any stress, unhappiness, worries, anger, or other negative emotions you may be holding inside you. This visualization is a great way to release the stress and tension of the day, and give yourself more energy. If you have a specific ailment you are trying to relieve yourself of, visualize the same white or golden energy surrounding the area of your body which is in need of healing. Focus on that white or golden light/energy healing and energizing that area of your body. Continue focusing this healing energy on the afflicted area of your body for whatever time period feels comfortable to you. Try to repeat this procedure daily or multiple times daily if you feel compelled to do so. As always, do what feels right for you.

The Transcendent Meditating Racket

What started out as a nationwide fad in the 1970s where beginner classes were offered for \$30, or \$50 or \$75 per person, has now grown into a 3 Billion money generating Empire where the beginners course is available for \$2500 and the advanced 'sidhi' revelation is a mere \$4,000 and up. I found a well written 2013 article by Lynn Stuart Parramore posted at AlterNet (archive copy) that blows a huge hole through the manufactured hype and guru based phony mysticism promoted by this group whose headquarters I believe is located in Iowa. If you want to learn the technique, there are a number of books available on amazon.com for \$20 or so that will give the low down on what is essentially a simple meditative technique employing certain Hindi (or Sanscrit) sounding mantra words that are bestowed upon you (at great cost, of course). Paid up receivees are forbidden by the Empire to reveal their 'exclusive' mantra, but you can find most of the list posted at this Australian web site (archive copy) and take one from there, for, well ~ for free (Wow, what an extraordinary idea when discussing the topic of transcendence, enlightenment and relaxation. Hmmm?), I can verify that the mantra I

was given in the 1970s is indeed located on that list. I didn't realize that the exclusive and special mantra bestowed on each paid-up receivee is based on ones age at the time of the bestowal (rather than the Empire touted 'special insights' gleaned about you by your Empire-certified, authorized and licensed teacher).

Mantra Meditation (MM):

There is much to be said about mantra meditation, but I will just cover it briefly here, as there are many sources of information on this topic. Mantra meditation uses a "mantra"--a word or phrase which is repeated throughout the duration of the meditation--to focus oneself on that one word or phrase, thereby allowing all random thoughts to be released. To begin, prepare yourself as you would doing any of the other meditations listed here, then find a mantra which feels good to you (you should be able to find many of these if you do a little searching) and repeat it either aloud or silently for whatever period of time feels comfortable to you. The following are two well-known mantras which you may care to experiment with:

"ON-NAMA SHIVA YA" (OHN NAH MA SHE VAH YAH)

"OM MANI PADME UM" (OHM MAH NEE PAHD MEH UM)

Of course because these are traditional they are not English mantras, so you may or may not wish to use them. If you can think of an English word or phrase, such as "Love" or "Peace" or "God", which feels good to you, by all means, don't hesitate to use it.

Yoga

Yoga Means Union. Although many people think this term refers to union between body and mind or body, mind and spirit, the traditional acceptance is union between the Jivatman and Paramatman, that is between one's individual consciousness and the Universal Consciousness. Therefore Yoga refers to a certain state of consciousness as well as to methods that help one reach that goal or state of union with the divine.

Yoga increases strength and flexibility, improves circulation, promotes well-being, and provides relief for common postural and chronic pain problems. Anyone can practice yoga. You don't have to be young, fit or supple. You start from where you are at this moment. Each individual works within her/his own level of comfort listening to their own body's messages.

Yoga is completely non competitive. Each person is coming to Yoga for their own health and well being. There is pressure on us to be competitive in all sorts of areas, and it is a great relief and pleasure to find a style of exercise that is loving and nurturing, that connects us to a source of stability and peace within, that truly gives us a "time out", a break from the cares of the day, time to just be ourselves. One comes away from practice feeling energized, but calm and ready to deal situations on any level.

If you would like more information Yoga, please see the links page.

Tai Chi

Tai chi is a Chinese martial art that is primarily practiced for its health benefits, including a means for dealing with tension and stress. Among the martial arts, there are two basic types: the "hard" martial arts and the "soft" martial arts. The latter are also called internal arts. Examples of the hard martial arts are karate and kung fu (or wushu). Examples of the soft martial arts are ba gua and tai chi. Tai chi emphasizes complete relaxation, and is essentially a form of meditation, or what has been called "meditation in motion." Unlike the hard martial arts, tai chi is characterized by soft, slow, flowing movements that emphasize force, rather than brute strength. Though it is soft, slow, and flowing, the movements are executed precisely.

There are several organizations and individuals who have constructed wonderfully detailed websites on this topic. Rather than duplicate their efforts, please see their websites for more information on this topic:

[The Patience T'ai Chi Association](#)

[Yang Style Tai Chi Homepage](#)

[Qi - The Journal of Traditional Eastern Health & Fitness](#)

[Knud Erik Andersens Tai Chi Chuan Institute Homepage](#)

For more information on meditation, yoga, or tai chi, please see our links page.

Exercise

Exercise stimulates circulation, improves muscle tone, improves cardiac function and boosts immunity. It is also a way to eliminate toxins from the body. Exercise is a critical component in the elimination of "poisons"--such as myriad toxins that build up in the body as a result of regular bodily processes in addition to man-made chemicals--from the body for three simple reasons. First, when we exercise we breathe more deeply, more forcefully and more often. In doing so, we release toxic by-products through the lungs. Second, when we exercise we also perspire. Perspiration is another means to eliminate metabolic waste material from the body. Finally, muscular activity is the only way to move waste material through the lymphatic vessels. If we don't sweat, don't breathe heavily and don't move our muscles, these toxins must find another way out. Unfortunately, they usually remain in the body, only to foul the biochemical machinery that makes our immune system operate efficiently. The result: susceptibility to illness. An article published in the International Journal of Sports Medicine illustrates the effect exercise can have on infections. In this study, only 45 minutes of brisk walking per day was shown to lower the incidence of upper respiratory symptoms, cut the duration of illness in half and increase natural killer-cell activity in people prone to upper respiratory tract infections.

The exercise credo of the eighties, "no pain, no gain," has fortunately given way to a

more realistic notion that moderate exercise confers as many health benefits as strenuous exercise. Moderate exercisers have the added benefit of suffering fewer injuries as well. In fact, highly strenuous training can temporarily weaken immune function. While such intensive training is what some prefer, rest assured that something as simple as a daily walk will provide your body with health and immune benefits. If you enjoy sports, or other physical pastimes such as dancing or hiking, that will provide a more than adequate way to get the exercise your body needs. The key is, no matter how you get your exercise, to do it regularly and make sure it's fun! (If you have an existing medical condition, see your doctor before embarking on any exercise plan.)

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Gary Wade | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Tony Cartalucci in Thailand | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | Rev. Moon | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Metal Free Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark Books | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket

Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog |
Global Warming | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed |
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Japan Radiation Hysteria | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites
| Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Contact Us/ E-mail | Jane Tripp Time Travel |
Discussion

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Nutrition, The Key to Energy

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

FussiaFedFlag23h35w Native Russian Translation: <http://edutranslator.com/pitanie-kljuch-k-jenergii/>

Russian translation completed by Edubirdie

By Ken Adachi

<https://educate-yourself.org/nutrition/index.shtml#top>

Nutrition, The Key to Energy from educate-yourself.org

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/yxh38xky>

Anti-Nutrients | Sugar | Dairy Products | Vegetarianism | Water | Fiber | Juicing |
Reccomended Diet | Suggested Reading

The value of proper nutrition cannot be emphasized enough. Your body's health is directly related to what you put into it. Modern supermarket food is devitalized due to contaminants and processing. Organic, fresh, raw foods possess forms of energy not currently understood by orthodox science. Some of these esoteric energies can be measured and detected, however. There is a instument available today, the Vohl Dermatron, that can measure the "vital force" of food. A simpler method (but no less accurate) is to use a dowsing pendulum to determine this vital force on a scale of 1-10 for instance. Raw foods also contain digestive enzymes that cooked and processed foods lack. The digestive enzymes that Nature provides with the raw fruit, vegetable, or meat is the perfect match for that particular food. If you don't get the digestive enzymes in the foods that you eat, your body has to make them. That requires energy and nutrients that's depleting of your energy resources. Many researchers who study those elements that contribute to longevity feel that the human body has a limited capacity and store of enzyme production over a lifetime. When your enzyme producing capacity expires, you expire!

Vitamins and minerals are much more bio-available if they are in the form provided by Nature (raw, unprocessed, unextracted). Once you process food and strip away the vitamins, for example; merely adding denatured vitamins back into the food through fortification will not give you the equivalent quality or bioactivity of vitamins as originally provided by Nature. This is the biggest error made by dietitians, the nutritional arm of orthodox medicine racket. In considering the makeup of foods, they look only at the chemical elements themselves (calcium, phosphorus, etc.) and assume that as long as the element can be measured in the food or added to the food, you are getting the equivalent nutrition and bioactivity as provided by Nature. What stupidity! Nothing could be farther from the truth.

Despite the abundance of food in the United States, nutritional deficiency is quite common. It is important to understand this because Americans are often lulled into believing that foods are fortified with needed nutrients. It's like computers, "Garbage in, Garbage out".

I've been talking to people for a long time about understanding the nature of health and disease. Whenever I chat with someone with health problems and we're trying to figure out why, the last thing he will consider is his diet. "It's stress"; "It's genes"; "It's the job"; "It's the wife"; "It's the mother-in-law", etc. It's everything. but the diet. Folks, 99% of the time, ...it's the diet!

Since nutrition is a rather large topic, I'll start with a few important subjects and add to the list as time permits. For more information on nutrition, please see our suggested reading list at the bottom of this page.

Anti-Nutrients

Anti nutrients are substances to which we are all exposed through food and water that antagonize nutrients needed for health. Some anti nutrients bind to other nutrients, making them useless. Others tie up enzymes needed in digestion and other body functions. Some cause problems by creating a greater need for certain nutrients. Others cause nutrients to be excreted more rapidly from the body. In our world of high technology, the level of anti nutrients to which we are exposed is surprisingly high. Many of the anti nutrients have either a direct or indirect effect on immune function. Anything you can do to reduce exposure to anti nutrients will be helpful in preventing recurrent illness.

Table sugar, food coloring, processed fats, additives like BHT, and most of the 3,000 or so food additives allowed in the United States often act as anti nutrients. For example, in 1985 it was reported that American agriculture uses 1 billion pounds of pesticides each year. That is 4.5 pounds for every man, woman and child in the country. These chemicals have many adverse effects, and are more of a problem than most would imagine. Caffeine is another serious problem that most people don't fully understand.

Pharmaceutical drugs constitute another important category of anti nutrients. If drug therapy is short, the effects are minimal, but if one takes a drug for a long time (months or years), the nutritional effects of the drugs must be taken into account. Below is a sample of the nutrients adversely affected by drugs. Taking drugs long term has more adverse effects than simply nutritional ones, but we are focused on nutrition here.

Drug	Clinical Condition	Nutrient Affected
Antibiotics	bacterial infection	Vit.. K, A, B12, Mg, folic acid, C, K+
Aspirin	pain, fever	B1, Vit.. C, K+

Cortisone inflammation, allergy Zn, K+, folate, B6, Vit.. C, D, Ca
Ritalin hyperactivity, ADD suppresses appetite
Phenobarbital seizure disorders Vit.. C, D, Ca, Mg, folic acid
Tetracycline infection Zn, Ca, Fe, Mg, Vit.. K, B2, B3, C, folate
Back to the top

Sugar

Simply stated, sugar lowers immunity. In 1951, Benjamin Sandler, M.D., a physician from Northern Carolina, wrote a book entitled Diet Prevents Polio. Dr. Sandler's work with rabbits and monkeys convinced him that high amounts of sugar in the diet made one more susceptible to polio. During the polio epidemic of 1948-49, he appeared on an Asheville radio station urging parents not to feed their children refined sugar or foods containing sugar such as ice cream, candy, and soft drinks. His admonitions also ran in local newspapers. In 1948, the incidence of polio in Northern Carolina was 2,402 cases. In 1949, after adopting the "Sandler diet," the rate had fallen to 214 cases. During this time, the national incidence of polio (39 states) had risen.

Was it a coincidence that the rate of polio dropped as the rate of sugar consumption decreased in this state? Did removal of sugar from the diet improve resistance to polio? You can come to your own conclusion, but there is good reason to believe that sugar consumption lowers immunity. In a report published in the American Journal of Clinical Nutrition, 100 grams of sugar from glucose, fructose, sucrose, honey or orange juice caused a significant decrease in the ability of white blood cells to engulf and destroy bacteria. This decrease in immune function was still present five hours after sugar was consumed.

There are numerous other studies that show decreases in immune function following sugar consumption. It is probably not significant when one only consumes sugar on occasion. However, on a daily basis it can wreak havoc on your immune system. The problem is sugar creeps into virtually every aspect of our diet, often without our awareness. This is because sugar is added to almost every packaged food sold today. The average adult American consumes more than 150 pounds of sugar each year (teenagers can consume over 200 pounds)! This is 14 times more than was ingested about 100 years ago. It's far too much for our bodies to handle.

To help illustrate the harmful effects of sugar, let's use breakfast cereals as an example. Many of the most popular children's cereals contain almost 50 percent of their calories as sugar. The presence of large amounts of sugar in the diet causes a gradual depletion of zinc in the body. As zinc levels decline, the sense of taste declines as well. As taste perception declines, there is a greater need to flavor the food in order to make it "taste good." Usually this means adding more sugar. This leads to a further reduction in body zinc levels, which further lowers the taste perception. As a result, a child heaps more sugar on top of his cereal. The cycle goes on and on.

In his book *Fighting the Food Giants*, biochemist Paul A. Stitt says that it is no accident that children's cereals are highly sugared. Food manufacturers were the first to discover that sugar consumption leads to a gradual loss of zinc, which in turn leads to a loss of taste perception. By marketing cereal high in sugar, they were able to create virtual addicts to their products. What parent has not heard screams of a toddler in the grocery store demanding his breakfast treat?

If you want to have sweets, it's better to get it from fresh fruit. Not canned fruit, not dried fruit, but fresh fruit. Honey or real maple (pure) syrup is far better than refined sugar if you must make something sweeter. Fruit provides a form of sugar called fructose. Because it's a natural monosaccharide, it's handled differently by the body than table sugar (sucrose) which is a disaccharide. There is one form of partly refined sugar that I do recommend for non diabetics to be consumed on a routine basis, but in a relatively modest amount. I'm talking about organic Black strap Molasses. The nutritional advantages of bio-available iron and sulfur (& other minerals) offered by black strap molasses far outweigh its downside as a source of sugar.
Back to the top

Dairy Products

Cow's milk is often touted on television as the "perfect food." It is supposedly needed by everyone. "If you don't drink milk, your bones will become brittle from osteoporosis" is the message from the Dairy Council, advertisers, and even some physicians. Yet, store bought cow's milk consumption has been shown to contribute to many of the health problems commonly encountered. Excessive consumption of cow's milk is often one of the major factors contributing to susceptibility to common infections. However, raw, unprocessed milk from clean cows raised in a wholesome environment is another story. The manner in which milk is commercially produced and processed has much to do with its reputation for causing health problems. If we all hadThe

According to Dr. Schmidt in his book *Childhood Ear Infections*, simply eliminating dairy products is often all that's required to solve the riddle of recurrent ear problems in children. These sentiments are echoed by Dr. Fred Pullen, an ear, nose and throat specialist in Miami, Florida. Patients are referred to Dr. Pullen for the sole purpose of having tubes surgically implanted in their eardrums. Before undergoing surgery, however, all patients are first placed on a diet that eliminates dairy products. The result: "three fourths [of these children] never need tubes."

If one does even the smallest amount of research, it becomes evident that there is a wealth of information on this topic. One well written book is *Principles of Nutrition* by Whitman H. Jordan, published by the Macmillan Company of New York in 1912. On page 266 Jordan describes a German study detailing the life outcome of 49,362 children born in Berlin during 1890. Before the end of one year, 12,623 of those children died. Of

those who died, 8,008 were fed on cow's milk. Only 1,588 had been breast fed. Let me quote from this 86 year old book:

"Further statistics show of those fed on mother's milk one in thirteen died, while of those brought up by hand (bottle fed), one out of every two died."

These figures require no comment. Do not think that cow's milk is only harmful to children, though. The problems with cow's milk are so numerous that noted professor of pediatrics at John Hopkins School of Medicine, Dr. Frank Oski, wrote a book entitled Please, Don't Drink Your Milk. The following are health conditions either directly caused by or associated with cow's milk consumption, taken from MILK IS GOOD FOR _____ by Robert M. Kradjian, M.D.:

"Among children the problems were allergy, ear and tonsil infections, bedwetting, asthma, intestinal bleeding, nephritis, colic, and childhood diabetes."

"In adults the problems seemed centered more around heart disease, arthritis, allergy, sinusitis, and the more serious questions of leukemia, lymphoma, cancer (colon, lung, prostate, breast, ovarian, and rectal.)"

"Even multiple sclerosis, osteoporosis, and cataracts have been associated with cow's milk consumption."

The other side of the debate includes healers like Dr. Hulda R. Clark (The Cure for All Disease) who says the milk is an important source of protein and calcium which is readily absorbed by the body. For very sick people with AIDS or cancer, it may be a critical ingredient for their recovery. You can make store bought milk relatively safe from all pathogenic organisms, by boiling it for only 10 seconds over a low heat and adding a small amount of powdered Vitamin C (I use Calcium Ascorbate or Sodium Ascorbate) . Let the milk cool to room temperature, pull off the 'skin' which formed on the top of the milk from boiling, and place in a glass bottle in the refrigerator. Another thought is to use Goat's milk which has a different effect on the body than commercial cow's milk. Organic goat's milk is preferred and raw goat's milk is said to be the best choice of all.

Back to the top
Vegetarianism

"Nothing will benefit human health and increase the chances for survival of life on earth as much as the evolution to a vegetarian diet." - Albert Einstein

A vegetarian menu is a powerful and pleasurable way to achieve good health. The vegetarian eating pattern is based on a wide variety of foods that are satisfying, delicious, and healthful. Vegetarians avoid meat, fish, and poultry (although most of us here at Educate-Yourself do eat fish for protein). Those who include dairy products and eggs in their diets are called lacto-ovo vegetarians. Vegens (pure vegetarians) eat no meat, fish, poultry, eggs, or dairy products. While there is a considerable advantage to a lacto-ovo vegetarian pattern, vegen diets are the healthiest of all, reducing risk of a broad range of health concerns.

Vegetarians have much lower cholesterol levels than meat eaters, and heart disease is uncommon in vegetarians. The reasons are not hard to find. Vegetarian meals are typically low in saturated fat and usually contain little or no cholesterol. Since cholesterol is found only in animal products such as meat, dairy, and eggs, vegans consume a cholesterol free diet. The type of protein in a vegetarian diet may be another important advantage. Many studies show that replacing animal protein with plant protein lowers blood cholesterol levels-even if the amount and type of fat in the diet stays the same. Those studies show that a low fat, vegetarian diet has a clear advantage over other diets.

An impressive number of studies, dating back to the early 1920s, show that vegetarians have lower blood pressure than non vegetarians. In fact, some studies have shown that adding meat to a vegetarian diet raises blood pressure levels rapidly and significantly. The effects of a vegetarian diet occur in addition to the benefits of reducing the sodium content of the diet. When patients with high blood pressure begin a vegetarian diet, many are able to eliminate their need for medication.

This is just a small excerpt from the "Vegetarian Starter Kit."

You might like to know...

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by grains: 1

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by fruits: 4

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by dairy products: 23

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by meat: 55

Pesticide contamination of breast milk from meat eating mothers vs. non meat eating: 35 times higher.

What the U.S.D.A. tells us: meat is inspected.

Percentage of slaughtered animals inspected for residues of toxic chemicals including dioxin and DDT: less than 0.00004 %

**Strict vegetarianism is not for everyone though. Some people need meat protein to be strong and have strong immunity. Read "Eat Right 4 Your Type" by Peter D'Adamo to find out the connection between blood type and the most suitable diet.

Back to the top

Water

"Medical professionals of today do not understand the vital roles of water in the human body. Medications are palliatives. They are not designed to cure the degenerative diseases of the human body." - Dr. F. Batmanghelidj

Pure and simple, water is an essential part of a healthy diet. And to a much greater extent than most would imagine. While unknown to the orthodox medical community, dehydration is an extraordinarily common cause of an astounding number of diseases. One of the leading researchers in this field, F. Batmanghelidj, M.D., has explained this subject in great detail in his book, *Your Body's Many Cries for Water*. The following are a few short excerpts from Dr. Batmanghelidj's book, which should help convey the significance of water in one's diet:

"The simple truth is that dehydration can cause disease. Everyone knows that water is "good" for the body. They seem not to know how essential it is to one's well-being. They do not know what happens to the body if it does not receive its daily need of water."

"In advanced societies, thinking that tea, coffee, alcohol, and manufactured beverages are desirable substitutes for the purely natural water needs of the daily 'stressed' body is an elementary but catastrophic mistake. It is true that these beverages contain water, but what else they contain are dehydrating agents. They get rid of the water they are dissolved in plus some more water from the reserves of the body!"

Currently, practitioners of conventional medicine are unaware of the many chemical roles of water in the body. Because dehydration eventually causes loss of some functions, the various sophisticated signals given by operators of the body's water rationing program during severe and lasting dehydration have been translated as indicators of unknown disease conditions of the body. This is the most basic mistake that has deviated clinical medicine. It has prevented medical practitioners from being able to advise preventive measures or offer simple physiologic cures for some major diseases in humans."

"With the appearance of these signals, the body should be provided with water for these rationing systems to distribute. However, medical practitioners have been taught to silence these signals with chemical products. Of course they have zero understanding of the significance of this most gross error. The various signals produced by these water distributors are indicators of regional thirst and drought of the body. At the onset, they can be relieved by an increase of water itself, yet they are improperly dealt with by the use of commercial chemical products until pathology is established and diseases are born."

We urge you to read Dr. Batmanghelidj's book, *Your Body's Many Cries for Water*, for further information. Dr. Batmanghelidj recommends drinking 8 - 10 glasses of water daily, and more if you are suffering from an illness.
Back to the top

Fiber

Fiber, or roughage, has been a popular topic in the media of late. While advertisers try

to sell us many things we don't need, they're right when they say high fiber cereals are important for good health. Lack of fiber has been implicated in the development of colon disease, heart disease and numerous other conditions. Dr. Denis Burkitt was the first to advance the idea of fiber as an important contributor to health. He based his beliefs on his research of African tribes. Dr. Burkitt found that African tribal residents suffered from almost none of the modern diseases of the West such as colon cancer and heart disease. However, when the Africans moved to the West and adopted our eating habits, they quickly succumbed to our most common illnesses.

Dietary fiber is as important to children as it is to adults. Foods high in fiber are high in vitamins, trace minerals and essential fatty acids. Take wheat for example. Almost all of the essential nutrients are bound in the germ portion of the grain. During milling, the germ is separated from the endosperm. The germ is sold separately as wheat germ (long known as a high nutrient food) while the endosperm is further milled to make flour. Milling of whole grain to make refined flour results in loss of 85 percent of the magnesium, 86 percent of the manganese, 40 percent of the chromium, 78 percent of the zinc, 89 percent of the cobalt, 48 percent of the molybdenum and 68 percent of the copper, in addition to comparable losses of selenium, vitamin E and essential fatty acids. Moreover, heavy metals such as cadmium (which are concentrated in the endosperm) remain in the flour. (Unfortunately, the body's antagonist to cadmium--zinc--has been removed.) Since nutrients are required to properly utilize all calories we consume, the intake of refined food leads to a gradual deficiency of nutrients. This is a strong argument for the use of whole-grain products.

The real test of the value of refined (fortified) foods would be to put a group of lab animals on a diet of white bread and compare them to a group fed a diet of whole-grain bread. In one such experiment, two thirds of rats kept on a diet of enriched white bread died before the experiment was finished.

Fiber is also important because it helps keep the intestinal contents moving through to their ultimate fate--elimination as stool. If the intestinal contents move too slowly, toxic by-products of digestion and bacterial fermentation remain in the bowel too long and are reabsorbed back into the body. Over time, this can contribute to illness.

When one consumes a diet low in fiber, attachment of parasites such as *Giardia lamblia* is easier. When fiber is present in the diet, the intestinal contents move through more quickly and prevent the attachment of such parasites. Recall that *G. lamblia* is one of the most common parasites found in the United States. It contributes to immune suppression, poor digestion, food allergies and numerous other problems. The ability to decrease the likelihood of infection by this parasite by simply increasing the intake of fiber is significant.

While fiber is necessary for children and adults, too much fiber can be a problem as well, since excessive fiber can cause nutrients to be leached out of the digestive tract. The problems for most of us, however, is not too much fiber, but too little. (Never put a

child on a high fiber diet without consulting a health care professional.) Good sources of fiber include fruit, vegetables, legumes and grains (oats, wheat, rice, barley, etc.).
Back to the top

Juicing

Juicing, and the benefits of a juicing program have long been recognized around the world. Since the early part of this century, researchers such as Norman Walker, D.Sc., and Dr. Bernard Jensen have investigated the effects of juice as part of the daily diet. Their studies show that juice can provide all the basics of human nutrition, including carbohydrates, proteins, fats, vitamins, and minerals.

Juicing adds to the benefits of vegetables and fruits. By juicing, rather than eating the produce whole, the important nutrients and phytochemicals found in plants are absorbed more easily by our bodies--sometimes within minutes--without too much effort on the part of the digestive system. In addition to this, more of the nutrients are absorbed.

Fresh vegetable juices are also rich in enzymes. Enzymes spark the hundreds of thousands of chemical reactions that occur throughout the body; enzymes are essential for digestion and absorption of food, for conversion of food into body tissue, and for the production of energy at the cellular level. In fact, enzymes are essential for most of the building and rebuilding that goes on in the body every day. When foods are cooked, enzymes can be destroyed; that is why raw foods and juices are so important. They provide an excellent source of all-important enzymes.

Carrot's beta carotene and the ellagic acid found in fresh apple juice are clinically proven anti-cancer agents.

Limonene from lemon's white pith is recognized as a potent anti-cancer nutrient and is also effective in dissolving gallstones.

Apple's soluble fiber, ellagic acid and vitamin C, combined with celery's healthy dose of minerals and electrolytes can cleanse and rebalance your system.

Digestive enzymes found in honeydew, papaya, and pineapple reduce inflammation and energize the body.

An advantage of juicing over buying commercial juice is that when you make your own juice you know exactly what it contains. You can be sure to avoid adding sugar, sweeteners, and other additives. Also many commercial juices are heat treated to extend shelf life, which can destroy nutrients.

Back to the top

Recommended Diet

For those of you looking for a suggested diet, we recommend the following:

Consume a diet that focuses on whole, unprocessed foods (whole grains, legumes, vegetables, fruits, seeds, etc.)

Reduce (or eliminate, if possible) your intake of refined sugar.

Drink at least 8 to 10 glasses of water daily.

Avoid animal products, with the possible exception of cold water fish (salmon, mackerel, herring, halibut, etc.).

Eliminate dairy products, caffeine, and alcohol.

Eliminate coffee (besides caffeine, there are a host of other chemicals poisoning your body). Try the many varieties of herbal tea available.

Avoid soft drinks completely.

Avoid white bread and refined flour products. They are devoid of essential nutrients, including omega-3 essential fatty acids and others.

Avoid margarine and all commercial cooking oils. Use Butter and Organic cold pressed Olive oil instead.

Consume organic Flax Seed Oil and cold fish oil (MAX EPA) daily.

Consume Miso soup, kelp, and shitake mushrooms regularly.

Brown Rice is better than white rice.

Buy organic foods (especially produce) whenever possible.

Get regular exercise.

Perform a relaxation exercise (deep/focused breathing, meditation, tai chi, visualization, prayer, etc.) 10 to 15 minutes each day.

[Back to the top](#)

Suggested Reading

For more information on nutrition, we recommend the following books:

Diet for a Poisoned Planet, David Steinman

Diet for a New America, John Robbins

Your Body's Many Cries for Water, F. Batmanghelidj, M.D.

The McDougall Program, John A. McDougall

Eat Right 4 Your Type by Peter D'Adamo

[Back to the top](#)

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

[Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum](#)

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for

educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky

Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The NCH Tone Generator

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/nch/index.shtml>

If your computer has a sound card, this NCH audio tone generator can play audio tones through your computer speakers or earphones. You can set the frequency from 1 hz to 20,000 hz. Certain specific tone frequencies can modify and improve all kinds of health conditions. It's called Sound Therapy. If you wish, you can greatly augment this therapy by simultaneously applying Light Therapy, which is also simple and easy to set up.

I've included Frequency List 1 and List 2 with various health conditions and their associated tone frequencies that help improve those conditions. Just run down the list for the condition you want and make note of the frequency or frequencies that you should apply. Set the generator for that frequency and press the start button. The volume doesn't have to be loud, just enough to hear it.

Bio-Energetic Frequency Chart I

<http://educate-yourself.org/nch/Freqchart1.shtml#top>

Bio-Energetic Frequency Chart II

<http://educate-yourself.org/nch/Freqchart2.shtml#top>

I've also added here a frequency chart of all the musical notes so you could also use an accurately tuned musical instrument as a source of frequencies even if you don't have a frequency generator or a tone generator

(<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/freqchartmusicalnotes28dec07.shtml>)

Download NCH Tone Generator (<http://www.nch.com.au/action/>)

Go to this web site and scroll down to the Tone Generator and click the Download button. Unzip the file after it's downloaded onto your hard drive and install it. An icon will appear on your desktop. If you don't have an unzipping program, go to WinZip.com and download the latest version.

Instructions included with the NCH Tone Generator

Thank you for installing the NCH Tone Generator. The NCH Tone Generator (nchtone) is a simple but useful utility that lets you play tones using a Windows 95 or Windows 3.1 computer with a sound card.

To use the software follow these steps:

1. Select the desired wave form. The most commonly used wave form is the sine wave because it is the purest tone.
2. Enter the desired frequency. A range of 1 to 20000 is acceptable (1Hz to 20Khz). Note that the frequency is not relevant if the "White Noise" wave form is selected.
3. Select the sound card to be used to play the sound. If you have more than 1 sound card in your computer, select the appropriate sound card for the pull down list below the start button.
4. Press Start. The tone should play.
5. If necessary, adjust the Mixer Settings to change to volume of the tone. In Windows 95 run the mixer by double clicking on the speaker icon on the task bar. In Windows 3.1, run the mixer software supplied with your sound card.

This software is part of the NCH Audio Action set of utilities. These are a set of useful audio related tools for studio use, multimedia or business audio. Please visit our web page at <http://www.nch.com.au/action> or email us at nch@nch.com.au for more information.

Related Articles

Sound Therapy: A Short Tutorial on Producing Binaural Sound Beats (Jan. 6, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/binauralsoundbeats06jan11.shtml>

Complete Frequency Chart of Musical Notes (Jan. 8, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/freqchartmusicalnotes28dec07.shtml>

Using a Computer Tone Generator for Rife Frequency Therapy (Jan. 1, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/tonegenforrifetherapy01jan07.shtml>

Tone Generator Can be Used for Rife Therapy (May 7, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/tonegenrifetherapy07may03.shtml>

Reader Feedback
<http://educate-yourself.org/nch/nchreaderfeedback.shtml>

© 1998 -2011 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |

Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Mind-Body Connection

Germany Spain Netherlands France FussiaFedFlag23h35w Ukraine flag Estonia Flag

CzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23h Poland Flag India Flag 23h Greece Flag
Portugal Flag Italy Flag Finland Flag Sweden Flag Denmark Romania Flag Norway Flag
Turkey Flag Hungary Flag Bulgaria Flag

by Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/index.shtml#top>

October 17, 2002

The Mind-Body Connection by Ken Adachi (Oct, 17, 2002)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<http://tinyurl.com/mj8x482>

This subject is so patently clear and evident to me now, that it seems almost too obvious to require an explanation , yet I know there was a time when I didn't see the connection and I had to gradually stumble over the metaphysical insights in order to see the Light. I can only presume that some of you are in the same boat.

It's hard to know where to begin, but begin I must. I'm going to start with the metaphysical and move towards the physical connection as the story unfolds. Stick with me. You'll realize why I've had to do it this way once you've read everything. .

In the Beginning

We are all IMMORTAL SPIRIT BEINGS who have lived out THOUSANDS of other physical lives here on earth before this one. Each time we die, we return to the spirit world and have a conference with wise counselors who review our life's history and help us decide on the best plan for our future and continued SPIRITUAL GROWTH. for our NEXT physical lifetime. After a period of rest, study (oh yes, you're as busy and occupied on the Other Side as you are on this one), and self examination, we return to the earth plane by entering the body of a carefully chosen newborn baby, just as we had done on so many occasions in the past. The memory of our past lives is erased from our CONSCIOUS mind when we begin a new life in order to allow us the complete freedom of making truly unbiased (and un coerced) SPIRITUAL DECISIONS on a day to day basis. Eventually we figure out what's going on, live better lives, and earn the right to incarnate on other worlds where "the living is easier" and not nearly as contentious as earth life. As we progress upwards (spiritually speaking), we find ourselves experiencing higher (and lighter) frequency realms. Earth life is merely the first (and lowest) rung of a very long ladder of spiritual evolution. Earth life can be wonderful and full of joy and pleasure (and some pain) if we play our cards right, but it can also be a very trying and difficult existence if we don't understand the Rules of Reality and decide to sleep with those who wish to be destructive and foment negativity or unkindness towards others.

That's a super short condensation of The Big Story and I've left out a lot, but we will return to it as time allows.

The Smaller Story is as follows:

Reality

We are much more than what we appear to be. We base our perception of ourselves on what we see in the mirror. This physical perception is reinforced by society, our schools, and even our religions. We are alone, we think, fending off the wolves who would devour us and clinging to those who offer us support and loving care. Lord Jesus, Mother Mary, Lord Krishna, Lord Buddha, Mohammed, Zoroaster, etc. are thought of as Prophets or Saviors of Mankind who exist somewhere out there. When we pray to Them, we hope they can hear us out there and will come to our rescue when we need Them to save us from some dire situation. God is typically viewed as a Father figure, often depicted as a very muscular looking old man with a long white beard who is sitting on a throne in Heaven. Many religions reinforce this view of separation. Little, insignificant Us and big, powerful Them. Of course, many religions also teach us that their anointed representatives are necessary middlemen required to represent our interests before God, sort of like metaphysical lawyers. And you know how beneficial and necessary lawyers are, don't you?

I'm being a little facetious, but I'm trying to get across the point that a fundamental misdirection has been taught by many organized religions that was never taught by the Founder of that religion. This misdirection did not come about by accident. It was intentional. It is the work of men who sought to gather power and privilege to themselves using the pretext of being earthly representatives of God. The purpose was to create a hierarchy of controlling elites at the top and the "followers" down below who were expected to pay the bills. A similar hierarchy evolved in the secular world with the idea of kingship/royalty and their "subjects" who again, were expected to pay (in some manner) for the privilege of being ruled and controlled. The true teachings of Christ and many other great spiritual teachers of antiquity were twisted and distorted by these elites desiring to create a paradigm of control and obedience to them. This is not what Christ taught or wanted. Jesus said that "The Kingdom of God is Within". And so it is.

What did He mean? He meant that God exists within us at all times. We are part of God. We are not separated from God. We don't have to go looking for Him because we already have Him within every molecule and atom of our being. In fact, none of us are truly separate from each other. It only appears that way. It's an illusion, although it's hard to accept that from our limited perspective. We are all part of God and God pervades everything. He is All That Is.

Now once you start to realize that, doors begin to open. You no longer feel so alone and fearful. You aren't battling the Dark Forces of the universe by yourself, you now realize, but rather you have a great deal of help and support at your disposal. You are a part of

God and God is a part of you.. You are an integral part of a greater Reality. A Divine Nature dwells within you since you are born of the Father and the Father is Divinity itself. Therefore, you have friends in very high places. The ancient Hindu scriptures wrote of these truths eons ago.

If you study the writings of yoga masters, you will come across the concept of Athman (Atman), or the Godhead figure within. The Soul and Atman are not exactly the same, but the Atman exist within the Soul. The Soul still retains the outer mantle of sense perception and carries the karmic baggage of previous lives. The Atman is completely detached and free of all sense desires or aversions. It is possible to perceive and experience the Atman while in this physical life. When you do, you are free. You can experience total bliss that will exceed anything your imagination can conjure. You will never view the world and its turmoil and triumphs in the same way, ever again.

Support Team

You have a team of Angels and Spirit Guides who have been 'assigned' to assist you during your earthly journey. Sometimes your Guides are changed or rotated depending on what sort of help you need at any given moment in your life. Guides are always beings who have experienced physical life many, many times and are very knowledgeable in the ways of the world. Your Angels, who have never experienced the physical plane, stay with you for the duration. These helpers always work in the background, but their assistance can become much more abundant and obvious if you attempt to communicate with them and seek their help.

One of the things that you'll never hear about from conventional religious instructions is that there are certain spiritual Universal Laws in place that are in operation at all times throughout the universe. These Laws are inviolate and apply to all sentient beings whether you exist on the physical plane or in higher, non physical dimensions. They apply whether you come from Earth, Sirius B, Mars, Nibiru, Venus, or any other planet in this galaxy or any other galaxy. They apply in all the higher dimensional planes as well.

There are Three major Universal Laws and many other sub universal laws under the umbrella of the three main ones. One of those Universal Laws is the Law of Non Interference or Free Will. Simply stated, this law requires that Free Will rules above all else when it comes to receiving assistance from higher spirit beings. If you don't want their help or do not ask for it, it cannot be 'pushed' on you. They must respect your Will. In an emergency, of course, due to ignorance on your part, your Angels will help get you out of a jam that might imperil your life or help avert a disaster, but as a rule they stand by ready to assist, but can only help you when you ask for their help. An extremely important point to remember. You've already been given this lesson by the Great Teacher who walked the Earth 2,000 years ago:" Knock and the Door shall be Opened unto you. Seek and you shall Find".

The Law of Cause & Effect is also iron clad and causes us to acquire Karmic debt or

Karma, at least in the lower dimensional planes. Once a soul 'graduates' to a high enough plane or spiritual dimension, he is no longer liable to incur Karmic debt. Karma, as you likely know, is reaping what you sow. For every unkind gesture, thought, action, or intention, you must pay the piper in this life or in future lives to come or both. The nastier you are, the more you'll have to pay.

For every act of kindness, charity, or sacrifice, and every thought, word, deed or intention that you perform based on love and understanding (forgiveness), you pay down your Karmic debt and advance in soul development at the same time. Freedom from Karma can be achieved while still on earth and within the physical body. Many enlightened souls have done so down through the centuries. You can do it too, if you want it bad enough. The key for opening that golden door is obtained through enlightened meditation and complete self realization.

Paramahansa Yogananda and his predecessors taught a scientific form of enlightened meditation called Kriya Yoga that could permit the dedicated and devoted practitioner union with God, or samadhi and complete self realization while on earth.

The Law of Cause & Effect can also cause things to be created, including good health and freedom from adversity. I came upon an audio tape of Dr. Robert Bitzer in a most serendipitous way at the Power of Thought School in Fayetteville, Arkansas in the Fall of 1998. It was sitting there alone in a bin with other odd lot items for clearance sale. I think I paid 50 cents for it. I wouldn't have taken it if the price wasn't so low since I had no idea who Robert Bitzer was or if he had anything to say that I would be interested in.

It turned out to be the most powerful lecture that I've ever heard on the Law of Cause & Effect. I must have replayed it a hundred times. I can practically recite it from heart. I greatly treasure that tape and thank Spirit for allowing me to come upon it in the way that I did. Of course, now I know it was a set up all along. That's the way they do it in the Spirit World. You think it's dumb luck and blind chance, but Nahhhhh,.... it's them giving you a lift to get up to speed and move you closer to God.

The Higher Self

Another topic that is never discussed in traditional religious education is the concept of the Higher Self. You think there is just you, the face you see in the mirror, and that you are alone in the world. You assume that the ego, the part of you that tenaciously clings to life, that jockeys for position and power, that propels you to seek physical gratification, that tempts you to dominate others, and causes you to respond to life's tribulations with anxiety and fear is the very core of your being, but it is not so.

There is much more to you than you might imagine. The face you see in the mirror is but one aspect, in physical form, of your soul, but your soul is yet part of a larger concept called the Over soul. The Higher Self is the 'director', in a manner of speaking, of the Over soul and is directly connected to the Universal Cosmic Mind which in turn is

connected to the core of all creation, God. All knowledge, all truths, and all possibilities exists within the Universal Cosmic Mind. If you can gain access to this "Above Top Secret" cosmic computer room, you can find out anything you want and manipulate reality to satisfy your wishes.

As it turns out, you already have an inside contact. It's your own agent/representative inside the "Big Room with the Big Board" (borrowed from the movie Dr. Strangelove - one of the funniest satires of all times on the foolishness of the military mind and the immature egotism that animates it) and we call that representative our Higher Self.

To be continued...

June 8, 2002 Martin Brofman contacted me by E mail on June 4, 2002 and said the following: " I saw your web site on the Mind-Body Connection, and I thought you might be able to use the attached article I have written on the subject. I have been teaching healing for the past 25 years since I healed myself of terminal cancer in 1976, and have been exploring the body/mind interface ever since."

It took me a couple of days to get around to reading his articles, but when I finally did, I knew I had to add them to this page just as he suggested. He has "continued" my story for me, for this is exactly where I wanted to go in my own piece. I'll still finish my saga, but you can get an excellent 'sneak preview' to where my story is heading with these wonderful and inspiring articles.

1. Your Body is the Mirror of Your Life by Martin Brofman
<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/mbcbodymirroroflife8jun02.shtml>

2. Healing and Transformation by Martin Brofman
<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/mbchealingandtransformation8jun02.shtml>

3. Improve Your Vision by Martin Brofman
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/improvingyourvision14oct06.shtml>

Related

Spiritualism, A Guide for Those Who Seek ~ Part 1 (Nov. 28, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/ethelrowespiritualismApart28nov11.shtml>

Spiritualism, A Guide for Those Who Seek ~ Part 2 (Nov. 29, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/ethelrowespiritualism2part29nov11.shtml>

Defeating the Dark Side with Positive Intent Thoughtforms by Grey Wolf (Feb. 18, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/positiveapproachwiththoughtforms18feb07.shtml>

The Power of Thought: Daily Worldwide Wellness Affirmation (Jan. 6, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/collectivewellnessaffirmation06jan07.shtml>

Creation of Matter By Seth speaking through Jane Roberts (Oct. 8, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mbc/sethcreationofmatter.shtml>

We script our lives before we're born...? (Oct. 7, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lifescrypt07oct06.shtml>

Ho'oponopono by Joe Vitale (July 25, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hooponopono25jul06.shtml>

The Aloha Spirit (May 24, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/alohaspirit24may05.shtml>

The Conspiracy Is Against God By Henry Makow (Jan. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conspiracyagainstGod04ajn04.shtml>

The Power of Words (July 31, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/powerofwords31jul03.shtml>

The Rules of the Game When Visiting 3rd Density by Carissa Conti (May 8, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rulesofthegame08may03.shtml>

Letters

September 27, 2018 Forgiveness (Sep. 30, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/forgiveness30sep08.shtml>

I began to have doors open for me some years ago when I stumbled upon the books of Jane Roberts and her channeling of a being who referred to himself as Seth. Seth "dictated" many books through Jane with the help of her husband, Robert Butts. I've always found Seth's insights and revelation on the nature of reality and what goes on in the higher planes of consciousness to be fascinating and thought provoking. You might click on the links below to read a bit from Seth on the nature of reality and death. The first link is an index to many web posted articles by Seth. You can also find lots of Seth material at <http://www.spiritweb.org> and of course, you can find Seth/Jane Roberts books in any major bookstore.

Seth Concepts Index
<https://archive.is/WWLyP>

The Seth Works index (complete books archived)
<https://archive.is/RqLaP>
<https://web.archive.org/web/20080104063912/http://www.nirvikalpa.com:80/content.php?page=seth3>

Creation of Mattter:
<https://archive.is/tSpd2>

Physical Death
<https://archive.is/9uuT4>

Inner Senses
<https://archive.is/jCnWE>

Some books to consider reading that will expand your thinking along these lines are:

1. Autobiography of a Yogi by Paramahansa Yogananda (<http://www.yogananda-srf.org/>) or any big bookstore.
2. The Science of Psychic Healing by Yogi Ramacharaka (Tibetan, Hindu, Buddhist type bookstores
(<http://www.bodhitree.com/>) or you can order from a regular bookstore
3. How to Know God; The Yoga Aphorisms of Patanjali translated by Swami Prabhavananda & Christopher Isherwood (<http://www.yogananda-srf.org/> or the Vedanta Society of Southern California, 1946 Vedanta Place, Hollywood, CA 90068

Happy Birthday Paramahansa Yogananda (January 5, 2002)

© Copyright 1998-2018 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux

Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket

Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Ozone
A Quick Overview ©
GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

Introduction / Therapeutic Applications / Ozonated Water / Ozonated Olive Oil /

FussiaFedFlag23h35w Native Russian translation from Timur Kadirov
<http://clipartmag.com/ru-ozone>

By Ken Adachi, Editor
<http://educate-yourself.org/ozone/index.shtml#top>
First posted in December 2002

Ozone, a Quick Overview by Ken Adachi (Dec. 2002)

Facebook Censorship
To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove
any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<https://tinyurl.com/yaf5wb4a>

Introduction

Ozone is an unstable, but highly beneficial molecule. It's the tri-atomic form of oxygen: Instead of the normal arrangement of 2 atoms of oxygen (O₂), ozone is comprised of 3 atoms of oxygen (O₃). Ozone, however, doesn't want to stay in that tri-atomic state very long and unless held in check or bound by other molecular couplings, ozone will usually break down from O₃ to O₂ + O₁ within 20 minutes or so (at atmospheric pressure at least). O₁ is called a singlet oxygen atom and it's HIGHLY REACTIVE. with just about any substance that should NOT be in the human body including all pathogens (virus, bacteria, etc.) and synthetic compounds or their metabolites such as drugs and their metabolite residues.

There are 3 common methods of producing ozone.

1. Hot Spark
2. Ultraviolet light
3. Cold Plasma

Hot spark (corona discharge) production was used mostly for industrial applications, but today you will find corona discharge ozone available for personal application. Ultraviolet and cold plasma are most commonly offered in therapeutic work.

Cold plasma will produce far greater quantities of ozone in a given space of time compared to ultraviolet production. However, that is not to say that the ultraviolet method is not a useful method of producing ozone. When you want a smaller, steady trickle of ozone, then UV might be the better choice.

Some cold plasma units also have the capability of producing short-lived isotopes of ozone which include O₄, O₅, O₆, O₇ etc. These isotopes are even more reactive than ordinary O₃.

Ozone reacts with many common chemicals, but some compounds are non-reactive. See this link for more information:

<http://educate-yourself.org/ozone/ozonereactionswithcommonchemicals29sep06.shtml>

Therapeutic Applications

Ozone can be applied to the body in a number of ways. The Germans have a long history of applying ozone in a therapy known as Autohemotherapy. This therapy requires the removal of a pint of blood from the body, ozonating it, and reintroducing the blood into the bloodstream.

A second technique is to introduce the ozone directly into the bloodstream via intravenous injection. The idea of intravenous injection has raised concern with some people concerning the notion of gas embolism which might lead to a heart attack or blockage in the lungs. Gas embolisms, however, do not occur with pure ozone. Air, which is largely composed of 80% nitrogen and 20 % oxygen, will create a gas bubble in the blood at atmospheric pressure, but not ozone. Nitrogen will create a gas bubble in the blood at atmospheric pressure, but not ozone. The rate of ozone delivery and the very small needle used to inject the ozone, guarantee no possibility of gas embolism. Do not allow this bogus fear tactic to keep you from investigating this highly effective and safe therapy!

A third technique is to introduce the ozone gas stream into the colon via the rectum (called Rectal Insufflation).

A fourth technique is to ozonate water and have the patient drink it.

A fifth method is something that I learned from a cancer patient (Mark Blakemore) who was given a couple of months to live by his oncologist. He was able to cure himself of

cancer with ozone by allowing a gentle stream of ozone to enter the bloodstream by holding the ozone output tube about one inch from his eardrum in a process known as ear insufflation..

A sixth technique for assimilating ozone through the skin is called an Ozone Shower. You enclose the body part (or the entire patient from the neck down) in a plastic bag or a jumpsuit made of Tyvek (a permeable synthetic fiber) and attach a tube carrying the ozone stream into the bag. The patient is nude if it's a full body application. It's best to warm up the skin and open pores by taking a warm shower beforehand. Breathing a substantial concentration of ozone is irritating to lung tissue, so you should point a fan at the patient's face to keep him from breathing the ozone directly.

The therapeutic properties of ozone can be astounding. Organized Medicine, the FDA, and above all the Pharmaceutical giants have been actively suppressing information about ozone therapy for the better part of this century. Officially, the FDA list ozone as a toxic gas, an utter and contemptible falsehood. Many healers, including licensed MD's and chiropractors have been jailed and viciously harassed for treating (and healing) patients with ozone. Why? It works and the pharmaceutical houses, along with their puppets in the FDA and local medical boards don't want you to know that it works! That's why.

Ozonated Water

Ozonated water is highly beneficial for either healthy or sickly people. It's easy to make and should be consumed regularly. Besides providing more oxygen to the brain (greater alertness and mental clarity), Ozonated water will oxidize pathogens and synthetics residues in the body, allowing their complete elimination through excretion. To make Ozonated water using our generator, simply place the output tubing with the attached air stone bubbler into a large empty glass or pitcher. Fill half of the glass with ice and top off with clean water (I normally use distilled or spring water and avoid tap water, but use tap water if you have nothing else. The ozone will oxidize out the undesirable contaminants in tap water).

Run the generator for 5-10 minutes for a large glass of water and 20-25 minutes for a pitcher of water. The purpose of the ice is to make the water as cold as possible in order to absorb more ozone and hold onto it for a longer period of time. Room temperature water loses its ozone within a few minutes. Drink the Ozonated water as soon as you can after making it. The ozone is constantly coming out of solution and will completely dissipate in about 20 minutes, so the sooner you drink it, the more ozone you'll get. Don't try to guzzle it because it's icy water, but keep on sipping it steadily until its all down.

You can extend the 'shelf life' of Ozonated water by adding a couple of drops of ConcenTrace (available in most health food stores as a trace mineral supplement) to the water before you ozonate it. You can then bottle it and keep it in the refrigerator for a few days. Some ozone will attach itself to the minerals in ConcenTrace and prevent it from

bubbling out of the water so quickly.

Ozonated Olive Oil

You can ingest a teaspoon of ozonated olive oil once or twice a day and get a steady internal application of ozone. You can use any olive oil, but I prefer to use organic Extra Virgin Olive oil. I nearly fill an 8 Oz. glass jar (with a screw on lid) with olive oil. You can bubble ozone through the oil for 60 minutes if you're using a 100-200mg ozone machine or 30 minutes if you have a 400 mg. ozone machine. After screwing on the lid, you can store it in the refrigerator for about 30 days.

If you have an ozone machine with a heavy duty air pump, you can make concentrated ozonated olive oil by bubbling ozone through olive oil for 2 or 3 or 4 weeks, 24 hours a day. I usually use a round fish bowl half filled with olive oil. At one point in the production process (after a few days), the viscosity of the olive oil will be such that you will get foaming for a while. Using the round fish bowl will cause the foam bubbles to climb up the inside of the fish bowl where its own weight will cause it to drop back into the main body of oil. It's the ideal shape to use to prevent foaming oil from going over the top of your container. I prefer to use a cold plasma ozone generator for all types of ozone applications. Cold plasma has zero nitrogen by-products (a potential drawback to corona discharge machines for internal applications. It's OK for external applications) and yet a very high output of ozone compared to UV, which has a substantially lower ozone output and lower electron spin velocity than cold plasma produced ozone. After placing it in a small jar, you stick it into the freezer for storage (always put it back into the freezer after use in order to retain the maximum potency of ozone).

Technique for Concentrated Olive Oil

Take a wide mouth glass jar or lab beaker or (ideally) a round glass fish bowl and fill it somewhere between one third and one half with olive oil. Don't add more than one half olive oil because you're going to have a mess on your hands later on. Place the special tubing for Ozonated olive oil that came with the generator into the bottom of the jar and turn the generator on. Adjust the flow output valve for a nice even bubbling. I usually loosely place a glass plate on top of the beaker to keep out dust. Any kind of loose tent will work though. After 10 or 12 days, the olive oil will go through a phase where it will produce lots of big foamy bubbles which can rise to the top of the beaker (and possibly overflow-thus the caution about not adding too much olive oil). That phase will pass and the bubbles will soon become much finer and the foam will then become smaller in volume. Eventually, the foaming will stop altogether. After running the process for 3 or 4 weeks, the olive will have a thick, syrupy consistency. You can use this form for oral application or use it for other applications with require a semi- liquid consistency. Use your imagination and run some experiments. Ozonated olive oil is extremely useful. I'm sure you can come up with a few tricks of your own.

By attaching the ozone molecule to the olive oil molecular matrix, you can apply the ozone topically to lesions, cuts, abrasions, infections, scars, wounds, etc. Its therapeutic capacities can be amazing. If you have a serious external lesion or infection that is not

healing, you should consider using Ozonated olive oil.

Ozone Generators

Send me an E mail for more information regarding ozone generators.

. (Ken Adachi, Editor)

(My thanks to Ed McCabe, Merlin Wolf, Dr Bob Beck and Mark Blakemore (self described during a radio interview as "just a dumb farmer") for their contributions in helping to educate the public about the many benefits of ozone therapy.)

Articles on Ozone & Hydrogen Peroxide:

Ozone Destroys Mold Growth (Oct. 31, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ozoneandmold31oct07.shtml>

Ozone's Reaction with Common Chemicals (Sep. 29, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ozone/ozonereactionswithcommonchemicals29sep06.shtml>

Oxygen, Ozone, & Hydrogen Peroxide by Dr. Majid Ali (July 17, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/ozonebymajidli17jul03.shtml>

The Many Benefits of Hydrogen Peroxide (July 17, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/benefitsofhydrogenperoxide17jul03.shtml>

© Copyright 2002-2018 Educate-Yourself & Ken Adachi , All Rights Reserved

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert

James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold

Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Story of Blood Electrification ©

By Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/be/index.shtml>

January 2000

Update!November 18, 2006: **Important 1996 Lab Report from Kaali & Lyman Detailing the Deactivation of HIV/AIDS Virus with minute Direct Electrical Currents --Seen for the first time on the internet**

Biocompatible Electric Current Attenuates HIV Infectivity (Nov. 18, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/LymanKaalibiocompatibleHIV1996report18nov06.shtml>

The Discovery

In the Fall of 1990, two medical researchers, Drs. William Lyman and Steven Kaali, working at Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York City made an important discovery. They found that they could inactivate the HIV virus by applying a low voltage direct current electrical potential with an extremely small current flow to AIDS infected blood in a test tube. Initially, they discovered this in the lab by inserting two platinum electrodes into a glass tube filled with HIV-1 (type 1) infected blood. They applied a direct current to the electrodes and found that a current flow in the range of 50-100 microamperes (uA) produced the most effective results. Practically all of the HIV viral particles were adversely affected while normal blood cells remained unharmed. The viral particles were not directly destroyed by the electric current, but rather the outer protein coating of the virus was affected in such a way as to prevent the virus from producing reverse transcriptase, a necessary enzyme needed by the virus to invade human cells. Reverse transcriptase allows the virus to enter a human T cell line (called CEM-SS) and commandeer the DNA reproduction machinery. After using the host cell to reproduce itself into thousands of new virii, the swollen host cell (now called syncytia or giant cell) will burst and spew the contents into the bloodstream or lymph system. This is how the virus spreads, but lacking reverse transcriptase, the HIV virus can't invade the host cell and it becomes vulnerable to destruction by the body's immune system. (The details of this experiment can be read from Kaali's patent application.)

Getting the Word Out?

A brief announcement of this discovery appeared in The Houston Post (Mar 20, 1991), then in Science News (Mar. 30, 1991 pg. 207) and later in Longevity magazine: (Dec. 1992 pg. 14). Following their work in the Fall of 1990, Kaali and Lyman presented their findings at the First International Symposium on Combination Therapies (an AIDS conference) in Washington DC on March 14th, 1991. Kaali outlined two methods for treating an AIDS patient with this new therapy: One method involved removing a small amount of blood, electrifying it and then returning it to the patient's body. The second method involved sewing a miniature electrifying power supply along with two tiny electrodes directly into the lumen of an artery. For long term treatment, the mini electrifying unit needed to be removed and relocated to a new artery site after 30-45 days since scar tissue and calcification forming around the implant unit would lead to artery blockage. Kaali (along with co-inventor Peter Schwolsky) filed for a patent on this implantable electrifying device on Nov 16, 1990 and nine months later was granted patent #5,139,684 on August 18, 1992. It's interesting to note two things here:

1. In order to obtain a patent from the United States Patent Office, Kaali and Schwolsky had to prove that the device works as claimed. Lacking solid proof, US patents are simply not granted.

2. Very often it takes years to obtain a patent, yet this patent was granted in only nine months; a further indication to me of the strength of their demonstrated claims

It's also interesting to note that other than the 3 publications mentioned above and the March '91 AIDS conference, nothing again appeared in print, radio, or TV about this important discovery as a potential treatment and cure for AIDS from Kaali and company. Most knowledgeable observers feel that Kaali and Lyman's discovery was intentionally suppressed following the March '91 AIDS conference presentation. If AIDS research was on the level and not the sham that it actually is, this should have made front page news around the world. (Around 1999, I was contacted by a woman with AIDS who had managed to reach Dr. William Lyman over the phone. She asked him about his experiments with Kaali regarding blood electrification and if she could obtain the treatment through them. Lyman denied any knowledge of any AIDS treatment or cure. He said he never heard of Dr. Kaali and he had no idea what she was talking about concerning blood electrification and then hung up on her. What does that tell about the power of the people behind the suppression of this discovery?)

Enter Dr Bob Beck

A man named Walter Schnitder drew Dr Robert C. Beck's attention to the above-mentioned item in Science News. Beck looked up the patent and decided to try and duplicate the therapy, but he wanted to do it non-invasively; that is by applying the electric current from outside the body. Now if you apply a direct current (DC) potential to the skin, you're going to get an electrolysis effect and that can cause problems, so Beck designed a circuit that varied the voltage with an alternating current (AC) at a very low frequency and avoided the electrolysis problem. The waveform that Beck chose is not

the typical sine wave seen in AC household outlets, but rather is a bi-phasic square wave, meaning that the waveform voltage has a positive half and a negative half, allowing the current to reverse direction each half cycle. Square waves generate a large number of harmonics. Harmonics are frequency multiples of the original frequency. Odd harmonics are multiples of the original frequency multiplied by 3, 5, 7 etc. and even harmonics are multiples of 2. For example, the odd harmonics of a 4 Hertz (Hz) square wave would be 12 Hz, 20 Hz, 28 Hz, etc. right up into the radio frequency range.

Georges Lakhovsky, Nikola Tesla and many other scientists had discovered that everything in Nature has its own resonant frequency including every bacteria, virus, parasite, and fungus on the planet. Dr. Royal Rife was able to cure terminal, end stage cancers in the 1930's by applying the specific resonant frequencies of certain unique bacteria that are always associated with all types of cancers. The steady application of the bacteria's resonant frequency by plasma wave radiation caused the bacteria to internally shatter and eviscerate, thus destroying it (and all the other bacteria within the body that possessed the same resonant frequency) .

While Kaali and Lyman used DC current to deactivate the AIDS virus, Beck found that he could get the same results using the 3.92HZ square wave. Kaali and Lyman found that the amount of the current applied was the critical factor and if they kept the current within a range of 50-100 micro amperes- they were able to disable the HIV virus within a petri dish as mentioned above. Kaali then worked out a design of a small battery with two tiny electrodes that could be sewn directly into an artery in the arm or leg. By maintaining the current flow between the two electrodes within the 50-100 micro ampere range, the HIV particles were gradually disabled within the bloodstream and the AIDS victim would gradually recover his health. The procedure required surgery that costs about \$5,000 (at that time). The implanted electrodes would cause scarring of the artery walls, so they had to be removed and implanted in a new section of an artery every month or so, costing another \$5,000 each time the procedure was done. It took about 6 or 7 months to see a substantial improvement in the AIDS patient.

Beck studied Kaali's patent and tried applying the electrodes to the skin directly over those arteries that were close enough to the skin surface. The 50-100 micro ampere current could be created within the artery by electromagnetic induction allowing the entire therapy to be applied externally, without the need for implanting electrodes into the arteries. The device he put together to accomplish this is today called a blood electrifier.

Beck started by applying his blood electrifier to himself. He originally placed the electrodes over leg arteries near the ankles of either leg, then changed the location to two different spots on the arm, and finally found that it worked just as well if he placed the two electrodes near each other over the ulnar and radial arteries just behind the wrist. To find the correct location in order to center the electrodes exactly over the arteries, Bob recommends carefully feeling for the pulse of either artery and marking the path of the artery with a ball point pen. You can then memorize the correct location

and align the electrodes over the artery path precisely and hold them in place with a stretchy wrist band that's held together with velcro.

Beck Breakfast Group

Bob Beck has been giving talks for many, many years on a variety of topics from Tesla to psychotronics. I first heard him in 1994 on an after-midnight radio show out of Los Angeles called "Something's Happening" with Roy of Hollywood (KPFK, 90.7 FM). Bob was getting ready to give a talk at the Pasadena Health Expo that upcoming weekend and proceeded to explain to Roy what he had discovered with blood electrification. I was amazed and blown away by what he told Roy. I had to learn more, so I made it my business to be at that convention and attend Bob's talk.

To Be Continued...

Related

The Bob Beck Blood Electrifier and Other Beck Devices

<http://educate-yourself.org/be/beckdevicesdesc.shtml>

Learn more about Dr Bob Beck's discovery of blood electrification and other Beck protocols directly from Bob Beck himself by obtaining any of our four Beck videos available on the Products page.

Dr Bob Beck Video Package Deal

<http://educate-yourself.org/products/index.shtml#bobbeckvideos>

You can also read more information about blood electrification from this article printed in Nexus magazine in 1998.

The Beck Zapper: Renewed Hope Against AIDS

<http://educate-yourself.org/be/becknexusarticle1.shtml>

Contact the Editor for more information about Bob Beck's blood electrifier device

Comments

Beck Electrifier versus The "Ultimate Zapper" (Feb. 22, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/beckelectrifiervultimatezapper22feb09.shtml>

Blood Electrification & Cured AIDS Testimonials (Nov 12, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/curedAIDStestimonialswith electrification07nov08.shtml>

© 2000-2009 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Drug Story

"The truth about cures without drugs is suppressed, unless it suits the purpose of the censor to garble it. Whether these cures are effected by chiropractors, Naturopaths, Naprapaths, Osteopaths, Faith Healers, Spiritualists, Herbalists, Christian Scientists, or MDs who use the brains they have, you never read about it in the big newspapers." ...Morris A. Bealle

By Morris A. Bealle

Essay by Hans Ruesch

<http://educate-yourself.org/fc/drugstory.shtml>

In the 30's, Morris A. Bealle, a former city editor of the old Washington Times and Herald, was running a county seat newspaper, in which the local power company bought a large advertisement every week. This account took quite a lot of worry off Bealle's shoulders when the bills came due. But according to Bealle's own story, one day the

paper took up the cudgels for some of its readers that were being given poor service from the power company, and Morris Bealle received the dressing down of his life from the advertising agency which handled the power company's account. They told him that any more such 'stepping out of line' would result in the immediate cancellation not only of the advertising contract, but also of the gas company and the telephone company.

That's when Bealle's eyes were opened to the meaning of a 'free press', and he decided to get out of the newspaper business. He could afford to do that because he belonged to the landed gentry of Maryland, but not all newspaper editors are that lucky.

Bealle used his professional experience to do some deep digging into the freedom-of-the-press situation and came up with two shattering exposes - *The Drug Story*, and *The House of Rockefeller*. The fact that in spite of his familiarity with the editorial world and many important personal contacts he couldn't get his revelations into print until he founded his own company, The Columbia Publishing House, Washington D.C., in 1949, was just a prime example of the silent but adamant censorship in force in 'the Land of the Free and the Home of the Brave'. Although *The Drug Story* is one of the most important books on health and politics ever to appear in the USA, it has never been admitted to a major bookstore nor reviewed by any establishment paper, and was sold exclusively by mail. Nevertheless, when we first got to read it, in the 1970s, it was already in its 33rd printing, under a different label - Biworld Publishers, Orem, Utah.

As Bealle pointed out, a business which makes 6% on its invested capital is considered a sound money maker. Sterling Drug, Inc., the main cog and largest holding company in the Rockefeller Drug Empire and its 68 subsidiaries, showed operating profits in 1961 of \$23,463,719 after taxes, on net assets of \$43,108,106 - a 54% profit. Squibb, another Rockefeller controlled company, in 1945 made not 6% but 576% on the actual value of its property.

That was during the luscious war years when the Army Surgeon General's Office and the Navy Bureau of Medicine and Surgery were not only acting as promoters for the Drug Trust, but were actually forcing drug trust poisons into the blood streams of American soldiers, sailors and marines, to the tune of over 200 million 'shots'. Is it any wonder, asked Bealle, that the Rockefellers, and their stooges in the Food and Drug Administration, the U.S. Public Health Service, the Federal Trade Commission, the Better Business Bureau, the Army Medical Corps, the Navy Bureau of Medicine, and thousands of health officers all over the country, should combine to put out of business all forms of therapy that discourage the use of drugs.

'The last annual report of the Rockefeller Foundation', reported Bealle, 'itemizes the gifts [grants] it has made to colleges and public agencies in the past 44 years, and they total somewhat over half a billion dollars. These colleges, of course, teach their students all the drug lore the Rockefeller pharmaceutical houses want taught. Otherwise there would be no more gifts, just as there are no gifts to any of the 30 odd colleges in the United States that don't use therapies based on drugs.

'Harvard, with its well publicized medical school, has received \$8,764,433 of Rockefeller's Drug Trust money, Yale got \$7,927,800, Johns Hopkins \$10,418,531, Washington University in St. Louis \$2,842,132, New York's Columbia University \$5,424,371, Cornell University \$1,709,072, etc., etc.'

And while 'giving away' those huge sums to drug propagandizing colleges, the Rockefeller interests were growing to a world-wide web that no one could entirely explore. Already well over 30 years ago it was large enough for Bealle to demonstrate that the Rockefeller interests had created, built up and developed the most far reaching industrial empire ever conceived in the mind of man. Standard Oil was of course the foundation upon which all of the other Rockefeller industries have been built. The story of Old John D., as ruthless an industrial pirate as ever came down the pike, is well known, but is being today conveniently ignored. The keystone of this mammoth industrial empire was the Chase National Bank, now renamed the Chase Manhattan Bank.

Not the least of its holdings are in the drug business. The Rockefellers own the largest drug manufacturing combine in the world, and use all of their other interests to bring pressure to increase the sale of drugs. The fact that most of the 12,000 separate drug items on the market are harmful is of no concern to the Drug Trust...

The Rockefeller Foundation was first set up in 1904 and called the General Education Fund. An organization called the Rockefeller Foundation, ostensibly to supplement the General Education Fund, was formed in 1910 and through long finagling and lots of Rockefeller money got the New York legislature to issue a charter on May 14, 1913.

It is therefore not surprising that the House of Rockefeller has had its own 'nominees' planted in all Federal agencies that have to do with health. So the stage was set for the 'education' of the American public, with a view to turning it into a population of drug and medico dependents, with the early help of the parents and the schools, then with direct advertising and, last but not least, the influence the advertising revenues had on the media makers.

A compilation of the magazine Advertising Age showed that as far back as 1948 the larger companies in America spent for advertising the sum total of \$1,104,224,374, when the dollar was still worth a dollar and not half a zloty. Of this staggering sum the interlocking Rockefeller-Morgan interests (gone over entirely to Rockefeller after Morgan's death) controlled about 80 percent, and utilized it to manipulate public information on health and drug matters - then and even more recklessly now.

'Even the most independent newspapers are dependent on their press associations for their national news,' Bealle pointed out, 'and there is no reason for a news editor to suspect that a story coming over the wires of the Associated Press, the United Press or the International News Service is censored when it concerns health matters. Yet this

is what happens constantly.'

In fact in the '50s the Drug Trust had one of its directors on the directorate of the Associated Press. He was no less than Arthur Hays Sulzberger, publisher of the New York Times and as such one of the most powerful Associated Press directors.

It was thus easy for the Rockefeller Trust to persuade the Associated Press Science Editor to adopt a policy which would not permit any medical news to clear that is not approved by the Drug Trust 'expert', and this censor is not going to approve any item that can in any way hurt the sale of drugs.

This accounts to this day for the many fake stories of serums and medical cures and just-around-the-corner breakthrough victories over cancer, AIDS, diabetes, multiple sclerosis, which go out brazenly over the wires to all daily newspapers in America and abroad.

Emanuel M. Josephson, M.D., whom the Drug Trust has been unable to intimidate despite many attempts, pointed out that the National Association of Science Writers was 'persuaded' to adopt as part of its code of ethics the following chestnut: 'Science editors are incapable of judging the facts of phenomena involved in medical and scientific discovery. Therefore, they only report 'discoveries' approved by medical authorities, or those presented before a body of scientific peers.'

This explains why Bantam Books, America's biggest publisher, made a colossal mistake in its initial enthusiasm and optimism sending review copies of *SLAUGHTER OF THE INNOCENT* to the 3,500 'science writers' on its list, instead of addressing them to the literary book reviewers who are not subject to medical censorship. One single censor decreed NO and *SLAUGHTER OF THE INNOCENT* sank in silence.

Thus newspapers continue to be fed with propaganda about drugs and their alleged value, although according to the Food and Drug Administration (FDA) 1.5 million people landed in hospitals in 1978 because of medication side effects in the U.S. alone, and despite recurrent statements by intelligent and courageous medical men that most pharmaceutical items on sale are useless at best, but more often harmful or deadly in the long run.

The truth about cures without drugs is suppressed, unless it suits the purpose of the censor to garble it. Whether these cures are effected by Chiropractors, Naturopaths, Naprapaths, Osteopaths, Faith Healers, Spiritualists, Herbalists, Christian Scientists, or MDs who use the brains they have, you never read about it in the big newspapers.

To teach the Rockefeller drug ideology, it is necessary to teach that Nature didn't know what she was doing when she made the human body. But statistics issued by the Children's Bureau of the Federal Security Agency show that since the all-out drive of the Drug Trust for drugging, vaccinating and serumizing the human system, the health of the

American nation has sharply declined, especially among children. Children are now given 'shots' for this and 'shots' for that, when the only safeguard known to science is a pure bloodstream, which can be obtained only with clean air and wholesome food. Meaning by natural and inexpensive means. Just what the Drug Trust most objects to.

When the FDA, whose officials have to be acceptable to Rockefeller Center before they are appointed, has to put an independent operator out of business, it goes all out to execute those orders. But the orders do not come directly from Standard Oil or a drug house director. As Morris Bealle pointed out, the American Medical Association (AMA) is the front for the Drug Trust, and furnishes the quack doctors to testify that even when they know nothing of the product involved, it is their considered opinion that it has no therapeutic value.

Wrote Bealle:

'Financed by the taxpayers, these Drug Trust persecutions leave no stone unturned to destroy the victim. If he is a small operator, the resulting attorney's fees and court costs put him out of business. In one case, a Dr. Adolphus Hohensee of Scranton, Pa., who had stated that vitamins (he used natural ones) were vital to good health, was taken to court for 'misbranding' his product. The American Medical Association furnished ten medicos who reversed all known medical theories by testifying that 'vitamins are not necessary to the human body'. Confronted with government bulletins to the contrary, the medicos wiggled out of that one by declaring that these standard publications were outdated!'

In addition to the FDA, Bealle listed the following agencies having to do with 'health' - i.e., with the health of the Drug Trust to the detriment of the citizens - as being dependent on Rockefeller: U.S. Public Health Service, U.S. Veterans Administration, Federal Trade Commission, Surgeon General of the Air Force, Army Surgeon General's Office, Navy Bureau of Medicine & Surgery, National Health Research Institute, National Research Council, National Academy of Sciences.

The National Academy of Sciences in Washington is considered the all wise body which investigates everything under the sun, especially in the field of health, and gives to a palpitating public the last word in that science. To the important post at the head of this agency, the Drug Trust had one of their own appointed. He was none other than Alfred N. Richards, one of the directors and largest stockholders of Merck & Company, which was making huge profits from its drug traffic.

When Bealle revealed this fact, Richards resigned forthwith, and the Rockefellers appointed in his place the President of their own Rockefeller Institution, Detlev W. Bronk.

The medico drug cartel was summed up by J.W Hodge, M.D., of Niagara Falls, N.Y., in these words: 'The medical monopoly or medical trust, euphemistically called the American Medical Association, is not merely the meanest monopoly ever organized, but the most arrogant, dangerous and despotic organization which ever managed a free

people in this or any other age. Any and all methods of healing the sick by means of safe, simple and natural remedies are sure to be assailed and denounced by the arrogant leaders of the AMA doctors' trust as fakes, frauds and humbugs. Every practitioner of the healing art who does not ally himself with the medical trust is denounced as a 'dangerous quack' and impostor by the predatory trust doctors. Every sanitarium who attempts to restore the sick to a state of health by natural means without resort to the knife or poisonous drugs, disease imparting serums, deadly toxins or vaccines, is at once pounced upon by these medical tyrants and fanatics, bitterly denounced, vilified and persecuted to the fullest extent.'

The Lincoln Chiropractic College in Indianapolis requires 4,496 hours, the Palmer Institute Chiropractic in Davenport a minimum of 4,000 60 minute classroom hours, the University of Natural Healing Arts in Denver five years of 1,000 hours each to qualify for a degree. The National College of Naprapathy in Chicago requires 4,326 classroom hours for graduation. Yet the medico drug cartel spreads the propaganda that the practitioners of these three 'heretic' sciences are poorly trained or not trained at all - the real reason being that they cure their patients without the use of drugs. In 1958, one of those 'ill trained' doctors, Nicholas P. Grimaldi, who had just graduated from the Lincoln Chiropractic College, took the basic science examination of the Connecticut State Board along with 63 medics and osteopaths. He made the highest mark (91.6) ever made by a doctor taking the Connecticut State Board examination.

Rockefeller's various 'educational' activities had proved so profitable in the U.S. that in 1927 the International Educational Board was launched, as Junior's own, personal charity, and endowed with \$21,000,000 for a starter, to be lavished on foreign universities and politicians, with all the usual strings attached. This Board undertook to export the 'new' Rockefeller image as a benefactor of mankind, as well as his business practices. Nobody informed the beneficiaries that every penny the Rockefellers seemed to be throwing out the window would come back, bearing substantial interest, through the front door.

Rockefeller had always had a particular interest in China, where Standard Oil was almost the sole supplier of kerosene and oil 'for the lamps of China'. So he put up money to establish the China Medical Board and to build the Peking Union Medical College, playing the role of the Great White Father who has come to dispense knowledge on his lowly children. The Rockefeller Foundation invested up to \$45,000,000 into 'westernizing' (read corrupting) Chinese medicine.

Medical colleges were instructed that if they wished to benefit from the Rockefeller largesse they had better convince 500 million Chinese to throw into the ashcan the safe and useful but inexpensive herbal remedies of their barefoot doctors, which had withstood the test of centuries, in favor of the expensive carcinogenic and teratogenic 'miracle' drugs Made in USA, which had to be replaced constantly with new ones, when the fatal side effects could no longer be concealed; and if they couldn't 'demonstrate' through large-scale animal experiments the effectiveness of their ancient acupuncture,

this could not be recognized as having any 'scientific value'. Its millenarian effectiveness proven on human beings was of no concern to the Western wizards.

But when the Communists came to power in China and it was no longer possible to trade, the Rockefellers suddenly lost interest in the health of the Chinese people and shifted their attention increasingly to Japan, India and Latin America.

'No candid study of his career can lead to other conclusion than that he is victim of perhaps the ugliest of all passions, that for money, money as an end. It is not a pleasant picture.... this money maniac secretly, patiently, eternally plotting how he may add to his wealth.... He has turned commerce to war, and honey-combed it with cruel and corrupt practices.... And he calls his great organization a benefaction, and points to his church-going and charities as proof of his righteousness. This is supreme wrong-doing cloaked by religion. There is but one name for it - hypocrisy. '

This was the description Ida Tarbell made of John D. Rockefeller in her 'History of the Standard Oil Company', serialized in 1905 in the widely circulated McClure's Magazine. And that was several years before the 'Ludlow Massacre', so JDR was as yet far from having reached the apex of his disrepute. But after World War II it would have been hard to read, in America or abroad, a single criticism of JDR, nor of Junior, who had followed in his father's footsteps, nor of Junior's four sons who all endeavored to emulate their illustrious forbears. Today's various encyclopedias extant in public libraries of the Western world have nothing but praise for the Family. How was this achieved?

Ironically, the two apparently most NEGATIVE events in the career of JDR brought about a huge POSITIVE change in his favor, to a degree that he himself could not foresee. To wit:

In the year when according to the current Encyclopedia Britanica (long become a Rockefeller property and transferred from Oxford to Chicago), Rockefeller had 'retired from active business', namely in 1911, he had been convicted by a U.S. court of illegal practices and ordered to dissolve the Standard Oil Trust, which comprised 40 corporations. This imposed dissolution was to provide his Empire with added might, to a degree that was unprecedented in the history of modern business. Until then, the Trust had existed for all to see - an exposed target. After that, it went underground, and thereby its power was cloaked in security, and could keep expanding unseen and therefore unopposed.

The Ludlow Massacre

The second apparently negative experience was a certain 1914 event that persuaded JDR, until then utterly contemptuous of public opinion, to gloss over his own image.

The United Mine Workers had asked for higher wages and better living conditions for the miners of the Colorado Fuel and Iron Company, one of the many Rockefeller owned

companies.

The miners - mostly immigrants from Europe's poorest countries - lived in shacks provided by the company at exorbitant rent. Their low wages (\$1.68 a day) were paid in script redeemable only at company stores charging high prices. The churches they attended were the pastorates of company-hired ministers; their children were taught in company-controlled schools; the company libraries excluded books that the Bible-thumping Rockefellers deemed 'subversive', such as 'Darwin's Origin of the Species.' The company maintained a force of detectives, mine guards, and spies whose job it was to keep the camp quarantined from the danger of unionization.

When the miners struck, JDR, Jr., then officially in command of the company, and his father's hatchet man, the Baptist Reverend Frederick T. Gates, who was a director of the Rockefeller Foundation, refused even to negotiate. They evicted the strikers from the company-owned shacks, hired a thousand strike-breakers from the Baldwin-Felts detective agency, and persuaded Governor Ammons to call out the National Guard to help break the strike.

Open warfare resulted. Guardsmen, miners, their women and children, who since their eviction were camping in tents, were ruthlessly killed, until the frightened Governor wired President Wilson for Federal Troops, who eventually crushed the strike. The New York Times, which then already could never be accused of being unfriendly to the Rockefeller interests, reported on April 21, 1914.

'A 14 hour battle between striking coal miners and members of the Colorado National Guard in the Ludlow district today culminated in the killing of Louis Tikas, leader of the Greek strikers, and the destruction of the Ludlow tent colony by fire.'

And the following day.

'Forty five dead (32 of them women and children), a score missing and more than a score wounded is the known result of the 14 hour battle which raged between state troops and coal miners in the Ludlow district, on the property of the Colorado Fuel and Iron Company, the Rockefeller holding. The Ludlow is a mass of charred debris, and buried beneath it is a story of horror unparalleled in the history of industrial warfare. In the holes that had been dug for their protection against rifle fire, the women and children died like trapped rats as the flames swept over them. One pit uncovered this afternoon disclosed the bodies of ten children and two women.'

The worldwide revulsion that followed was such that JDR decided to hire the most talented press agent in the country, Ivy Lee, who got the tough assignment of whitewashing the tycoon's bloodied image.

When Lee learned that the newly organized Rockefeller Foundation had \$100 million lying around for promotional purposes without knowing what to do with it, he came with

a plan to donate large sums - none less than a million- to well known colleges, hospitals, churches and benevolent organizations. The plan was accepted. So were the millions. And they made headlines all over the world, for in the days of the gold standard and the five cent cigar there was a maxim in every newspaper office that a million dollars was always news.

That was the beginning of the cleverly worded medical reports on new 'miracle' drugs and 'just-around-the-corner breakthroughs' planted in the leading news offices and press associations that continue to this day, and the flighty public soon forgot, or forgave, the massacre of foreign immigrants for the dazzling display of generosity and philanthropy financed by the ballooning Rockefeller fortune and going out, with thunderous press fanfare, to various 'worthy' institutions.

In the following years, not only newsmen, but whole newspapers were bought, financed or founded with Rockefeller money. So Time Magazine, which Henry Luce started in 1923, had been taken over by J.P. Morgan when the magazine got into financial difficulties. When Morgan died and his financial empire crumbled, the House of Rockefeller wasted no time in taking over this lush editorial plum also, together with its sisters Fortune and Life, and built for them an expensive 14 story home of their own in Rockefeller Center - the Time & Life Building.

Rockefeller was also co-owner of Time's 'rival' magazine, Newsweek, which had been established in the early days of the New Deal with money put up by Rockefeller, Vincent Astor, the Harrimann family and other members and allies of the House.

For all his innate cynicism, JDR must have been himself surprised to discover how easily the so-called intellectuals could be bought. Indeed, they turned out to be among his best investments.

By founding and lavishly endowing his Education Boards at home and abroad, Rockefeller won control not only of the governments and politicians but also of the intellectual and scientific community, starting with the Medical Power - the organization that forms those priests of the New Religion that are the modern medicine men. No Pulitzer or Nobel or any similar prize endowed with money and prestige has ever been awarded to a declared foe of the Rockefeller system.

Henry Luce, officially founder and editor of Time Magazine, but constantly dependent on House advertising, also distinguished himself in his adulation of his sponsors. JDR's son had been responsible for the Ludlow massacre, and an obedient partner in his father's most unsavory actions. Nonetheless, in 1956 Henry Luce put Junior on the cover of Time, and the feature story, soberly titled 'The Good Man', included hyperbole like this:

'It is because John D. Rockefeller Junior's is a life of constructive social giving that he ranks as an authentic American hero, just as certainly as any general who ever won a victory for an American army or any statesman who triumphed in behalf of U.S.

diplomacy.'

Clearly, Time's editorial board wasn't given the choice to change its tune even after the passing of Junior and Henry Luce, since it remained just as dependent on House of Rockefeller advertising. Thus, when in 1979 one of Junior's sons, Nelson A. Rockefeller died - who had been one of the loudest hawks in the Vietnam and other American wars, and was personally responsible for the massacre of prisoners and hostages at Attica prison - Time said of him in its obituary, without laughing:

'He was driven by a mission to serve, improve and uplift his country.'

Perhaps it was all this that Prof. Peter Singer had in mind when telling the judges in Italy that the Rockefeller Foundation was a humanitarian enterprise bent on doing good works. One of their best works seems to be sponsoring Prof. Peter Singer, the world's greatest animal friend and protector who claims that vivisection is indispensable for medical progress and for more than 20 years refuses to mention that legions of medical doctors are of the opposite view.

Another interesting revelation in the article of Time was that many years ago already Singer 'was pleasantly surprised when Britannica approached him to distill in about 30,000 words the discipline that is, at its heart, the systematic study of what we ought to do.' So now we touch the subject of sponsorship and patronage. They don't always mean immediate cash but, more important, long-term profits.

Many decades ago the Encyclopedia Britannica moved from Oxford to Chicago because Rockefeller had bought it to add much needed luster to the University of Chicago and its medical school, the first one he had founded. Peter Singer, 'the world's greatest animal defender' who keeps a door permanently open to vivisection and the lucrative medical swindle, gets millions of dollars free publicity thanks to the worldwide engagement of the Rockefeller Foundation and the media makers who are in no position to oppose it.

From the article in Time we also learned that Singer's mother had been a medical doctor in the old country, which could mean that little Peter started assimilating all the Rockefeller superstition on vivisection with his mother's milk.

Taken from the CIVIS Foundation Report number 15, Fall-Winter 1993

CIVIS: POB 152, Via Motta 51-CH 6900, Massagno/Lugano, Switzerland

Originally web posted at: <http://www.eurosolve.com/charity/bava/story.htm>

Related Articles:

Doctors Are The Third Leading Cause of Death in the US, Causing 250,000 Deaths Every Year

http://www.mercola.com/2000/jul/30/doctors_death.htm

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

html>

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Vaccine Dangers

Germany Spain Netherlands France FussiaFedFlag23h35w CzechRepublicFlag23h35w Poland Flag Greece Flag Portugal Flag Italy Flag Japan Flag Finland Flag Sweden Flag Romania Flag Norway Flag Turkey Flag Hungary Flag Bulgaria Flag

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<https://educate-yourself.org/vcd/index.shtml#top>

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove

any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<http://tinyurl.com/zszmw5a>

Vaccine Dangers~ Index of Articles

Update: July 16, 2023

The Covid-19 Worldwide Depopulation/Genocide Agenda

The Covid-19 "Pandemic" is government-sponsored HOAX intended to frighten you into injecting yourself with an immune-system-destroying Bioweapon falsely labeled as the "Covid-19 vaccine" by the government and main stream media

The Covid-19 "vaccine" was developed by the United States Department of Defense (DOD) in order to 1) destroy your immune system and prevent pregnancy and 2) eventually poison your body to such an extent that most Jab recipients will die within 5 years of being injected - - UNLESS you take adequate steps to detoxify and remove these high tech poisons from your body and restore your health.

Watch the Water (Part 1) Dr Bryan Ardis ~ COVID is Snake Venom Poisoning Stopped by Nicotine
Watch the Water (Part 2) Dr Bryan Ardis ~ COVID is Snake Venom Poisoning Stopped by Nicotine

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/tmRET2TEwGLX/>
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/c7DMH5NW7VqK/>

The dangers of vaccinations to your child's long term health prospects and longevity itself far outweigh any potential benefits touted by the pharmaceutical industry for vaccines. The LIES and misinformation about vaccine benefits ("safe and effective") from the pharmaceutical drug industry and their promoters in state and federal "health" agencies, in radio, on TV, in print, and their cheerleaders in organized medicine is voluminous and smothering, characterizing anyone (regardless of academic or professional credentials) who challenges their party line dogma as "crazy," or uneducated, or unscientific, or "quacks," or dilettantes, or paranoid & delusional -- any and every derogatory characterization in the book, except legitimate critics (who they will NEVER debate in a public forum - because they know they would lose).

Don't allow your child to go on the chopping block for these Liars and their profit margins. They aren't working for you, they're servants of the Illuminati and the Illuminati has a surreptitious population reduction agenda in place.

Just say NO!

Tell the doctor, tell the clinic, tell the school, tell the nurse, tell the employer, tell the

government bureaucrats, tell the health department, or anybody else who is trying to force you or your kids to take vaccines against your will...."because you must take them", Tell them... NO.

No matter WHAT they say or threaten you with, tell themNO.

No vaccines.... ever. Period. You can read why below:

Update July 22, 2015: The most powerful, and convincing video lectures I've seen to date explaining how and why vaccines damage the body are contained in a 3 volume DVD series of slide lectures by Dr. Andrew Moulden MD PhD, titled Tolerance Lost, which is now available free online. All 3 volumes of the video series can be found at the link below, along with a brilliant introductory article posted by Dr. Moulden on August 3, 2009 explaining how vaccines create blockage and "sludging" of blood flow into the miles of tiny, microscopic sized capillary networks that deliver oxygen to the brain, neurons, and all functioning cells of the human body.

Dr. Andrew Moulden: All Vaccines Cause Ischemia (Impaired Blood Flow) Which Blocks Oxygen Delivery Leading to Chronic Disease (July 22, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etch[http://educate-yourself.org/cn/All-Vaccines-Cause-Ischemia-\(Impaired-Blood-Flow\)-Which-Blocks-Oxygen-Delivery22jul15.shtml#top](http://educate-yourself.org/cn/All-Vaccines-Cause-Ischemia-(Impaired-Blood-Flow)-Which-Blocks-Oxygen-Delivery22jul15.shtml#top)

More incontrovertible evidence that vaccines are damaging to health and longevity:

Silent Epidemic; The Untold Story of Vaccines (produced by Gary Null)

One of the best documentaries ever produced on the devastating and life-long toll inflicted upon society by the pharmaceutical/vaccine industry and their cohorts in Establishment Medicine, government and media.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/S4nFVQBys78T/>
Published on Oct 6, 2013

Lethal Injection: The Story Of Vaccination
with Clint Richardson
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/5sgb1JYTMXvq/>

Autism Update August 21, 2013

Autism - Made in the U S A - Gary Null's Remarkable Documentary
<https://www.bitchute.com/video/iIntq9RyG5ip/>

Flu VAccine killed son

VAccine dangers

Featured Articles

The Importance and Value of Childhood Diseases (Oct. 20, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Importance-and-Value-of-Childhood-Diseases20oct16.shtml#top>

The Toxic Payload in Vaccines (Oct. 17, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Toxic-Payload-in-Vaccines17oct16.shtml#top>

N.Y. Law Professor Mary Holland Addresses U.N. on Government Vaccine Policies Violating the Nuremberg Code (April 26, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/NY-Law-Professor-Mary-Holland-Addresses-UN-on-Government-Vaccine-Policies-Violating-the-Nuremberg-Code26apr16.shtml#top>

Available Free online Vaccine Peer Review: The History of the Global Vaccination Program in 1000 Peer Reviewed Reports and Studies, 1915-2015 (Jan. 7, 2016)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-History-of-the-Global-Vaccination-Program-in-1000-Peer-Reviewed-Reports-and-Studies-1915-201507jan16.shtml#top>

Autism & Vaccines: A New Look At An Old Story (April 19, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/autism-and-vaccines-a-new-look20mar15.shtml#top>

While Media & Big Medicine Tell Us Vaccines Are Safe, A Plethora of Scientific Studies Prove Otherwise (March 3, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vaccinedamagestudies03mar15.shtml#top>

HPV Vaccines: Unnecessary and Lethal by Gary Null, Ph.D. and Richard Gale (April 8, 2014) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/garynullrichardgaleHPVlethal08apr14.shtml>

Eugenics Today: How Vaccines Are Used to Sterilize the Masses (Jan. 14, 2014) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rockefeller-eugenics14jan14.shtml>

When, oh When Is The World Going to Wake Up to the Dangers & Stupidity of Getting Vaccinated ~ for Anything? (Sep 3, 2013) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/universalfiluvaccinelunacy28aug13.shtml>

ALL the Vaccines Are Contaminated - Every Last One of Them (Nov. 29, 2011)
Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/allvaccinescontaminated29nov11.shtml>

Autism Report from the National Vaccine Information Center (2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/autismreportnvinc2009.shtml>

California Bill 2109 Will Require MANDATORY School Vaccinations Without Signed PERMISSION From MD to Exempt; Sacramento Opposition Rally, on April 17, 2012 (April 14, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/vaccinefreedomwithpermission14apr12.shtml>

Outcome: The mandatory provision of 2109 was DEFEATED, but just read the INSANE comments of this author and his ardent supporters (California is just brimming with lunatics wishing to be controlled and enslaved). .
<http://scienceblogs.com/insolence/2012/10/01/governor-jerry-brown-signs-california-bill-ab-2109-but-tries-to-water-it-down-in-a-sop-to-religion/>

Vaccine none safe

Free Online books exposing the dangers, recklessness, and inadvisability of ANY vaccinations
Murder by Injection , The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America (1988) by Eustace Mullins
<https://educate-yourself.org/vcd/Murder-by-Injection-Story-of-the-Medical-Conspiracy-Against-America-1988-Eustace-Mullins-204-pages.pdf>

The Poisoned Needle by Eleanor McBean (1957) (Suppressed Facts About Vaccinations)
<http://www.whale.to/a/mcbean3.html>

Swine/Bird Flu 'Pandemic' Hoax of 2009-2010

Update, Dec. 26, 2010:

The Fall & Winter of 2009 saw an unprecedented propaganda campaign, conducted worldwide, spearheaded by the Rockefeller-founded World Health Organization (WHO) in league with pharmaceutical giants and the governments of America and Great Britain principally, to convince all of us that we were in the grips of a dangerous "Swine Flu Pandemic" that would supposedly kill millions if we didn't rush out and line up for our Swine Flu vaccination.

Many people fell for that deceitful campaign and some paid the ultimate price for their misplaced trust and gullibility. We came very close to having mandatory vaccination forced upon us, or face the possibility of being quarantined in our home or in a detention camp.

This year, Fall/Winter of 2010. the Swine Flu propaganda is more muted and less strident, but the same lies continue to be repeated by mainstream media, radio, and web sites. The lies foisted by the above-named criminal groups are now known to a much wider public population than was the case in Spring and Summer of 2009, so hopefully the specter of a FORCED vaccination scenario will not arise again soon, but beware that any attempt to force vaccines upon you, without your consent, can only come about through false flag manipulation and deceit. NEVER acquiesce to vaccination against your will. Modern vaccines are intended to destroy life, not preserve life.

Published on Oct 16, 2013

In the USA, 1 in every 50 children is now autistic. In this award-winning documentary, investigative film maker Gary Null looks at the causes of the autism epidemic and reports on children's recovery from autism.

Autism is 'Truly Curable' Using MMS: Kerri Riverra Explains at the 2012 Autism One Conference (Video) August 21, 2013 Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/autismcuremms21aug13.shtml>

Autism Report from the National Vaccine Information Center (2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/autismreportnvinc2009.shtml>

Update, Oct 2009

Swine Flu Hoax & the Genocidal Agenda Behind Swine Flu Vaccinations: Index of Articles
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/swinefluindex.shtml>

Updated Daily: Comprehensive Index of Articles on Swine Flu Hoax and Dangers of Flu Vaccine
<http://www.theflucase.com/>

Articles on Swine Flu Vaccine Injury & Death from Organic Health Adviser
<http://organichealthadviser.com/>

Update, July 22, 2009

The government is planning on forced vaccinations for Swine Flu this Fall. This is a very serious and grave concern for all Americans and people around the world who will be confronted with this issue. You must NOT take these vaccines if you expect to live a

normal life span! The purpose behind these vaccinations is population reduction-- genocide! Do not believe government PROPAGANDA and lies!

Injunctions Sought to Stop Forced Swine Flu Vaccination Juggernaut (July 22, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/forcedvaccinationinjunctionsought22jul09.shtml>

Bird Flu (Swine Flu) Hoax Exposed Parts 1 -12 with Dr A. True Ott ~ Video
http://www.kickthmallout.com/article.php/Video-Bird_Flu_Hoax_Exposed Governemnt Created Bio-Weapons & the Genocidal Vaccines Promoted to "Protect" You ~ Video

Florida State Study Promotes Gardasil 'Benefits', Despite 32 U.S. Deaths to Date (June 3, 2009)
<tp://educate-yourself.org/cn/hpvshotmennotconvicnced03jun09.shtml>

Insane NY Bill Attempts To Make All Federal Vaccines Mandatory (May 30, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/NYmandatoryvaccinebill29may08.shtml>

Why You Should Avoid Ever Taking Vaccines (Feb. 15, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/howensteinwhyyoushouldavoidvaccines03feb07.shtml>

Vaccine Dangers

Dispelling Vaccination Myths
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/phillipsvaccinationnythsmay01.shtml>

Vaccination Liberation. <http://www.vaclib.org>

A top web site for info on vaccine dangers and what to do to avoid 'mandatory' vaccination. For more info, contact Donna Carillo or Ingri Cassel :<
Services4Health@aol.com >

1. To obtain school vaccine exemption forms: <http://www.vaclib.org/exemption.htm>
2. State by State Anti-vaccine Resources (<http://www.vaclib.org/legal/stateresource.htm>)

Vac Truth (<http://vactruth.com/>) added Dec. 26, 2010

Are vaccines safe? Did they truly cause a decline in disease in the United States and elsewhere? If not, what did?
This site is dedicated to those who have suffered needlessly.

Trac Vac (Tracking Vaccinations), New & Informative Web Site on Vaccine Dangers (Dec. 7, 2006)

<http://www.trackingvaccinations.com/>

Extensive new web site with loads of info on the dangers that early vaccination present to babies and very young children. Well worth the time. .

Vaccination Risk Awareness Network Inc (VRAN) (<http://64.41.99.118/vran/>)

Edda West – VRAN Co-ordinator, (250)-355-2525, email: info@vran.org

VRAN is Canada's premier group to advocate for informed choice in making vaccination decisions. Formed in 1992, it was born of the committee that ten years previous won an exemption of conscience from vaccines required by the Ontario 'Immunization of School Pupils Act'. VRAN recommends consumers beware of flu shot propaganda; we hold individuals and organizations accountable for misleading information about influenza and its vaccine.

Vaccination Debate (<http://www.vaccinationdebate.com/index.htm>)

Web host Ian Sinclair has written 3 books to date defining the dangers of vaccines. His 17 years of research into the pitfalls of vaccines is summarized on his page describing his background (<http://www.vaccinationdebate.com/about.html>). He offers an open challenge to debate any doctor in the world on the merits of vaccinations. In 1985, Ian decided that his one year old child's first severe allergic reaction to vaccine was going to be his LAST reaction to any form of vaccine. He already was studying the Natural Approach, but now decided to jump in with both feet. He wants you to discover the same truths that he has found in following Nature's Rules. An excellent web site. Check out his Links page while you're there.

ThinkTwice Global Vaccine Institute (<http://thinktwice.com/>)

Welcome to the Thinktwice Global Vaccine Institute website. We offer an extensive selection of uncensored information on childhood shots and other immunizations. Because this is such an important topic, we believe that parents are entitled to a full disclosure of all pertinent data, and the freedom to choose whether or not to vaccinate their children.

Vaccine Safety Website (<http://vaccines.net>)

Dr. JB Classen has some revealing info on the problems generated by the use of vaccines. Have a look. (E mail: Classen@vaccines.net)

VaccineWebsite.com (<http://www.whale.to/vaccines.html>)

Titled simply "Vaccine Web Site", this site offers some of the best documentation and intelligent justifications for NOT getting ANY vaccine at ANYTIME (sound familiar?)

Gary Null on Vaccines (http://www.garynull.com/_vti_script/LibrarySearch.htm0.idq)

I did a search under "vaccine dangers" at Gary Null's web site and came up with over 200 articles.

Generation Rescue (<http://www.generationrescue.org>)

An international movement of parent volunteers helping more than 10,000 children begin biomedical treatment. Our children are experiencing epidemics of ADD/ADHD, Asperger's, PDD-NOS, and Autism. We believe these neurological disorders ("NDs") are environmental illnesses caused by an overload of heavy metals, live viruses, and bacteria. Proper treatment of our children, known as "biomedical intervention", is leading to recovery for thousands. The cause of this epidemic of NDs is extremely controversial. We believe the primary causes include the tripling of vaccines given to children in the last 15 years (mercury, aluminum and live viruses); maternal toxic load and prenatal vaccines; heavy metals like mercury in our air, water, and food; and the overuse of antibiotics.

Generation Rescue is a parent-founded, parent-funded, and parent-led organization of more than 350 families. Our mission is to share the truth with parents about the cause of their child's NDs so they can focus on treatment.

**I was told two years ago by a CIA scientist working against his will that in truth microchips were so small they were being inserted by injection during "vaccination." This is yet another crucial reason not to have our children vaccinated.... David Icke

(see <http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mctotalcontrol12jul02.shtml#vaccineimplants>)

***"DO NOT TAKE ANY VACCINATIONS. This is the standard deceptive way you are given the Establishment's Biological Warfare infections."... Dr. William D. Kelley

Video Archives on Vaccine Dangers from PrisonPlanet.com (Excellent)
<http://www.prisonplanet.com/archives/vaccines/index.htm>

HPV Vaccines: Unnecessary and Lethal by Gary Null, Ph.D. and Richard Gale (April 8, 2014)
<https://educate-yourself.org/vcd/garynullrichardgaleHPVlethal08apr14.shtml#top>

Latest Articles on Vaccine Dangers

The Importance and Value of Childhood Diseases (Oct. 20, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Importance-and-Value-of-Childhood-Diseases20oct16.shtml#top>

The Toxic Payload in Vaccines (Oct. 17, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Toxic-Payload-in-Vaccines17oct16.shtml#top>

Autism & Vaccines: A New Look At An Old Story (April 19, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/autism-and-vaccines-a-new-look20mar15.shtml#top>

Four Thousand Two Hundred and Fifty Percent (4,250%) Increase in Fetal Deaths

Following Flu Shot Vaccination to Pregnant Women (March 20, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Four-Thousand-Two-Hundred-and-Fifty-Percent-Increase-in-Fetal-Deaths-Following-Flu-Shot-Vaccination-toPregnant-Women20mar15.shtml#top>

While Media & Big Medicine Tell Us Vaccines Are Safe, A Plethora of Scientific Studies Prove Otherwise (March 3, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vaccinedamagestudies03mar15.shtml#top>

HPV Vaccines: Unnecessary and Lethal by Gary Null, Ph.D. and Richard Gale (April 8, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/garynullrichardgaleHPVlethal08apr14.shtml>

When, oh When Is The World Going to Wake Up to the Dangers & Stupidity of Getting Vaccinated ~ for Anything? (Sep 3, 2013) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/universalfluvaccinelunacy28aug13.shtml>

ALL the Vaccines Are Contaminated - Every Last One of Them (Nov. 29, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/allvaccinescontaminated29nov11.shtml>

Hidden History of Polio Vaccine (Dec. 16, 2010)

http://www.henrymakow.com/hidden_history_of_vaccines.html

New Pro-Vaccination 'Study' is Rehash of Pharma Propaganda (Nov. 9, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fluvaccinepropaganda09nov10.shtml>

GlaxoSmithKline's Rotavix Vaccine Found Contaminated with Swine Virus (April 17, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/rotarixvaccinecontaminated17apr10.shtml>

Rotarix rotavirus vaccine contaminated, officials say (March 22, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/rotavirusvaccinecontaminated22mar10.shtml>

Radio Panel: Swine Flu Hoax Exposed, 3 hour Roundtable Hosted by Dr Bill Deagle (Aug. 28, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/billdeagleswinefluexposedradioshow28aug09.shtml>

Mom Worried About (Swine Flu) Vaccinations & 'Proof' for School Attendance (Aug. 25, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/swinefluvaccinesandchools25aug09.shtml>

Bird Flu (Swine Flu) Hoax Exposed Parts 1 -12 with Dr A. True Ott

http://www.kickthemallout.com/article.php/Video-Bird_Flu_Hoax_Exposed <.

Florida State Study Promotes Gardasil 'Benefits', Despite 32 U.S. Deaths to Date (June

4, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hpvshotmennotconvicced03jun09.shtml>

UK "Health" Editor Promotes Vaccinations Using Fear & Misinformation (June 21, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/measlesendemicinbritain21jun08.shtml>

Insane NY Bill To Make All Federal Vaccines Mandatory (May 30, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/NYmandatoryvaccinebill29may08.shtml>

The Government Created the 1976 'Swine Flu Epidemic' & Legionnaire's Disease (May 10, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/eustacemullinsmurderbyinjectionaug1977.shtml>

Prince Georges County, Maryland State Attorney Glenn Ivey's Warning: "Parents Must Immunize Their Children Or Go To Jail" (Nov. 15, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/georgescountyMDstateattyGlennIvey14nov07.shtml>

Questions on Gardasil and the "Mandatory" Order of Texas Governor Perry (Nov. 6, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/donnavoeteeGardasilquestionsanswered06nov07.shtml>

California-Oregon Unvaccinated Children Survey Links Vaccines & Autism (Nov. 3, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/califoregonunvaccinatedchildrensurvey03nov07.shtml>

Nationwide Revolt Against Dangerous Vaccines Accelerates (Oct. 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/growingrevoltagainstvaccines18oct07.shtml>

Pediatricians as Big Brother Monitors - Time to Cut the Cord? (October 5, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/pediatriciansasbigbrothermonitors07oct07.shtml>

WA House passes measure to inform parents about HPV Vaccine (Mar. 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/washingtonstatepromoshpv13mar07.shtml>

Texas House Rejects Order by Governor on Vaccines (Mar. 14, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/texashouserejectshpvvaccineorder14mar07.shtml>

Why You Should Avoid Taking Vaccines (Feb. 15, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/howensteinwhyyoushouldavoidvaccines03feb07.shtml>

New Jersey Public Health Wants Mandatory Preschool Vaccinations, Comments taken until Feb. 16 (Feb. 4, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/NJforcesvaccinesforpreschool24jn07.shtml>

Texas Govenor Orders Compulsory Anti-Cancer Vaccine for Schoolgirls (Feb. 2, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/texasgovforcescervicalvaccine02feb07.shtml>

Tending Nurse Claimed Spanish Influenza Outbreak of 1918 Caused by Vaccinations (Dec. 9, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/spanishfluvaccineconnection09dec06.shtml>

Texas Mother Needs Help to Fight School Vaccination Coersion (Nov. 15, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/>

[marybowenmandatoryvaccinationAustinTexas15nov06.shtml](http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/marybowenmandatoryvaccinationAustinTexas15nov06.shtml)

New Report Reveals Vaccine Safety Data Deliberately Suppressed (April 29, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/vaccinedamageinfosuppressed29apr06.shtml>

Picking Off Kids: The Criminal Dosing of Children with Antipsychotic Drugs (April 24, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/pickingoffkidswithdrugs21apr06.shtml>

The CDC - Center for Deceit Control (April 23, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/cdcexposed23apr06.shtml>

Compulsory Vaccination Bill, "BioShield 2" MUST Be Stopped! (Oct. 20, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/lenhorowitzcoderedvaccine20oct05.shtml>

List of 18 Senate Traitors Pushing for Forced Vaccinations ('Bioshield 2'-S. Bill 1873) Nov. 2, 2005

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/senatorspushingforcedvaccination02nov05.shtml>

Give Me Liberty OR They May Give Me Death (Compulsory Vaccination Bill) Nov. 5, 2005

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/compulsoryvaccinebill05nov05.shtml>

60 Reports On Adverse Effects of Anthrax Vaccine (Dec. 30, 2005-courtesy of Tom Trefts)

<http://xsorbit27.com/users5/unifiedveteranscoalition/index.php?board=17.0>

Vaccination, The Silent Genocide by Dr. Guylaine Lanctot, M.D. (Nov. 14, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vaccinationsilentgenocide14nov05.shtml>

Infant Dies at Newark DYFS Office from Double Vaccination (Oct. 21, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/infantdiesatDYFSfromvaccination21oct05.shtml>

Urgency Push for 'Flu Shots' Connected to Hidden Implant Chip (Oct. 9, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/birdfluvaccinecoverforimplant09oct05.shtml>

The Vaccine Industry vs Robert F. Kennedy Jr. (June 22, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/thimerosalpoisoning22jun05.shtml>

1,200 Troops Who Had Anthrax Vaccine Now 'Seriously' Ill (June 19, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/anthraxvaccineillnessafflictsmilitary19jun05.shtml>

National Infant Immunization Week (Apr. 15, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/infantimmunizationweek14apr05.shtml>

Chemtrails And Vaccines: What You Didn't Know About Vaccines And Human/Animal Husbandry (Feb. 19, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemtrailsandvaccines14feb05.shtml>

Idaho Vaccine Alert: Vaccine Damage and Forced Vaccination in Idaho (Feb. 12, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/idahovaccinealert12feb05.shtml>

Innoculations: The True Weapons of Mass Destruction Causing AIDS, Vaccine Induced Diseases (Jan. 29, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/aids/genocide29jan05.shtml>

U.K. Parents Win Vaccine Damage Case Against Pharmaceuticals (Dec. 26, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ukparentseinvaccinedamagecase26dec04.shtml>

Vaccinations and The Rockefellers (Dec. 14, 2004)
<http://www.reformation.org/vaccine.html>

Mercury, Vaccines and Medicine By Mark Sircus Ac., OMD (Dec. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mercuryvaccinesandmedicine13dec04.shtml>

New Indiana Law Requires Mandatory Hepatitis B Shots (Dec. 8, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/indianamandatoryhepvaccine08dec04.shtml>

How to Snooker the Public into Taking The Flu Shot (Nov. 20, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/flushotsnooker20nov04.shtml>

U.S. Barred From Forcing Troops to Get Anthrax Shots (Oct. 28, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/judgeagainstforcedanthrax28oct04.shtml>

****Please read****

Georgia Judge Forces Vaccination of Two Children Against Parents' Will (Oct. 26, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/statehegemonoverparentsrightsupdate22oct04.shtml>

National ID Card, Database Speeds Towards Final Congressional Approval (Oct. 25,

2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/nationalidcardthreatensliberty25oct04.shtml>

Florida Now Requires Tracking & ID of Vaccine Exempt Students (Oct. 22, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/floridatracksvaccineexemptstudents22oct04.shtml>

Vaccine for Meningitis? (Oct. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vaccineformeningitis13oct04.shtml>

State Hegemony Over Parent's Rights, Georgia Couple Needs Help-Fast (Oct. 7, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/statehegemonoverparentsrights06oct04.shtml>

Alan Yurko is Free (Aug. 27, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/yurkoisfree27aug04.shtml>

The Alan Yurko Case, Day 2 By Don Harkins (Aug. 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/yurkohearing2day24aug04.shtml>

The Alan Yurko Case: Baby Vaccines and Medical Neglect By Don Harkins (Aug. 23, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/yurkohearing1day23aug04.shtml>

Invitation to Join the Vaccination-Liberation Discussion Forum (June 27, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/joinvaccinliberationdiscussion27jun04.shtml>

California Vaccine School Exemption Form (June 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/califvaccineexemptionform26jun04.shtml>

International Medical Veritas Association Addresses Childhood Immunizations & Autism (June 4, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/vaccineschilddisease054jun04.shtml>

Frequently Asked Questions About Vaccine Exemptions in Texas (June 1, 2004)

****Updated June 3****

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/faqvaccineexemptionintexas01jun04.shtml>

School Moms Can Now Obtain Vaccine Exemptions & Legal Help in Texas (May 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/vaccineschoolexemptiontexas26may04.shtml>

Can They Do This? Texas School Nurse forces 16 year old girl to be vaccinated (May 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/forcedvaccineintexas26may04.shtml>

West Virginia To Pass Compulsory Vaccination Bill (May 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/forcedvaccinationwestvirginiabill08may04.shtml>

Dr. Mathias Rath & the SARS 'Epidemic' (Feb. 14, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vitCandSARS14feb04.shtml>

The Bird Flu Vaccine By ZS Livingstone (Feb. 10, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/birdfluvaccine10feb04.shtml>

The Flu: 1918 and Now (Feb. 9, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/flu1918andnow07feb04.shtml>

Bird Flu Vaccine Worries (Jan. 31, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/birdfluvaccine27jan04.shtml>

Texas Parents Being Stamped Into Vaccinating (Jan. 6, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/texasforceskidsvaccine06jan04.shtml>

Dr. Carley Offers Detoxification Help for Vaccine Damaged Children (Dec. 22, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/drcarleydetoxinfo22dec03.shtml>

Genocide & Vaccinations in Uganda (Dec. 22, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/vaccinationsinUganda22dec03.shtml>

Why You Should Avoid Taking Vaccines (Dec. 7, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/avoidvaccines07dec03.shtml>

Does the State Now 'Own' Our Children? Colorado Judge Forces Vaccination of Baby (April 10, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/forcedvaccinationbaby10apr03.shtml>

Anti Smallpox Vaccine Sentiment Grows (Jan. 26, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/antismallpoxsentimentgrows26jan03.shtml>

US Gov't Asks Court to Seal Vaccine Records (Nov. 28, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/govtseekssealonautismdamage28nov02.shtml>

Vaccinations by June Russell (Nov. 22, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/vaccinationsbyjunerussell22nov02.shtml>

Smallpox, The Looming Disaster of Mandatory Vaccinations (Nov. 21, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/smallpoxbringingdeadbacktolife21nov02.shtml>

CDC Plans to Force Smallpox Vaccine on the US by Dr. Sherri Tenpenny (Nov. 13, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/cdcforcedsmallpox13nov02.shtml>

Vaccinations & Smallpox by Dr. Sherri Tenpenny (Nov. 11, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/vaccinationsandsmallpox11nov02.shtm>

What You Should Know About Vaccines by Dr. Stanley Monteith (Oct. 24, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcd/knowaboutvaccines24oct02.shtml>

Logic & Vaccinations (August 2, 2002)

Hepatitis B Vaccine & the Origins of HIV/AIDS, A Vaccine Induced Pandemic by Len Horowitz (July 18, 2002)

J.A.I.L. Can End State Sponsored Home Snatching of Children Based on Lack of Immunization
(June 28, 2002)

Smallpox Scare Spurs Florida Emergency Powers Bill

France's Aventis to Donate Smallpox Vaccine to America (A 'Gift'?) (May 2, 2002)

Nursing Home Residents Get Flu Despite Getting Flu Shot (April 10, 2002)

20 Reasons Not To Take The Smallpox Vaccination (Jan, 13, 2002)

Urgent: Overwhelming National Response Required to Stop Mandatory Vaccinations
(Dec. 27, 2001)

The Anthrax Vaccine Labyrinth by Jim Rarey (Oct. 16, 2001)

The Anthrax Vaccine Snafu by Jim Rarey (Oct. 10, 2001)

Autism, A Medical Mystery? (August 28, 2001)

Sharp Rise In Oregon Parents Saying No To Vaccines (August 28, 2001)

Are New Vaccines Laced With Birth-Control Drugs? (August 20, 2001)

Are Vaccine Dangers Overblown? (July 22, 2001)

Vaccines Proven To Be Largest Cause of Insulin Dependent Diabetes in Children (May 15, 2001)

Who Decides What Drugs are Forced on Children? (Mar 16, 2001)

No Shots, No School, ...No Kids (Dec 5, 2000)

Canadian Aboriginal Natives, Latest NWO Eugenic Targets? (Nov 17, 2000)

Vaccinations May Be Rx For Disaster (Oct 9, 1999)

Question & Answers about Vaccines and Preventative Health

Vaccine Articles posted by the American Patriot Friends Newwork (APFN)

Vaccination: The UnGodly Practice
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/vaccination.htm>

A proclamation on Vaccinations
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/vaccine1.htm>

MMR Vaccine And Subsequent Cases of Autism Suspected
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/vaccine2.htm>

How The Anthrax Vaccine Ruined My Life
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/anthrax.htm>

Secret US Human Biological Experimentation
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/experiment.htm>

Soldiers Disciplined For Refusal of Anthrax Vaccine
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/soldiers.htm>

Population Control and The U.N.
<http://apfn.org/apfn/control2.htm>

Related

Who Decides What Drugs Are Forced on Children?
<http://educate-yourself.org/vcdwhodecidesschlaflyfeb01.html>

Setting Us Up for Lethal 'Flu'
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/flu.htm>

More Efforts To Force Injections On Our Children
<http://educate-yourself.org/vdnoshotsnoschoolnokids3dec0.html>

Vaccinations May Be Rx For Disaster
<http://educate-yourself.org/vdvaccinesprescripfordisaster.html>

West Nile virus appears in NYC

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/nycvirus.htm>

Pollution, Violence, and Health

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/pollution.htm>

Human Waste Being Used In Fertilizer In Washington State

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/waste.htm>

AIDS & HIV

'The Manufactured Virus'

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/aids.htm>

Polio Vaccines and the Origin of AIDS

<http://www.uow.edu.au/arts/sts/bmartin/dissent/documents/AIDS/Elswood94.html>

Artificial Sweeteners Conspiracy to Make Americans Sick

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/sick.htm>

Fluoride

Fluoride

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/fluoride.htm>

Shocking News About Fluoride

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/flouride.htm>

Top Fluoride Expert Apologizes for Pushing Poison

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/fluoride-expert.htm>

Why Americans Are SHEEPLES: FLUORIDE

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/sheeples.htm>

Fluoride is a Corrosive Poison

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/poison.htm>

Fluoride - The Lunatic Drug

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/water.htm>

Chemtrails

Contrails (Chemtrails)

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/contrails.htm>

More on Contrails (Chemtrails)

<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/morecontrails.htm>

Subject: chemtrails/contrails

http://www.apfn.org/apfn/con_chem.htm

© Copyright 2002-2023 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket

[Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#)

[Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#)
[Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#)
[Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#)
[Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#)
[Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Treating Cancer by Working with Nature

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey
FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

From Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/index.shtml#top>

Treating Cancer by Working with Nature

@KenAdachi1

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<http://tinyurl.com/haco4qu>

(Update Oct 17, 2010. If I had any type of cancer, the LAST thing I would do is subject myself to any form of chemo therapy or radiation, no matter how fancily they dressed up the treatment description name to make it sound like it's a 'kinder and gentler' form of chemo or radiation therapy (such as "proton therapy"). Don't discover, when it's too late, that the orthodox cancer treatment industry, or the orthodox AIDS/HIV treatment industry or the Vaccine/Pharmaceutical industry is in it for the money--and ONLY the money. Curing you of disease is not part of their 'mission' -- despite what they may tell you, or what they themselves might believe. .

Managing your disease is what they do best, in order to keep you coming back for more of their expensive "treatment" (poisoning actually) while eating up your medical insurance coverage and/or draining your bank account and all of your savings in the process. Millions of people needlessly die of cancer each year because they cling to the myth and mistaken belief that their wonderful oncologist, with his wonderful chemo and radiation therapies are going to cure them of cancer, when in fact, the evidence is abundantly clear, that chemo and radiation are the worst possible choice to treat cancer; meaning that chemo and radiation have the lowest track record of success among all cancer therapies.

A German doctor, Dr. Otto Warburg, discovered in the 1930s that cancer cells grow in a low or zero oxygen environment and they die in a high oxygen environment. In a low or zero oxygen environment, cancer cells, in order to obtain energy to function, revert to fermentation, rather than the normal energy cellular pathway of the Krebs cycle which utilizes oxygen. Alternative cancer treatments which utilize higher pressures of oxygen (O₂), such as a hyperbaric chamber, or utilize an oxidizing modality (the singlet oxygen radical, O₁)) such as ozone, or hydrogen peroxide, or sodium chlorite, will knock down

cancer cells because cancer cells cannot exist in an oxygen rich environment. People who maintain a high oxygen internal cellular environment, by eating alkaline forming foods, and avoid taking in substances which clog up the body, do not get cancer (generally speaking; you can of course get cancer from too much radiation and other forms of bodily poisoning).

Dr. Hulda Clark, in her many years of cancer etiology research using the Syncrometer, discovered how any type of cancer begins in the body and how to stop that cancer from continuing to grow, and how to eliminate the cancer tumors from the body, thus curing the body of this dreaded disease. You can effect a cancer cure yourself - at home - without the immunity-destroying assistance of the orthodox cancer industry and without bequeathing your entire life's saving and assets to the parasites who comprise that industry . Her books are listed below. Another short book was recently made available to me which explains in a very succinct way how to stop cancer cold by adjusting the diet and taking certain supplements...)

Introduction

When I was a much younger person growing up in the greater New York metropolitan area, the word "cancer" struck more fear in my heart than any other word in the English language. We really didn't have much cancer in our immediate family, but the occasional relative or school friend that did go to an early grave from this frightening and mysterious disease had me worried enough to look into finding out where the best cancer hospitals and clinics in the country were located, so if I did get cancer, I would know where to go for the most knowledgeable treatment and maximize my chances of survival. I wasn't going to entrust my life to some local yokel oncologist who wasn't up on the the most recent research or the latest equipment and diagnostic gear. No sir. If I got cancer, I was going to head straight for the Big Boys of Cancer Research.

After doing some research at the library, I found out that Sloan-Kettering Institute Memorial Hospital in New York had one of the biggest reputations in the country as a major cancer research hospital and was only a 45 minute drive into New York City. Whew! What a load off my mind. I could rest easier now. I not only knew where to go for the best treatment, but felt 'lucky' to have such a major cancer center located nearby. Of course, it never occurred to me how I was going to pay for their top shelf treatment, but at 22 years old, those sort of details never burdened my mind for long. Somehow, it would all work out.

Today, I have a rather different opinion of the entire matter. I now understand why I was so fearful of getting cancer in my youth and why I had been led to believe that Sloan-Kettering was the best possible place to go for the treatment of cancer. I, along with 98% of the country, had been snookered and deceived into believing it by a huge pharmaceutical propaganda machine that inculcates its deceit upon our schools, text books, magazines, professional journals, scientific writers, radio shows, TV shows, screen plays, movies, and of course, the vast majority of allopathic doctors, nurses, and other so called "health" professionals into a knee jerk acceptance of its lies as the

gospel truth. If you want to examine the 'business' of health care and the cancer industry more closely, read The Story on Drugs and go to our Introduction and Forbidden Cures pages.

Cancer & You

Now we come to you. You are reading this page because you either know someone who has cancer, or you have cancer yourself., or far more rarely, you want to find out how to beat cancer before you are confronted with that grim diagnosis. The vast majority of you (or your loved ones) have likely already gone through the 'best' that the Sloan-Kettering's of the world have to offer and now you're being told that "there's nothing more that can be done" or " It's in God's Hands", etc.

Of course, your bank account or your insurance company is \$300K or \$500K or \$750K poorer than it was before receiving your Sloan-Kettering style treatment and now you no longer own your home, having sold it or mortgaged it to the hilt in order to get the money to pay the miracle workers of the allopathic cancer industry. You've gone through your retirement savings and 401k's or borrowed all you could from your relatives and friends to pay for their wonderful life saving treatment that- unfortunately-didn't work. In all fairness, they did tell you up front that they couldn't guarantee anything, but they indicated to you that you had a 40, 50, or 60% or perhaps a "good" chance of making it- at least for 5 years. Five years of continued breathing on the planet from the day of your cancer diagnosis now being the official, sanctified, and anointed recasting of the "new" definition of the word "cure" by the American Medical Association and the American Cancer Society.

Just so you know, if you die of cancer or its complications just one day after your 5 year anniversary date, you are still statistically carried as a "successful cure"; advertised and touted to the next cancer patient coming in through the front door to use in their spiel to him about his 40, or 50, or 60, or 70% chance of being "cured" with their marvelous, patented, and expensive chemo, radiation, and surgery treatments.

So what's the reality? A year long study at the Heidelberg/Maanheim Tumor Center, completed in 1990 by a German biostatistician named Dr. Ulrich Abel, found that the overall success rate for most cancers treated with standard allopathic treatment (chemo, radiation, & surgery) was just 3%. That's right. Statistically averaged, 97% of cancer patients treated conventionally died of cancer or from complications related to their 'treatment'. The only group of cancers treated conventionally that had a higher batting average were some blood cancers such as leukemia or Hodgkin which approached a 35% success rate.

Also, for your edification, only those allopathic physicians approved by the AMA and the American Cancer Society have the legal authority to use the word "cure" with reference to cancer treatment. Anyone else who dares utter that four letter word in a public forum and is not on the AMA's approved list, can face serious jail time or heavy fines. That Federal law was pushed through by the AMA and their friends a few years ago. How's

that for free speech?

The Death Sentence

I can't tell you how many people have programmed their bodies to die because they were told by the orthodox medicine priesthood (their allopathic physician) or a cancer specialist (oncologist) that they were going to die in so many weeks, or so many months or so many years from their cancer. How many people have foolishly placed their trust in the hands of the those who are the least educated in 1. how the human body truly functions, 2. in how cancer begins and why cancer proliferates, and 3. how to treat the body to overcome disease with therapies that are in harmony with Nature?

Undoubtedly, that number runs to many millions of people who went to an early grave because they listened to-and believed- the high priests of organized medicine. Those priests are trained and brain washed from the first day they enter undergraduate school-through graduation from medical school-through internship-and through specialist training, that the ONLY acceptable and sanctioned way to treat cancer is with 1. chemotherapy, 2. surgery, and 3. radiation. With the possible exception of surgery (in some cases), the methods used by orthodox medicine are the worst and most destructive ways to treat cancer.

I don't care what 'stage' of cancer you are rated at and I don't care what type of cancer you've been diagnosed with, you CAN CURE YOURSELF OF CANCER. Your likelihood of success, however, is lowest if you depend on conventional treatment and highest if you employ Nature-based, non-allopathic therapies. Of course, you are free to choose the modality of your choice, even though that choice is largely coerced in the direction of orthodox treatment. You are reading MY opinion in this matter. YOU must decide on your health care decisions and not give away your power to someone else. .

If you prefer to accept the death sentence of an orthodox medicine priest and resign yourself to die on cue, then you likely WILL DIE pretty much within the time frame laid out by the high priest. And then your relatives will remark at your funeral how "wonderful" Dr. So & So of the Big Deal Medical Center is because he was so accurate in his death prediction. He SAID you were going to die in six months and sure enough, you held on for six months and 10 days, so he MUST know what's he's talking about! Of course, your relatives will keep his name in mind if they get a diagnosis of cancer because he seems to be so KNOWLEDGABLE when it comes to cancer.

Every Cancer Can be Cured in Weeks explains Dr. Leonard Coldwell
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=DgbdNNfotwM&feature=related>

What Causes Cancer?

This is part of the reason why so many people have a strong fear of getting cancer. They

don't really understand how or why cancer can take hold in the human body and they aren't given enough information about it by the orthodox cancer industry. Yes, there are plenty of softball reasons offered such as smoking, drinking, radiation exposure, asbestos exposure, radon gas, etc. And yes, these environmental irritants can trigger cancers, but is that all there is to it?

If that were so, then why doesn't everyone who smokes come down with cancer? We all have the same DNA. Are we not of one species, homo sapiens? If the human body was actually a 'wonderful machine' as explained to us in countless science books and TV documentaries, then why don't we all respond like machines to an irritant? If I poured a bag of sugar into my car's gas tank, the engine would stop running. If I poured a bag of sugar into any car's gas tank, the engine would stop running, so why don't our bodies-if they are wonderful machines-respond in a similar fashion?

Why is it that some guy can work in an asbestos plant for 30 years and still die in his bed from natural causes at the age of 89 and Steve Mc Queen, by simply wearing an asbestos-lined jump suit at the race track, comes down with mesothelioma lung cancer, the type of cancer associated with asbestos exposure?

There's obviously more to acquiring cancer than the mere exposure to an external irritant, but the external irritant is the only topic the cancer industry is willing to address. The internal biological environment (and the spiritual/emotional state of mind) is not discussed by the cancer industry, but therein lies a greater insight into the causes of cancer.

The SPECIFICS of how cancer cells begin and WHY they begin to gestate and grow are clearly explained in the final book (published in 2007) by Dr. Hulda Clark. The book is titled The Cure & Prevention of All Cancers.

(see the 30 minute video DVD that accompaied her last book:<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conversationhuldaclark19sep10.shtml>)

And when it comes to successful therapies for treating cancer, and I mean really successful treatment of cancer (not the cancer industry's 5 year survival nonsense), there's a great deal you are not being told by established medicine. What you are being told by the orthodox cancer industry are cleverly crafted lies and distortions designed to mislead you into believing that alternative modalities are worthless. The truth, of course, is just the opposite.

It's much easier to cure yourself of cancer once you understand what causes cancer malignancy and how to stop it. By reading the books of Dr. Hulda Clark , you will understand what causes cancer to grow and what stops it from growing. It follows very tight biological processes or rules and once you understand those rules, you can turn cancer off like a water spigot and free yourself of this disease for the rest of your life. It's really that simple.

Dr. Hulda Regher Clark

I am more impressed with the astounding discoveries made by Dr. Hulda Clark than any other health scientist/researcher/writer in the world, past or present. She deserves to receive the Nobel Prize twenty times over for her quantum leaps in discoveries of how the body succumbs to disease and how the body can cure itself of disease. I encourage anyone reading these words to buy Hulda Clark's books-all of them- and study them with a determined dedication to absorb all of their marvelous revelations and insights.

You will learn how to take care of your body, to cure yourself of any disease, and to live a long and fruitful life. If I had more time, I would love to post 50 or 60 or 70 articles here describing to you just some of the many gems of new knowledge that you can glean from Dr. Hulda Clark's books, but you don't have to wait for me. Dr. Clark has already given away her wonderful discoveries-freely- in her books. Order them today and empower yourself to learn how to prevent and cure disease.

Dr Clark's web site: <http://huldaclark.net>

The Books of Dr. Hulda Clark

1. The Cure And Prevention of All Cancers (2007-Her Last and Greatest Contribution; extremely important information**)
2. The Prevention of All Cancers (2004-Profound discoveries on how & why cancer grows)
3. The Cure for Advanced Cancers (1999-accelerated 21 day program for advanced cancers)
4. The Cure for All Cancers (1993-first book identified critical role of parasites & solvents in cancer)
5. The Cure for All Disease (1995)
6. The Cure for HIV/AIDS (1993)
7. The Syncrometer Lab Manual (2000)

Syncrometer Training Video

Syncrometer Basics with Carmen Myers and Dr Hulda Clark, DVD (1996)
<http://drclarkstore.com/sbadv.html>

Syncrometer Basics with Carmen Myers and Dr Hulda Clark, VHS Tape
<http://drclarkstore.com/svipinen.html>

All of Dr. Clark's books are Published by New Century Press

<http://www.newcenturypress.com>

Some Dr. Hulda Clark books now available on-line for free downloads

Hulda Clark permitted people to copy her books and make them available free, as long as there is no cost or charge involved and her copyright notice is acknowledged and mentioned. Here is the statement found in ALL of her books published before 2007:

"Permission is hereby granted to make copies of any part of this document for non-commercial purposes provided this page with the original copyright notice is included"

Only her last book, The Cure and Prevention of All Cancers, published in 2007, contains an additional limitation on free distribution as an electronic download. The 2007 book contains an additional line which says: " No electronic copies of any kind allowed." That means that the 2007 book alone, has this limitation for on-line posting, while all of her other books DO NOT have this limitation and therefore can be lawfully and legally posted on line. I am not in favor of down-loading pirated books in which the author and/or the publisher are being robbed of their profits from book sales by the illegal uploading of a copyrighted book to the Internet. However, it was Dr. Clark's desire to have her books freely copied and distributed-without limitation-except for the non-allowance of profiting from copies made from her books. And since her information (and discoveries) can save the lives of untold numbers of cancer victims especially, IF her incredible research is widely available and accessible to anyone in the world with a computer, I decided to search out the links below and make them easily accessible to motivated readers.

Nevertheless, I still prefer to read a real book which I can hold in my hand and carry with me. It's far more convenient than reading a book from a computer screen. If you can afford to buy Hulda's books, then I urge you to buy them and read them from the printed page. It's so much more rewarding than reading on-line.

The Cure for All Diseases (pdf) (1995)
<http://www.scribd.com/doc/5039040/The-Cure-for-all-Diseases>

The Cure for All Advanced Cancers (1999)
[http://rapidshare.com/files/107181693/
Hulda.Clark.The.Cure.For.All.Advanced.Cancers.pdf](http://rapidshare.com/files/107181693/Hulda.Clark.The.Cure.For.All.Advanced.Cancers.pdf)

Cure for All Advanced Cancers (#2 download source)
<http://www.scribd.com/doc/11524398/The-Cure-for-All-Advanced-Cancers>

The Cure for All Cancers (1993)
<http://www.gojitrees.com/The%20Cure%20For%20All%20Cancer.pdf>

Dr. Hulda Regher Clark's Approach to Curing Cancer

Dr. Hulda Clark's Last (& Most Important) Video Demonstration (Sep. 19, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conversationhuldaclark19sep10.shtml>

Hulda Clark's Positive Offset v. Bob Beck's Bi-phasic Voltage (Aug. 27, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/positiveoffset27aug10.shtml>

Homeography~ An Important Scientific Discovery with Profound Implications for Self Healing by Ken Adachi (Aug. 15, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/hc/hoemographyexplained15aug10.shtml>

Dr. Hulda Clark: The Greatest Cancer Sleuth of Modern Times July 5, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/huldaclarkcancerbooks05jul09.shtml>

Holistic Dentists Referral List from Dr. Hulda Clark (May 12, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/huldaclarkrefdentistlist12may07.shtml>

Tooth Infection Frequencies from Dr. Hulda Clark (Nov. 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/hc/huldaclarktoothfreqs02nov05.shtml>

Highlights of Dr. Hulda Clark's Talk at 2003 Rife Conference (Oct. 24, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/huldaclark2003rifeconfsummary24oct03.shtml>

Important 1998 Interview with Dr. Hulda Clark
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/huldaclarkinterviewjune1998.shtml>

Royal Raymond Rife

Royal Rife is the most important name in cancer cure research that you'll ever encounter. By the mid 1930's he had discovered how to cure cancer 100% of the time using specific frequencies delivered in a special way via a radiated plasma field. You can read much more at these links:

Curing Cancer: The Discoveries & Suppression of Royal Raymond Rife by Jeff Rense (Oct. 9, 2000)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/royalrifediscoveriesandsuppression09oct00.shtml>

Gary Wade on Rife Therapies
<http://educate-yourself.org/gw/>

A Brief Description of Royal Rife's work by Ken Adachi
<http://educate-yourself.org/fc/#royalrife>

Rife Technology Links
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/rifelinks.shtml>

Dr. Max Gerson & Charlotte Gerson

Most alternative cancer therapists will acknowledge the leading role that Dr. Max Gerson played, first in Germany in the 1920's & 30's and then the United States in the 40's and 50's, in demonstrating the crucial role of nutrition in the recovery from deadly diseases like tuberculosis and cancer. The heart of the Gerson therapy is 13 glasses of freshly made, organic vegetable juice taken each hour, 13 times a day. If the patient is capable of eating, the food is strictly vegetarian, fresh, raw, and organic. Dental cleanup is an absolute must. Other supportive measures include thyroid, electrolyte, and liver support. Max Gerson also helped to popularize the use of the coffee enema, an incredibly powerful detoxification technique utilized by all Gerson patients. After his death in 1959, Dr. Gerson's successful approach to cancer treatment has been faithfully carried on by his daughter Charlotte Gerson at their clinic in Tijuana, Mexico. You can do the Gerson therapy yourself at home using the book, manual, and video tapes offered at her web site (see below).

Dietary Healing ~ Applying the Gerson Diet at Home (Dec. 4, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/alexandercompletedetoxprogramreview04dec08.shtml>

Dr. William D. Kelley's Approach to Curing Cancer

[Editor's Note: April 14, 2005. I was notified that Dr. Kelley passed away on January 30, 2005 after being hospitalized for a heart attack and stroke. He saved his life from cancer nearly 40 years ago by listening to his mother and turning to Nature for his answer rather than continue to poison his body with junk food and orthodox cancer treatment. He would have become fabulously rich and famous had the fact that he cured actor Steve McQueen of cancer using a Nature-based therapy become widely known. But because McQueen had boasted to Dr. Kelley over the phone that he was going to 'blow the cancer racket out of the water' by announcing to the world of his cure by Kelley, McQueen was covertly murdered with an injection while recovering from a successful surgery to remove an already dead tumor mass from his abdomen. The personal turmoil, betrayals, and strife that Dr. Kelley suffered in the wake of McQueen's murder was typical of the all out effort that is always made by our greed-orientated friends in the orthodox cancer industry who will always attempt to destroy the lives of alternative competitors whenever they gain too much successful exposure in the media. The same ilk of cancer industry racketeers also destroyed the cancer cure work pioneered by Dr. Royal Raymond Rife in the 1930's and again in the early 1960's. Dr. Kelley was a dentist who re-discovered that cancer is CURABLE by working with Nature, rather than against Nature as is the case with orthodox treatment. You can learn the same lessons for yourself by reading the writings of Dr. Kelley and especially by studying the books of Dr. Hulda Clark. ..Ken]

Dr. William D. Kelley Died on Jan. 30, 2005 at 79 (Apr. 14, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/drkellytributeandobit14apr05.shtml>

Cancer Ignorance By Carol Morrison-Kelley , M.D.and William D. Kelley, D.D.S.
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/kellywhatiscancer.shtml>

Biological Weapons in the Cancer War by Dr. William D. Kelley
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/2001/bioweaponscancerwars01oct01.shtml>

Dr. William D. Kelley's Nutritional-Metabolic Therapy
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellysmetabolictherapy.shtml>

Dr. Kelley's Metabolic Cancer Cure Diet
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellymetabolicdiet13dec02.shtml>

Understanding Cancer
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellyunderstandingcancer.shtml>

Dr. William D. Kelley's on-Line Book, One Answer to Cancer
<http://www.drkelley.com/CANLIVER55.html>

Dr. Nicholas Gonzalez 1990 Lecture on Dr. Kelley's Research on Cancer
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/gonzalexlectureondrkelly1990.shtml>

A Review of Dr. Kelley's Pancreatic Cancer Patients
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellypancreaticcancerpatients.shtml>

Dr. William D. Kelley's Cancer Research Conclusions
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellyresearchconclusions.shtml>

Dr. Kelley on Spiritual Attitude
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellyspiritualattitude13dec02.shtml>

Dr. Kelley on Structural and Neurological Stimulation
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellystructuralneurologicalstimulation13dec03.shtml>

Dr. Kelley on Exercising
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/kellyexercising13dec02.shtml>

To be continued...

Important Information Resources for Alternative Cancer Treatment

Healing Cancer Naturally (Excellent information resource from Ursula R. Schmid in Berlin German)

<http://www.healingcancernaturally.com/>

www.CancerTutor.com from Webster Kerr, One of the Best
www.CancerTutor.com

Message Boards for Alternative & Natural Medicine Information
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/altmedicinewebsites.shtml>

Cancer Resources from Chris Gupta
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/cancerresourcesgupta.shtml>

www.JonBarron.org
www.JonBarron.org

Hydrogen Peroxide

Oxygen, Ozone, & Hydrogen Peroxide by Dr. Majid Ali (July 17, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/ozonebymajidli17jul03.shtml>

The Many Benefits of Hydrogen Peroxide (July 17, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/benefitsofhydrogenperoxide17jul03.shtml>

Articles on Cancer & Alternative Therapies

Hemp Oil: Another Suppressed Cancer Cure? (Dec. 16, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ricksimpsoncancercure16dec07.shtml>

Treating Fourth Stage Colon Cancer & Beck Bioelectrification (Jan. 22, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/treating4thstagecancer22jan08.shtml>

Stage 3 Cancer, Mother of 2 Young Children Feels It May Be "Hopeless" (Oct. 30, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/motherwithcancer29oct07.shtml>

Download Home Chiropractic Handbook for Free (August 27, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/chiropractichandbookfree27aug07.shtml>

Pancreatic Cancer (Nov. 26, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/pancreaticcancer26nov06.shtml>

A Thumbnail Tutorial on Dr. Hulda Clark & The Amazing CS/H₂O₂ Nasal Sprayer (Jan. 17, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/nasalsprayandhuldabooks17jan05.shtml>

Dr. Ryke Geerd Hamer, German Alternative Cancer Researcher, Faces Jail in France (Oct. 13, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/drhamerfacingjailinfrance08oct04.shtml>

Mother Finds Answer For Dying Daughter's Cancer on Alternative Medicine Chat Board (Aug. 31, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/altmedicinechatboard31aug04.shtml>

Adam the Healer (August 21, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/adamthehealer20aug04.shtml>

The Story of Laetrile and Cancer (June 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/laetrileandcancer27jun04.shtml>

Jason Vale Imprisoned for Alternative Cancer Cure (June 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/jasonvaleimprisonedforcancercure26jun04.shtml>

Taking On the Medical Racketeers (June 17, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/takingonmedicalracketeers17jun04.shtml>

Pleomorphism, it's Discovery and Suppression by Dave Cowan (June 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/pleomorphismdiscoverysuppresion16nov03.shtml>

Zapping for Mitral Valve Heart Problems (Mar. 15, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zappingformvproblems14mar04.shtml>

Horsetail Plant for Cancer (Feb. 11, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/horsetailforcancer06feb04.shtml>

Cancer & Vit. B 17 (Laetrile) By Joe Vialls (Jan. 26, 2004)

<http://www.joevialls.co.uk/vialls/laetrile1.html>

Laura Takes Control: Rebuffing the Oncologists (July 27, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/lauratakescontrol27jul03.shtml>

Cancer & Orthodox Medicine, Planting Seeds of Doom (July 4, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/cancerscare14apr03.shtml>

Oxygen, Ozone, & Hydrogen Peroxide by Dr. Majid Ali (July 17, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/ozonebymajidli17jul03.shtml>

The Many Benefits of Hydrogen Peroxide (July 17, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cancer/benefitsofhydrogenperozide17jul03.shtml>

Doctors Are The Third Leading Cause of Death in the US, Causing 250,000 Deaths Every Year

http://www.mercola.com/2000/jul/30/doctors_death.htm

On Line Audio Recordings

1. "The Politics of Cancer Therapy" - a one-hour lecture by Ed Griffins can be heard at
<http://www.cancure.org/audios.htm>

Recommended Reading:

1. The Cure for All Cancers by Dr. Hulda R. Clark
- 2 . The Cure for Advanced Cancers by Dr. Hulda R. Clark
3. The Prevention of All Cancers by Dr. Hulda Clark
4. The Cancer Cure that Worked (the story of Royal Raymond Rife) by Barry Lynes
- 5 . The Cancer Solution by Dr. Robert E. Willner
- 6 . The Gerson Therapy by Charlotte Gerson
- 7 . The Healing of Cancer by Barry Lynes
- 8 . World Without Cancer by Ed. Griffin
- 9 . The Death of Cancer by Dr. Harold Manner

The Cancer Odyssey by Margaret Brennan Bermel (June 6, 2011)

Web Sites:

Healing Cancer Naturally (<http://www.healingcancernaturally.com/>)

This is a very comprehensive and well reserached web site from Ursula Schmid, who is located in Berlin, Germany. Excellent information from a dedicated and caring individual.
<http://www.cancertutor.com/>

"Cancer Tutor Focuses on the Rare Alternative Cancer Treatments Which are Potent Enough To Provide Cancer Patients, Including Those Given Up On By Orthodox Medicine, a Significant Chance of Survival"

Cancer Cure Foundation (<http://www.cancure.org>)

Healing Daily: Healing through Detoxification, Cleansing, Chelation, and Juicing.

Information on alternative cancer treatments

Dr Hulda Clark (<http://www.huldaclark.com>)

Dr. Hulda Clark has performed a great service to humanity by writing books which provide an invaluable resource of fundamental information concerning the nature of the disease process and how you can learn to cure YOURSELF from any affliction using natural therapies.

The Gerson Institute (<http://www.gerson.org/index.shtml>)

The first and best source of info that originated with Dr. Max Gerson on beating cancer through diet and juicing. His work is being ably carried forward by daughter Charlotte Gerson. A wealth of information. Obtain her latest book, The Gerson Therapy (\$17)

Rife Technology Links

I've created a separate page for Rife Technology links. If you don't know who Dr. Royal

Rife was, read our brief description under "Forbidden Cures". An enormous amount of valuable info is just a click away.

Dr Lorraine Day (<http://www.drday.com>)

A former San Francisco surgeon who beat cancer through diet and an unshakable belief in God and Spirit to heal those who wish to be healed.

Oxytherapy.com - Oxygen & Ozone Therapies

"We are dedicated to the advancement of Oxygen Therapies. Oxygen Therapies include the use of Hydrogen Peroxide Therapy (H_2O_2), Ozone Therapy, Hyperbaric Oxygen, Stabilized Oxygen, and Ionization." Very interesting, and highly beneficial information on all forms of oxygen therapies.

Gary Null's Natural Living

" Well-documented research & practical information on the nature and politics of medicine, health, nutrition & environment, including facts omitted by conventional media." Gary Null is America's best known authority on natural health. His daily radio program on Pacifica Radio is nothing less than a graduate-level "classroom on the air".

Dr. Joseph Mercola's Optimal Wellness Center (<http://www.mercola.com/>)

There's a staggering amount of valuable info on this web site. Dr Mercola has done his homework. Not to be missed.

"Sightings" Alternative Health Research

An extensive, and frequently updated, collection of news articles and information on alternative medicine, suppressed cures and therapies, new emerging diseases and disease outbreaks, etc. VERY informative and revealing.

Cancer Control Society

An excellent resource for information (audio, video tapes) about alternative therapies for treating cancer. No chemo, radiation, or disfiguring surgery promoted here.

Letters to the Editor

The Continuing Legacy of Lies Generated at Quackwatch by Stephen Barrett (April 5, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/quackwatchdisinformation05apr10.shtml>

Alternative Cancer Cures (Mar. 3, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/alternativecancercures03mar07.shtml>

Late Stage Liver Cancer-What to do? (Feb. 21, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/latestagelivercancer21feb07.shtml>

Comments

{Editor's Note: I haven't taken the time to study these web sites or these therapies and I only offer the info for those who wish to explore this information..Ken}

----- Original Message -----

From: "Robert Taferner" <robert_taferner@yahoo.ca>

To: <Ken Adachi, Editor>
Sent: Sunday, July 24, 2005 3:24 PM
Subject: Further Cancer Education... thanks

Dear Ken Adachi,

Thank you for supplying some very interesting information about cancer. In additon to what you have on your site I thought that these websites would be of interest:

<http://www.dr-rath-foundation.org/>
<http://www.cancertutor.com/>

Warm regards,

Robert

Subject: Cancer
From: at44@especulador.com
Date: Fri, November 3, 2006 10:22 am
To: Editor

Hi,

Great site. You are however missing www.krysalis.net of David Gregg and www.cancertutor.com of Webster Kerr.

The first one gives real insight on what and how cancer works and why Cesium Chloride can wipe it out and the second site has a very well organized protocol on how to proceed.

You will love both sites.

One thought, if everybody on a given day stopped putting the stupidly required "disclaimer" would 100.000 people be thrown into jail?

Manuel

Date: Thu, 07 Dec 2006
From: curativetreatments@yahoo.com
To: Editor

www.CancerTutor.com is an excellent website for cancer information and focuses on the most potent, stage 4 cancer treatments that can give a fighting chance even to people sent home to die by conventional doctors.

One such treatment discussed is "Amazon Factor Protocol" and costs \$280 for 1 month supply (purchased from separate website). In his reply to my question, I was told by the author of the protocol that of the people they've monitored (who used the protocol), there were five with pancreatic cancer; all are still living, 2 are cancer free. One of them after 8 month on the protocol. (I don't know if the author of said protocol will mind my quoting his replies to my questions, so please if you wish to place this email were all can see it, omit this part. thanks)

Another very potent treatment is cesium chloride (with potassium supplementation a must). A protocol using cesium chloride is explained in detail on the website. (CancerTutor.com) Also, I would highly recommend this website www.JonBarron.org for very enlightening info about different diseases (download his book for free). For example, check out this superb article "The Cholesterol Myth" at http://www.jonbarron.org/newsletter_view.php?id=228763046586906

And also see Jon Barron in this news segment about cancer on Fox. They, of course, edited out

the main and most important points that he had made.
[http://www.myfoxphoenix.com/myfox/pages/InsideFox/Detail?](http://www.myfoxphoenix.com/myfox/pages/InsideFox/Detail?contentId=1395223&version=2&locale=E)
[contentId=1395223&version=2&locale=E](http://www.myfoxphoenix.com/myfox/pages/InsideFox/Detail?contentId=1395223&version=2&locale=E)

[N-US&layoutCode=VSTY&pageId=5.7.1](http://www.myfoxphoenix.com/myfox/pages/InsideFox/Detail?contentId=1395223&version=2&locale=E)

.

© Copyright 2002-2010 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

.

.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#) | [Radio Interviews](#) | [Ten Best Sites](#) | [Biologic Dentistry](#) | [Dr. Hulda Clark](#) | [Planet X Sequel](#) | ['Undocumented Immigrants'](#) | [Donald Marshall & Cloning Station](#) | [War on Terror](#) | [Tavistock](#) | [U.S. Concentration Camps](#) | [FEMA](#) | [Aliens Are Coming!](#) | [Guiding Principles](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [Gang Stalking](#) | [Monoatomic Gold](#) | [Seth/Jane Roberts](#) | [Power of Thought](#) | [Spiritualism](#) | [Hope](#) | [Healing Thought Forms](#) | [Vanquish Fear](#) | [Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks](#) | [Rockefeller File](#) | [War a Racket](#) | [Letters](#) | [Sodom-LGBT Exp'd](#) | [21 Illuminati Goals](#) | [Strawman Explained](#) | [Daily Blog](#) | [Hydrogen Peroxide](#) | [Protocols of Zion](#) | [Eric Jon Phelps Exposed](#) | [Israeli Soldier's Story](#) | [Home](#) | [Fukushima Psyops](#) | [Agenda 21](#) | [Treat Parasites](#) | [Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine](#) | [Links](#) | [Jane Tripp Time Travel](#) | [Discussion](#) | [Mini Silver Terminator \(MST\)](#) | [Chembusters & Orgone Generators](#) | [Reverse Polarity](#) | [Colloidal Silver Generator](#) | [Smart Phone Dangers](#) | [Contact Us/ E-mail](#)

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#)

Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Nutrition, The Key to Energy

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagDenmarkRomania FlagNorway
FlagHungary Flag

FussiaFedFlag23h35w Native Russian Translation: <http://edutranslator.com/pitanie-kljuch-k-jenergii/>
Russian translation completed by Edubirdie

By Ken Adachi
<https://educate-yourself.org/nutrition/index.shtml#top>

Nutrition, The Key to Energy from educate-yourself.org

Facebook Censorship
To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove
any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<https://tinyurl.com/yxh38xky>

Anti-Nutrients | Sugar | Dairy Products | Vegetarianism | Water | Fiber | Juicing |
Reccomended Diet | Suggested Reading

The value of proper nutrition cannot be emphasized enough. Your body's health is directly related to what you put into it. Modern supermarket food is devitalized due to contaminants and processing. Organic, fresh, raw foods possess forms of energy not currently understood by orthodox science. Some of these esoteric energies can be measured and detected, however. There is a instrument available today, the Vohl Dermatron, that can measure the "vital force" of food. A simpler method (but no less accurate) is to use a dowsing pendulum to determine this vital force on a scale of 1-10 for instance. Raw foods also contain digestive enzymes that cooked and processed foods lack. The digestive enzymes that Nature provides with the raw fruit, vegetable, or meat is the perfect match for that particular food. If you don't get the digestive enzymes in the foods that you eat, your body has to make them. That requires energy and nutrients that's depleting of your energy resources. Many researchers who study those elements that contribute to longevity feel that the human body has a limited capacity and store of enzyme production over a lifetime. When your enzyme producing capacity expires, you expire!

Vitamins and minerals are much more bio-available if they are in the form provided by Nature (raw, unprocessed, unextracted). Once you process food and strip away the vitamins, for example; merely adding denatured vitamins back into the food through fortification will not give you the equivalent quality or bioactivity of vitamins as originally provided by Nature. This is the biggest error made by dietitians, the nutritional arm of orthodox medicine racket. In considering the makeup of foods, they look only at the chemical elements themselves (calcium, phosphorus, etc.) and assume that as long as the element can be measured in the food or added to the food, you are getting the equivalent nutrition and bioactivity as provided by Nature. What stupidity! Nothing could be farther from the truth.

Despite the abundance of food in the United States, nutritional deficiency is quite common. It is important to understand this because Americans are often lulled into believing that foods are fortified with needed nutrients. It's like computers, "Garbage in, Garbage out".

I've been talking to people for a long time about understanding the nature of health and disease. Whenever I chat with someone with health problems and we're trying to figure out why, the last thing he will consider is his diet. "It's stress"; "It's genes"; "It's the job"; "It's the wife"; "It's the mother-in-law", etc. It's everything. but the diet. Folks, 99% of the time, ...it's the diet!

Since nutrition is a rather large topic, I'll start with a few important subjects and add to the list as time permits. For more information on nutrition, please see our suggested reading list at the bottom of this page.

Anti-Nutrients

Anti nutrients are substances to which we are all exposed through food and water that antagonize nutrients needed for health. Some anti nutrients bind to other nutrients, making them useless. Others tie up enzymes needed in digestion and other body functions. Some cause problems by creating a greater need for certain nutrients. Others cause nutrients to be excreted more rapidly from the body. In our world of high technology, the level of anti nutrients to which we are exposed is surprisingly high. Many of the anti nutrients have either a direct or indirect effect on immune function. Anything you can do to reduce exposure to anti nutrients will be helpful in preventing recurrent illness.

Table sugar, food coloring, processed fats, additives like BHT, and most of the 3,000 or so food additives allowed in the United States often act as anti nutrients. For example, in 1985 it was reported that American agriculture uses 1 billion pounds of pesticides each year. That is 4.5 pounds for every man, woman and child in the country. These chemicals have many adverse effects, and are more of a problem than most would imagine. Caffeine is another serious problem that most people don't fully understand.

Pharmaceutical drugs constitute another important category of anti nutrients. If drug therapy is short, the effects are minimal, but if one takes a drug for a long time (months or years), the nutritional effects of the drugs must be taken into account. Below is a sample of the nutrients adversely affected by drugs. Taking drugs long term has more adverse effects than simply nutritional ones, but we are focused on nutrition here.

Drug	Clinical Condition	Nutrient Affected
Antibiotics	bacterial infection	Vit.. K, A, B12, Mg, folic acid, C, K+
Aspirin	pain, fever	B1, Vit.. C, K+
Cortisone	inflammation, allergy	Zn, K+, folate, B6, Vit.. C, D, Ca
Ritalin	hyperactivity, ADD	suppresses appetite
Phenobarbital	seizure disorders	Vit.. C, D, Ca, Mg, folic acid
Tetracycline	infection	Zn, Ca, Fe, Mg, Vit.. K, B2, B3, C, folate
Back to the top		

Sugar

Simply stated, sugar lowers immunity. In 1951, Benjamin Sandler, M.D., a physician from Northern Carolina, wrote a book entitled Diet Prevents Polio. Dr. Sandler's work with rabbits and monkeys convinced him that high amounts of sugar in the diet made one more susceptible to polio. During the polio epidemic of 1948-49, he appeared on an Asheville radio station urging parents not to feed their children refined sugar or foods containing sugar such as ice cream, candy, and soft drinks. His admonitions also ran in local newspapers. In 1948, the incidence of polio in Northern Carolina was 2,402 cases. In 1949, after adopting the "Sandler diet," the rate had fallen to 214 cases. During this time, the national incidence of polio (39 states) had risen.

Was it a coincidence that the rate of polio dropped as the rate of sugar consumption decreased in this state? Did removal of sugar from the diet improve resistance to polio? You can come to your own conclusion, but there is good reason to believe that sugar consumption lowers immunity. In a report published in the American Journal of Clinical Nutrition, 100 grams of sugar from glucose, fructose, sucrose, honey or orange juice caused a significant decrease in the ability of white blood cells to engulf and destroy bacteria. This decrease in immune function was still present five hours after sugar was consumed.

There are numerous other studies that show decreases in immune function following sugar consumption. It is probably not significant when one only consumes sugar on occasion. However, on a daily basis it can wreak havoc on your immune system. The problem is sugar creeps into virtually every aspect of our diet, often without our awareness. This is because sugar is added to almost every packaged food sold today. The average adult American consumes more than 150 pounds of sugar each year (teenagers can consume over 200 pounds)! This is 14 times more than was ingested about 100 years ago. It's far too much for our bodies to handle.

To help illustrate the harmful effects of sugar, let's use breakfast cereals as an example. Many of the most popular children's cereals contain almost 50 percent of their calories as sugar. The presence of large amounts of sugar in the diet causes a gradual depletion of zinc in the body. As zinc levels decline, the sense of taste declines as well. As taste perception declines, there is a greater need to flavor the food in order to make it "taste good." Usually this means adding more sugar. This leads to a further reduction in body zinc levels, which further lowers the taste perception. As a result, a child heaps more sugar on top of his cereal. The cycle goes on and on.

In his book *Fighting the Food Giants*, biochemist Paul A. Stitt says that it is no accident that children's cereals are highly sugared. Food manufacturers were the first to discover that sugar consumption leads to a gradual loss of zinc, which in turn leads to a loss of taste perception. By marketing cereal high in sugar, they were able to create virtual addicts to their products. What parent has not heard screams of a toddler in the grocery store demanding his breakfast treat?

If you want to have sweets, it's better to get it from fresh fruit. Not canned fruit, not dried fruit, but fresh fruit. Honey or real maple (pure) syrup is far better than refined sugar if you must make something sweeter. Fruit provides a form of sugar called fructose. Because it's a natural monosaccharide, it's handled differently by the body than table sugar (sucrose) which is a disaccharide. There is one form of partly refined sugar that I do recommend for non diabetics to be consumed on a routine basis, but in a relatively modest amount. I'm talking about organic Black strap Molasses. The nutritional advantages of bio-available iron and sulfur (& other minerals) offered by black strap molasses far outweigh its downside as a source of sugar.

Back to the top

Dairy Products

Cow's milk is often touted on television as the "perfect food." It is supposedly needed by everyone. "If you don't drink milk, your bones will become brittle from osteoporosis" is the message from the Dairy Council, advertisers, and even some physicians. Yet, store bought cow's milk consumption has been shown to contribute to many of the health problems commonly encountered. Excessive consumption of cow's milk is often one of the major factors contributing to susceptibility to common infections. However, raw, unprocessed milk from clean cows raised in a wholesome environment is another story. The manner in which milk is commercially produced and processed has much to do with its reputation for causing health problems. If we all hadThe

According to Dr. Schmidt in his book *Childhood Ear Infections*, simply eliminating dairy products is often all that's required to solve the riddle of recurrent ear problems in children. These sentiments are echoed by Dr. Fred Pullen, an ear, nose and throat specialist in Miami, Florida. Patients are referred to Dr. Pullen for the sole purpose of having tubes surgically implanted in their eardrums. Before undergoing surgery, however, all patients are first placed on a diet that eliminates dairy products. The result: "three fourths [of these children] never need tubes."

If one does even the smallest amount of research, it becomes evident that there is a wealth of information on this topic. One well written book is *Principles of Nutrition* by Whitman H. Jordan, published by the Macmillan Company of New York in 1912. On page 266 Jordan describes a German study detailing the tie outcome of 49,362 children born in Berlin during 1890. Before the end of one year, 12,623 of those children died. Of those who died, 8,008 were fed on cow's milk. Only 1,588 had been breast fed. Let me quote from this 86 year old book:

"Further statistics show of those fed on mother's milk one in thirteen died, while of those brought up by hand (bottle fed), one out of every two died."

These figures require no comment. Do not think that cow's milk is only harmful to children, though. The problems with cow's milk are so numerous that noted professor of pediatrics at John Hopkins School of Medicine, Dr. Frank Oski, wrote a book entitled *Please, Don't Drink Your Milk*. The following are health conditions either directly caused by or associated with cow's milk consumption, taken from *MILK IS GOOD FOR* _____ by Robert M. Kradjian, M.D.:

"Among children the problems were allergy, ear and tonsil infections, bedwetting, asthma, intestinal bleeding, nephritis, colic, and childhood diabetes."

"In adults the problems seemed centered more around heart disease, arthritis, allergy, sinusitis, and the more serious questions of leukemia, lymphoma, cancer (colon, lung, prostate, breast, ovarian, and rectal.)"

"Even multiple sclerosis, osteoporosis, and cataracts have been associated with cow's milk consumption."

The other side of the debate includes healers like Dr. Hulda R. Clark (The Cure for All Disease) who says the milk is an important source of protein and calcium which is readily absorbed by the body. For very sick people with AIDS or cancer, it may be a critical ingredient for their recovery. You can make store bought milk relatively safe from all pathogenic organisms, by boiling it for only 10 seconds over a low heat and adding a small amount of powdered Vitamin C (I use Calcium Ascorbate or Sodium Ascorbate) . Let the milk cool to room temperature, pull off the 'skin' which formed on the top of the milk from boiling, and place in a glass bottle in the refrigerator. Another thought is to use Goat's milk which has a different effect on the body than commercial cow's milk. Organic goat's milk is preferred and raw goat's milk is said to be the best choice of all.

Back to the top
Vegetarianism

"Nothing will benefit human health and increase the chances for survival of life on earth as much as the evolution to a vegetarian diet." - Albert Einstein

A vegetarian menu is a powerful and pleasurable way to achieve good health. The vegetarian eating pattern is based on a wide variety of foods that are satisfying, delicious, and healthful. Vegetarians avoid meat, fish, and poultry (although most of us here at Educate-Yourself do eat fish for protein). Those who include dairy products and eggs in their diets are called lacto-ovo vegetarians. Vegens (pure vegetarians) eat no meat, fish, poultry, eggs, or dairy products. While there is a considerable advantage to a lacto-ovo vegetarian pattern, vegen diets are the healthiest of all, reducing risk of a broad range of health concerns.

Vegetarians have much lower cholesterol levels than meat eaters, and heart disease is uncommon in vegetarians. The reasons are not hard to find. Vegetarian meals are typically low in saturated fat and usually contain little or no cholesterol. Since cholesterol is found only in animal products such as meat, dairy, and eggs, vegens consume a cholesterol free diet. The type of protein in a vegetarian diet may be another important advantage. Many studies show that replacing animal protein with plant protein lowers blood cholesterol levels-even if the amount and type of fat in the diet stays the same. Those studies show that a low fat, vegetarian diet has a clear advantage over other diets.

An impressive number of studies, dating back to the early 1920s, show that vegetarians have lower blood pressure than non vegetarians. In fact, some studies have shown that adding meat to a vegetarian diet raises blood pressure levels rapidly and significantly. The effects of a vegetarian diet occur in addition to the benefits of reducing the sodium content of the diet. When patients with high blood pressure begin a vegetarian diet, many are able to eliminate their need for medication.

This is just a small excerpt from the "Vegetarian Starter Kit."

You might like to know...

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by grains: 1

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by fruits: 4

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by dairy products: 23

Percentage of pesticide residues in the U. S. diet supplied by meat: 55

Pesticide contamination of breast milk from meat eating mothers vs. non meat eating: 35 times higher.

What the U.S.D.A. tells us: meat is inspected.

Percentage of slaughtered animals inspected for residues of toxic chemicals including dioxin and DDT: less than 0.00004 %

**Strict vegetarianism is not for everyone though. Some people need meat protein to be strong and have strong immunity. Read "Eat Right 4 Your Type" by Peter D'Adamo to find out the connection between blood type and the most suitable diet.

[Back to the top](#)

Water

"Medical professionals of today do not understand the vital roles of water in the human body. Medications are palliatives. They are not designed to cure the degenerative diseases of the human body." - Dr. F. Batmanghelidj

Pure and simple, water is an essential part of a healthy diet. And to a much greater extent than most would imagine. While unknown to the orthodox medical community, dehydration is an extraordinarily common cause of an astounding number of diseases. One of the leading researchers in this field, F. Batmanghelidj, M.D., has explained this subject in great detail in his book, *Your Body's Many Cries for Water*. The following are a few short excerpts from Dr. Batmanghelidj's book, which should help convey the significance of water in one's diet:

"The simple truth is that dehydration can cause disease. Everyone knows that water is "good" for the body. They seem not to know how essential it is to one's well-being. They do not know what happens to the body if it does not receive its daily need of water."

"In advanced societies, thinking that tea, coffee, alcohol, and manufactured beverages are desirable substitutes for the purely natural water needs of the daily 'stressed' body is an elementary but catastrophic mistake. It is true that these beverages contain water, but what else they contain are dehydrating agents. They get rid of the water they are dissolved in plus some more water from the reserves of the body!"

Currently, practitioners of conventional medicine are unaware of the many chemical roles of water in the body. Because dehydration eventually causes loss of some functions, the various sophisticated signals given by operators of the body's water rationing program during severe and lasting dehydration have been translated as indicators of unknown disease conditions of the body. This is the most basic mistake that has deviated clinical medicine. It has prevented medical practitioners from being able to advise preventive measures or offer simple physiologic cures for some major diseases in humans."

"With the appearance of these signals, the body should be provided with water for these rationing systems to distribute. However, medical practitioners have been taught to silence these signals with chemical products. Of course they have zero understanding of the significance of this most gross error. The various signals produced by these water distributors are indicators of regional thirst and drought of the body. At the onset, they can be relieved by an increase of water itself, yet they are improperly dealt with by the use of commercial chemical products until pathology is established and diseases are born."

We urge you to read Dr. Batmanghelidj's book, *Your Body's Many Cries for Water*, for further information. Dr. Batmanghelidj recommends drinking 8 - 10 glasses of water daily, and more if you are suffering from an illness.

[Back to the top](#)

Fiber

Fiber, or roughage, has been a popular topic in the media of late. While advertisers try to sell us many things we don't need, they're right when they say high fiber cereals are important for good health. Lack of fiber has been implicated in the development of colon disease, heart disease and numerous other conditions. Dr. Denis Burkitt was the first to advance the idea of fiber as an important contributor to health. He based his beliefs on his research of African tribes. Dr. Burkitt found that African tribal residents suffered from almost none of the modern diseases of the West such as colon cancer and heart disease. However, when the Africans moved to the West and adopted our eating habits, they quickly succumbed to our most common illnesses.

Dietary fiber is as important to children as it is to adults. Foods high in fiber are high in vitamins, trace minerals and essential fatty acids. Take wheat for example. Almost all of the essential nutrients are bound in the germ portion of the grain. During milling, the germ is separated from the endosperm. The germ is sold separately as wheat germ (long known as a high nutrient food) while the endosperm is further milled to make flour. Milling of whole grain to make refined flour results in loss of 85 percent of the magnesium, 86 percent of the manganese, 40 percent of the chromium, 78 percent of the zinc, 89 percent of the cobalt, 48 percent of the molybdenum and 68 percent of the copper, in addition to comparable losses of selenium, vitamin E and essential fatty

acids. Moreover, heavy metals such as cadmium (which are concentrated in the endosperm) remain in the flour. (Unfortunately, the body's antagonist to cadmium--zinc--has been removed.) Since nutrients are required to properly utilize all calories we consume, the intake of refined food leads to a gradual deficiency of nutrients. This is a strong argument for the use of whole-grain products.

The real test of the value of refined (fortified) foods would be to put a group of lab animals on a diet of white bread and compare them to a group fed a diet of whole-grain bread. In one such experiment, two thirds of rats kept on a diet of enriched white bread died before the experiment was finished.

Fiber is also important because it helps keep the intestinal contents moving through to their ultimate fate--elimination as stool. If the intestinal contents move too slowly, toxic by-products of digestion and bacterial fermentation remain in the bowel too long and are reabsorbed back into the body. Over time, this can contribute to illness.

When one consumes a diet low in fiber, attachment of parasites such as *Giardia lamblia* is easier. When fiber is present in the diet, the intestinal contents move through more quickly and prevent the attachment of such parasites. Recall that *G. lamblia* is one of the most common parasites found in the United States. It contributes to immune suppression, poor digestion, food allergies and numerous other problems. The ability to decrease the likelihood of infection by this parasite by simply increasing the intake of fiber is significant.

While fiber is necessary for children and adults, too much fiber can be a problem as well, since excessive fiber can cause nutrients to be leached out of the digestive tract. The problems for most of us, however, is not too much fiber, but too little. (Never put a child on a high fiber diet without consulting a health care professional.) Good sources of fiber include fruit, vegetables, legumes and grains (oats, wheat, rice, barley, etc.).
Back to the top

Juicing

Juicing, and the benefits of a juicing program have long been recognized around the world. Since the early part of this century, researchers such as Norman Walker, D.Sc., and Dr. Bernard Jensen have investigated the effects of juice as part of the daily diet. Their studies show that juice can provide all the basics of human nutrition, including carbohydrates, proteins, fats, vitamins, and minerals.

Juicing adds to the benefits of vegetables and fruits. By juicing, rather than eating the produce whole, the important nutrients and phytochemicals found in plants are absorbed more easily by our bodies--sometimes within minutes--without too much effort on the part of the digestive system. In addition to this, more of the nutrients are absorbed.

Fresh vegetable juices are also rich in enzymes. Enzymes spark the hundreds of thousands of chemical reactions that occur throughout the body; enzymes are essential for digestion and absorption of food, for conversion of food into body tissue, and for the production of energy at the cellular level. In fact, enzymes are essential for most of the building and rebuilding that goes on in the body every day. When foods are cooked, enzymes can be destroyed; that is why raw foods and juices are so important. They provide an excellent source of all-important enzymes.

Carrot's beta carotene and the ellagic acid found in fresh apple juice are clinically proven anti-cancer agents.

Limonene from lemon's white pith is recognized as a potent anti-cancer nutrient and is also effective in dissolving gallstones.

Apple's soluble fiber, ellagic acid and vitamin C, combined with celery's healthy dose of minerals and electrolytes can cleanse and rebalance your system.

Digestive enzymes found in honeydew, papaya, and pineapple reduce inflammation and energize the body.

An advantage of juicing over buying commercial juice is that when you make your own juice you know exactly what it contains. You can be sure to avoid adding sugar, sweeteners, and other additives. Also many commercial juices are heat treated to extend shelf life, which can destroy nutrients.

[Back to the top](#)

Recommended Diet

For those of you looking for a suggested diet, we recommend the following:

Consume a diet that focuses on whole, unprocessed foods (whole grains, legumes, vegetables, fruits, seeds, etc.)

Reduce (or eliminate, if possible) your intake of refined sugar.

Drink at least 8 to 10 glasses of water daily.

Avoid animal products, with the possible exception of cold water fish (salmon, mackerel, herring, halibut, etc.).

Eliminate dairy products, caffeine, and alcohol.

Eliminate coffee (besides caffeine, there are a host of other chemicals poisoning your body). Try the many varieties of herbal tea available.

Avoid soft drinks completely.

Avoid white bread and refined flour products. They are devoid of essential nutrients, including omega-3 essential fatty acids and others.

Avoid margarine and all commercial cooking oils. Use Butter and Organic cold pressed Olive oil instead.

Consume organic Flax Seed Oil and cold fish oil (MAX EPA) daily.

Consume Miso soup, kelp, and shitake mushrooms regularly.

Brown Rice is better than white rice.

Buy organic foods (especially produce) whenever possible.

Get regular exercise.

Perform a relaxation exercise (deep/focused breathing, meditation, tai chi, visualization, prayer, etc.) 10 to 15 minutes each day.

[Back to the top](#)

Suggested Reading

For more information on nutrition, we recommend the following books:

Diet for a Poisoned Planet, David Steinman

Diet for a New America, John Robbins

Your Body's Many Cries for Water, F. Batmanghelidj, M.D.

The McDougall Program, John A. McDougall

Eat Right 4 Your Type by Peter D'Adamo

[Back to the top](#)

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging Diseases](#) | [Forbidden Cures](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Immunity Boosting](#) | [Nutrition](#) | [Tone Gen](#) | [Mind-Body Connection](#) | [Ozone](#) | [Bioelectrification](#) | [Story on Drugs](#) | [Vaccine Dangers](#) | [Cancer](#) | [Newsletter](#) | [New World Order](#) | [NWO News](#) | [Pam Schuffert](#) | [James Casbolt](#) | [Phil Schneider](#) | [Al Bielek](#) | [Trevor Constable](#) | [Mind Control](#) | [Brice Taylor](#) | [Ted Gunderson](#) | [Metatech.org](#) | [Free Energy](#) | [Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux](#) | [Dr. Robert Bitzer](#) | [T. Lobsang Rampa](#) | [Ruth Drown](#) | [ZS Livingstone](#) | [David Brandt](#) | [Global Warming](#) | [The CIA](#) | [Veterans Awaken](#) | [Eustace Mullins](#) | [Bill Cooper](#) | [Depleted Uranium](#) | [Dowsing](#) | [Police & Tasers](#) | [British Israel](#) | [Born Again](#) | [Brainwashing](#) | [Amy Goodman Gatekeeper](#) | [Rethinking Noam Chomsky](#) | [Red Elk](#) | [Project Blue Beam](#) | [Bush Family & Nazis](#) | [Otto Skorzeny](#) | [Insights on Aliens](#) | [Cell Towers](#) | [WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers](#) | [EMF Radiation News](#) | [CPS/DCF Tyranny](#) | [Adrenal Burnout](#) | [The Women Warriors](#) | [Orgone Adventures](#) | [Dr. John Coleman](#) | [Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald](#) | [Henry Makow](#)

Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The New World Order (NWO)

An Overview

Use Yandex Translate to translate this entire webpage into 102 Languages by 1) Copy & Paste this

webpage url into the "Text" box seen on the Left side of the Yandex Translate page, then 2) Choose

the language you want to translate into from the name shown ABOVE the box on the Right side of the

Yandex screen, and then 3) Click the "Translate page" link seen BELOW the box on the Right side and

this entire webpage will translate into the language you chose.

20 most popular languages linked below to Yandex Translator:

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey
FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<https://educate-yourself.org/nwo/index.shtml>

The New World Order (NWO), An Overview by Ken Adachi

Related

Barbara Crouse Brown's Jan. 12, 2008 Interview with Daniel Ott (An extremely Important & Revelatory conversation that will explain the pivotal role of Non-human Entities {masquerading as humans} that are orchestrating the New World Order takeover and enslavement of planet Earth. This information is not fiction. 1 hour, 26 mins)

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Jan-12-2008-Barbara-Crouse-Brown-Interview-with-Daniel-Ott-The-Reptilian-Takeover-1-Hour-26-mins.mp3>

Volunteer translations of this page by native speakers:

Russian flag Russian native translation

<http://educate-yourself.org/nwo/indexRussian.shtml>

France French translation by Avice Robitaille <https://clipart-library.com/nwo.html>

Germany German translation from Philipp Egger

<https://www.a-writer.org/translation/#Educate-Yourself:DE>

Introduction

There is a worldwide conspiracy being orchestrated by an extremely powerful and influential group of genetically-related individuals (at least at the highest echelons) which include many of the world's wealthiest people, top political leaders, and corporate elite, as well as members of the so-called Black Nobility of Europe (dominated by the British Crown) whose goal is to create a One World (fascist) Government, stripped of nationalistic and regional boundaries, that is obedient to their agenda. Their intention is to effect complete and total control over every human being on the planet and to dramatically reduce the world's population by 7.5 Billion people to 500 million. While the name New World Order is a term frequently used today when referring to this group, it's more useful to identify the principal organizations, institutions, and individuals who make up this vast interlocking spiderweb of elite conspirators.

The Illuminati is the oldest term commonly used to refer to the 13 bloodline families (and their offshoots) that make up a major portion of this controlling elite. Most members of the Illuminati are also members in the highest ranks of numerous secretive and occult societies which in many cases extend straight back into the ancient world. The upper levels of the tightly compartmentalized (need-to-know-basis) Illuminati structural pyramid include planning committees and organizations that the public has little or no knowledge of. The upper levels of the Illuminati pyramid include secretive committees with names such as: the Council of 3, the Council of 5, the Council of 7, the Council of 9, the Council of 13, the Council of 33, the Grand Druid Council, the Committee of 300 (also called the "Olympians") and the Committee of 500 among others.

In 1992, Dr John Coleman published *Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of the Committee of 300*. With laudable scholarship and meticulous research, Dr Coleman identifies the players and carefully details the Illuminati agenda of worldwide domination and control. On page 161 of the *Conspirators' Hierarchy*, Dr Coleman accurately summarizes the intent and purpose of the Committee of 300 as follows:

"A One World Government and one-unit monetary system, under permanent non-elected hereditary oligarchists who self-select from among their numbers in the form of a feudal system as it was in the Middle Ages. In this One World entity, population will be limited by restrictions on the number of children per family, diseases, wars, famines, until 1 billion people who are useful to the ruling class, in areas which will be strictly and clearly defined, remain as the total world population.

There will be no middle class, only rulers and the servants. All laws will be uniform under a legal system of world courts practicing the same unified code of laws, backed up by a One World Government police force and a One World unified military to enforce laws in all former countries where no national boundaries shall exist. The system will be on the basis of a welfare state; those who are obedient and subservient to the One World Government will be rewarded with the means to live; those who are rebellious will simply be starved to death or be declared outlaws, thus a target for anyone who wishes to kill them. Privately owned firearms or weapons of any kind will be prohibited."

The sheer magnitude and complex web of deceit surrounding the individuals and organizations involved in this conspiracy is mind boggling, even for the most astute among us. Most people react with disbelief and skepticism towards the topic, unaware that they have been conditioned (brainwashed) to react with skepticism by institutional and media influences that were created by the Mother of All mind control organizations: The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations in London. Author and de-programmer Fritz Springmeier (The Top 13 Illuminati Bloodlines) says that most people have built in "slides" that short circuit the mind's critical examination process when it comes to certain sensitive topics. "Slides", Springmeier reports, is a CIA term for a conditioned type of response which dead ends a person's thinking and terminates debate or examination of the topic at hand. For example, the mention of the word "conspiracy" often solicits a slide response with many people. (Springmeier has co-authored three books on trauma-based programming which detail how the Illuminati employs highly tuned and extremely sophisticated Mind Control (MC) training programs that begin the programming process while the intended victim is still within the womb. Mind Control is a much greater problem than most people realize. According to Cisco Wheeler, a former Illuminati mind control programmer, there are 10 million people who have been programmed as mind controlled slaves using trauma-based MC programs with names like Monarch and MK Ultra. The newer, non-trauma, electronic means of MC programming that grew out of the Montauk Project, may include millions more. Al Bielek, who played a principle role in the development of the Montauk Project, said that there likely 10 million victims of Montauk style mind control programming worldwide, the majority located in the USA. He also said that there are covert Montauk Programming 'Centers' in every major city in the U.S.)

What most Americans believe to be "Public Opinion" is in reality carefully crafted and scripted propaganda designed to elicit a desired behavioral response from the public. Public opinion polls are really taken with the intent of gauging the public's acceptance of the Illuminati's planned programs. A strong showing in the polls tells the Illuminati that the programing is "taking", while a poor showing tells the NWO manipulators that they have to recast or "tweak" the programming until the desired response is achieved. While the thrust and content of the propaganda is decided at Tavistock, implementation of the propaganda is executed in the United States by well over 200 'think tanks' such as the Rand Corporation and the Brookings Institute which are overseen and directed by the top NWO mind control organization in the United States, the Stanford Research Institute (SRI) in Menlo Park, California.

The NWO global conspirators manifest their agenda through the skillful manipulation of human emotions, especially fear. In the past centuries, they have repeatedly utilized a contrivance that NWO researcher and author David Icke has characterized in his latest book, The Biggest Secret, as Problem, Reaction, and Solution.

The technique is as follows: Illuminati strategists create the Problem- by funding , assembling, and training an "opposition" group to stimulate turmoil in an established

political power (sovereign country, region, continent, etc.) that they wish to impinge upon and thus create opposing factions in a conflict that the Illuminati themselves maneuvered into existence. In recent decades, so called "opposition" groups are usually identified in the media as 'freedom fighters' or 'liberators' (recently the KLA-Kosovo Liberation Army).

At the same time, the leader of the established political power where the conflict is being orchestrated is demonized and, on cue, referred to as 'another Hitler' (take your pick: Saddam Hussein, Milosevic, Kadaffi, etc.). The 'freedom fighters' are not infrequently assembled from a local criminal element (i.e. KLA, drug traffickers). In the spirit of true Machiavellian deceit, the same NWO strategists are equally involved in covertly arming and advising the leader of the established power as well (the Illuminati always profits from any armed conflict by loaning money, arming, and supplying all parties involved in a war).

The conflict is drawn to the world stage by the controlled media outlets with a barrage of photos and video tape reports of horrific and bloody atrocities suffered by innocent civilians. The cry goes up "Something has to be done!" And that is the desired Reaction (note: the same technique is presently being used to bring about gun control in the United States).

The NWO puppeteers then provide the Solution by sending in UN 'Peace Keepers' (Bosnia) or a UN 'Coalition Force' (Gulf War) or NATO Bombers and then ground troops (Kosovo). Once installed, the 'peace keepers' never leave (Bosnia, Kosovo). The idea is to have NWO controlled ground troops in all major countries or strategic areas where significant resistance to the New World Order takeover is likely to be encountered.

East Timor, Indosnesia. (9/14/99) Virtually , the same strategy used to occupy Kosovo with UN/NATO troops was applied by the NWO manipulators to take military control of East Timor. Once again, the same morality play is trotted out for public consumption: the local evil and demonic Indonesian Army trained militias responsible for the slaughter of innocent civilians following the August 30 vote for Independence (from Indonesian control), must be stopped at all costs. This time, Australia (to keep up the appearance of an 'international' humanitarian effort) will lead the charge with 'peacekeeping' troops. Of course, it didn't take long for Madeline Albright to announce that US 'support assets' will be part of the "UN Peacekeeping Team". In a front page story in the LA Times (9/13/99), Mike Jendrzeczyk of Human Rights Watch (an Illuminati front group) in Washington DC said that it's "crucial" that "peacekeepers have the authority to disarm militia forces and any Indonesian soldiers actively working with them".]

The local, sovereign military force is either defeated (i.e. Yugoslavia) or, as in the case of the United States itself, replaced by foreign UN "Partnership For Peace" (PFP) troops who take over the jobs of US soldiers who have been sent overseas on 'peacekeeping' missions. In addition to being killed in ground conflicts on foreign soil, US military forces will likely be reduced in the next few years through disease induced

attrition (i.e. from mandatory Anthrax Vaccinations required of all US military personnel). These vaccinations will, in all probability, eventually produce the symptoms of the so-called Gulf War Illness, which was acquired by a certain percentage of Gulf War soldiers who were given a "special" anthrax vaccine (intended by the Illuminati/CIA as a test run to ascertain how quickly (and fatally) the disease would progress with a substantial population of healthy young men and women).

The corporate portion of the NWO pyramid seems to be dominated first and foremost by Jewish Cabalist international bankers and the big pharmaceutical cartels, as well as other major multinational corporations. The Royal Family of England, namely Queen Elizabeth II and the House of Windsor, (who are, in fact, descendants of the German arm of European Royalty -the Saxe-Coburg-Gotha family-changed the name to Windsor in 1914), are high level players, along with the British oligarchy which controls the upper strata of the Illuminati. The decision making Illuminati nerve centers of this effort are in the London (especially the City of London), Basel Switzerland, and Brussels (NATO headquarters).

The United Nations, along with all the agencies working under the UN umbrella, such as the World Health Organization (WHO), are full time players in this scheme. Similarly, NATO is a military tool of the NWO.

The leaders of all major industrial countries like the United States, England, Germany, Italy, Australia, New Zealand, etc. (E.g. members of the "G7/G8") are active and fully cooperative participants in this conspiracy. In this century, the degree of control exerted by the Illuminati has advanced to the point that only certain hand-picked individuals, who are groomed and selected by the Illuminati are even eligible to become the prime minister or president of countries like England, Germany, or The United States. It didn't matter whether Bill Clinton or Bob Dole won the Presidency in 1996, the results would have been the same (except maybe for Zipper Gate). Both men are playing on the same team for the same ball club. Anyone who isn't a team player is taken out: i.e. President Kennedy, Ali Bhutto (Pakistan) and Aldo Moro (Italy). More recently, Admiral Borda and William Colby were also killed because they were either unwilling to go along with the conspiracy to destroy America, weren't cooperating in some capacity, or were attempting to expose/ thwart the Takeover agenda.

Most of the major wars, political upheavals, and economic depression/recessions of the past 100 years (and earlier) were carefully planned and instigated by the machinations of these elites. They include The Spanish-American War (1898), World War I and World War II; the Bolshevik Revolution of 1917; The Great Depression of 1929 - 1939; the Rise of Nazi Germany; the Korean War; the Vietnam War; the 1989-91 "fall" of Soviet Communism, the 1991 Gulf War; and the recent War in Kosovo. Even the French Revolution of 1788 was an orchestrated into existence by the Barvaian Illuminati and the House of Rothchild.

FEMA

The Crisis of Democracy In America, the Federal Emergency Management Administration (FEMA) was created in 1979 under Presidential Memorandum 32 authored for President Carter by Prof. Samuel P. Huntington, a Harvard professor and former FEMA Advisory Board chairman. Huntington wrote the Seminal Peace for the Trilateral Commission in the mid 70's, in which he criticized democracy and economic development as outdated ideas. As co-author of another report prepared for the Trilateral Commission, The Crisis of Democracy, Huntington wrote:

"We have come to recognize that there are potential desirable limits to economic growth. There are also potentially desirable limits to the indefinite extension of political democracy. A government which lacks authority will have little ability short of cataclysmic crisis to impose on its people the sacrifices which may be necessary."

Huntington's ideas were rewritten into National Security Decision Directive #47 (NSDD47), which was enacted in July 1982 by President Reagan. Treated as a passing footnote by the media, this law identified legitimate areas to be upgraded to maintain national defense, but it also laid the groundwork for Emergency Mobilization Preparedness, a plan under which existing socio/economic regulations or other legal constraints would be waived in the event of a national emergency. This plan was further strengthened in Public Law 101-647, signed by President Bush in November 1990. What it boils down to is this: in the event that the President declares a national emergency, for any reason (from major earthquakes to increased international tensions or economic /financial crisis of any stripe), FEMA can then, at their discretion, implement Executive Orders 10995 through 11005. These Executive Orders permit a takeover by FEMA of local, state, and national governments and the suspension of constitutional guarantees. FEMA will have the authority to exert any sort of control that it deems necessary upon the American public. A trained National Police Force, formally referred to by the name of Multi Jurisdictional Task Force (MJTF), wearing black uniforms and composed of:

1. specially selected US military personnel
2. foreign military units carrying United Nations ID cards, and
3. specially trained existing police groups from larger metropolitan American cities.

These members of the MJTF will implement and enforce martial law under the direction and control of FEMA. The President and Congress are out of the loop.

FEMA is the Trojan Horse by which the New World Order will implement overt, police-state control over the American populace.

War on Drugs

The "War on Drugs" is a cruel joke. The US government, specifically the CIA, is the biggest 'drug lord' on the planet. Drug money is used to pay for innumerable 'black projects', including the construction of huge underground cities housing both humans and aliens working with the secret US government.

The instigation of a trumped-up war as a cover for amassing fortunes can be dated back to at least the 12th Century when only a core group of nine members of an Illuminati group called the Knights Templar, the military arm of an Illuminati secret society known as the Priory of Sion, kicked off the The Crusades that lasted for over a century and a half. A rift later developed between the Templars and the Priory of Sion when Jerusalem was lost to Saracen Turks in 1187. In 1307, the king of France, Philippe the Fair (a Merovingian Illuminati), coveted the wealth and was jealous of the Templars' power. The French king, being a puppet of the Priory of Sion, set out to arrest all the Templars in France on October 13. While many Templars were seized and tortured, including their Grand Master, Jacques de Molay, many other Templars (who had been tipped off) escaped. They eventually resurfaced in Portugal, in Malta (as the Knights of Malta) and later in Scotland as The Scottish Rites of Free Masonry.

The acquisition and consolidation of ever greater wealth, natural resources, total political power, and control over others are the motivating forces which drives the decisions of the Illuminati. The toll in human suffering and the loss of innocent lives are non issues for these individuals, who are aligned with very dark and malevolent 4th dimensional aliens. The dominant group of 4th dimensional malevolent aliens controlling and manipulating the human Illuminati are known as Draconians or Drakos Reptilians. Not all alien reptilians are of a negative spiritual orientation.

Mind Control

Recent revelations from deprogrammed Illuminati (government) mind controlled individuals such as Arizona Wilder (The Biggest Secret), Cisco Wheeler (The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave), Cathy O'Brien (Trance Formation of America), and Brice Taylor (Thanks for the Memories) leave NO DOUBT that the upper levels of the Illuminati engage in Satanic rituals which usually include the killing of young children, the drinking of human blood and the consuming of flesh and human organs.

The details of the Illuminati conspiracy are brilliantly laid out in the books of David Icke (Tales from the Time Loop, Children of the Matrix, Alice in Wonderland and the World Trade Center Disaster, The Biggest Secret, The Truth Shall Set You Free, and I am Me, I am Free; and in three books by Dr. John Coleman (Conspirators' Hierarchy: The Story of The Committee of 300; One World Order: Socialist Dictatorship; and Diplomacy by Deception

To be Continued & Expanded...

© Copyright 1997-2025 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

This Page Last Updated: February 18, 2025

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen

Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

New World Order News
By Ken Adachi <Editor@educate-yourself.org>
<http://educate-yourself.org/nwo/nwonewsindex.shtml>

This NWO News page was created to organize under one heading, the many seemingly unrelated stories from around the globe that are actually the planned and scripted machinations of the New World Order Gang to have things their way. The level of misinformation and disinformation applied through mainstream media are designed to deceive you into arriving at the conclusion that the NWO planners from the Tavistock Institute in London wish you to arrive at.

We'll begin this page with Reports From Peru. In March of 2000, I was contacted by an American living in Peru named Richard Deegan. Rich asked me if I would be interested in receiving reports from him on the NWO activities in Peru and perhaps other South American countries. I responded that, yes indeed, I would be interested in reading what he had to say. His dispatches started coming in, and what interesting reports they turned out to be! You can read all of them by clicking on the link below (reports organized by date).

News Items are articles lifted from the wire and news services that inform you of the propaganda and deception that the NWO Liars expect you to accept as honest news.

Pam Schuffert came to my attention through the efforts of Ron Garon. Pam is the daughter of the late Jake Schuffert, a well known cartoonist for the Air Force who was also a military-connected Satanist involved in many satanic murder rituals. Jake renounced his satanic allegiance near the end of his life and become converted to Christianity. He confirmed to Pam that many in the Pentagon and the military services in general are involved in satanic activities and are allied with NWO forces planning the implementation of martial law and roundup/internment/extermination of millions of American citizens designated as "opponents of the New World Order".

The Coming Police State documents the steady loss of constitutional liberties and the escalating dismantling of freedom in America.

The Brotherhood and The Manipulation of Society by Ivan Fraser and Mark Beeston is a ten part series of well written articles explaining the makeup and organization of the Illuminati elites who are behind the New World Order scheme. An excellent tutorial.

The Illuminati Agenda is the most absorbing and accurate overview of the Illuminati plot for world takeover that I've ever read. It's the transcript of a 1967 recording produced by Myron C. Fagan that has distilled the details of an extremely long and complicated story down to a 30 minute read. If you read nothing else at this web site, read this overview. It's superb.

Scan This News is the brainchild of Scott McDonald who has been trying to warn the American public of the tightening NWO noose effected by the illegal and inappropriate use of the social security number as a de facto national ID system.

Letters To the Editor are essays sent in by readers with their thoughts concerning the New World Order.

1. Reports From Peru
2. News Items
3. Pam Schuffert Reports
4. The Coming Police State
5. Gestapo America
6. The Brotherhood

7. The Illuminati Agenda

8. Scan This News

9. Letters to the Editor

To reply or add your thoughts, contact the Editor.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroaded Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog |

Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Pam Schuffert Reports

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/index.shtml>

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages
<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

Why Are Modern Guillotines on Military Bases in America? (Feb. 15, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/guillotinesinamerica15feb09.shtml>

Stew Webb Exposed by Pamela Schuffert (Jan. 1, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/stewwebbexposed01jan09.shtml>

COINTELPRO Deceptions on the Internet-HARTWELL of the CIA by Pam Schuffert (Dec. 31, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/barbarahartwell31dec08.shtml>

Pam Schuffert Confirms Guillotines Stored at Fort Lewis (June 28, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/confrimsguillotinesfortlewis28jun08.shtml>

Deadly Pentagon Spraying Over America: Montana's 'Big Sky Country' by Pam Schuffert (Feb. 28, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/montanachembiospraying28feb07.shtml>

William Pabst Report Warns of Pentagon Complicity in NWO Takeover of America (Feb. 26, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/pentagoncomplicitytakeoveramerica26feb07.shtml>

"Enemy Combatants" or American Freedom Fighters? (Oct. 14, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/enemycombatants14oct06.shtml>

Martial Law in New Orleans & Military Death Camps (Sep. 5, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/shuffermartiallawandcamps05sep05.shtml>

Rumsfeld, Liberman, and McCain Cheer with German Illuminati at 2001 Munich Conference (June 5, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/munichconf2001.shtml>

Satanism In America Today Part 7: Stalking the Victim (August 8, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/satanismpart7america8aug01.shtml>

Satanism In America Today Part 6: Stalking the Victim (August 8, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/satanismpart6america8aug01.shtml>

Satanism in America Today, Part 5: Stalking The Victim (July 31, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/satanismamericapart531jul01.shtml>

Satanism in America Today, Part 4: America's Unknown Martyrs (July 16, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/satanismamericapart416jul01.shtml>

Satanism in America Today, Part 3: America's Unknown Martyrs (July 15, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/satanismamericapart315jul01.shtml>

Satanism in America Today , Parts 1 & 2 (July 14, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/satanismamericatoday14jul01.shtml>

Federal Prisoner Detention Center-Honolulu Ready for Martial Law (August 7, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/rhonoluludetentionctrisready7aug01.shtml>

Locals Report Internment/Crematorium Facilities on Oahu, Hawaii (July 31, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/psrcresmokestackshawaii31jul01.shtml>

FBI Pair Tip Off Speaker of Coming Martial Law Scenario (July 22, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/psrftipoffspeaker22jul01.shtml>

Norad Source Tells of US Military Role Under Coming Martial Law: Report #1 (July 17, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/psrnoradsourcemartiallaw17jul01.shtml>

US Soldier in Germany Reports to Pam Schuffert on Globalist Urban Warfare Training (July 1, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/psrnotefromjoninggermany01jul01.shtml>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux

Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket

Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Story of James Casbolt & Project Mannequin

By Ken Adachi

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltintro08sep08.shtml>

September 8, 2008, Updated March 1, 2022

The Story of James Casbolt & Project Mannequin (Sep. 8, 2008)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<https://tinyurl.com/2p99k8c7>

Update, Aug. 8, 2015: James Casbolt Sentenced to 12 Years in Jail (July 28, 2015)

(Audio and video interviews with James Casbolt posted below book chapters index.
Also, see latest update August 12, 2013 below)

James Casbolt has written one of the most revealing exposes to date on secret government operations and the ultra secret NSA mind control operation called Project Mannequin. While he reviews known specifics of government involvement with aliens, much of his information is new, especially with regards to U.K. underground covert operations. Subjected to mind control programming from earliest childhood, he began to recover his memories about two years ago and continues de-programming therapy to the present day. He first appeared on the Internet in 2007, trying to get out his story, but as is often the case with high level whistle blowers, he was besieged and verbally assaulted by the usual gaggle of conspiracy bloggers and blowhards who are ready to denigrate and dismiss anyone who has new and startling information. I saw the same thing happen to Brice Taylor when she first came out with her book, Thanks for The Memories, in May of 1999. It's a combination of blogger-idiots and government disinfo/smear artists who always reserve their most vicious attacks for those who come closest to the mark.

Brice put up with the crap from the idiot sector for about a year and then gave up talking at conferences altogether. She hasn't done any public speaking about her book since late 1999. I don't blame her at all as the Illuminati makes you-and your family members-

suffer when you spill the beans of their dark and dirty secrets. The more you talk, the more they put the screws to you. Today, with psychotronic harassment and torture technology, it's a wonder that anyone is still talking.

James has published five chapters so far of his on-line book, *Agent Buried Alive, The Autobiography of Commander James Casbolt*. I've read all five chapters and I find his information to be right on target and in agreement with that which I've gained over the years from many other sources. I won't be so arrogant that I'll say that I'm sure that my perception of the NWO, their mind control operations, and their alien overlords are totally accurate, but I'm reasonably confident that I have the story straight-and it agrees with James Casbolt's rendition almost 100%. For my money, this guy is right on the mark and any moron-blogger who tries to tell you otherwise, does not know what he's talking about.

Books written by high level victims of government mind control operations are not altogether pleasant reading. Much of the information they present is shocking and completely outside of our normal, everyday frame of reference. There are at least 133 Deep Underground Military Bases in America alone and well over 400 worldwide. Hundreds of thousands of men, women and small children are brutalized, tortured, programmed, experimented upon, and killed in many of those underground facilities (and taken by aliens) which often are shared with incredibly malevolent alien beings who literally eat human beings.

People simply don't understand just how technologically advanced the NWO is compared to the civilian sector. We aren't talking about fifty years ahead, we're talking about one thousand years ahead. Cloning, total mind control, invisibility, anti-gravity, free energy, age regression, soul transfers, extended life spans, time travel, space portals, ability to cure any disease, time machines, etc. are already in the hands of the NWO and their military lap dogs. We are living in a make-believe world of pretend democracy while being lied to by pretend representatives, pretend media, and pretend leaders, of which a large percentage are working on behalf of the NWO to destroy this country and usher in the satanic One World government . .

In reading these chapters, you will see that James Casbolt restates many of the same themes that I've been reviewing at this web site since its inception:

1. The New World Order is run by alien overlords. Humans aren't calling the shots, Dracos reptilian aliens are calling the shots. Most "human" representatives of the Illuminati, puppet politicians, and military leaders are human/alien hybrids or 100% reptilian shape-shifters (Chimeras) or CLONES of the original person. The current Secretary of the Treasury, for instance, Henry Paulson, is likely a clone of the original Paulson who was killed last December according to Britain's Christopher Story.

2. The NWO/alien agenda includes eliminating about 85% of the world's population (wars, chemtrails, vaccines, engineered 'diseases,' engineered hurricanes and

earthquakes, etc) so there won't be enough humans (about 500 Million) left on the planet to offer any meaningful resistance when the NWO/Dracos takeover is in full swing.

3. The "God" of the NWO and their alien cohorts is Lucifer and they intend to convert this planet into a Hell on Earth- obedient to Lucifer. They are attempting to eliminate all expression of spirituality, morality, honor, integrity, and allegiance to God and the teachings of Jesus Christ. That's why their Illuminated minions are working so hard to destroy the Christian religion (the Catholic church is the prime target) and try to convince you that Jesus Christ never even existed.

However, they still need the public's continued ignorance and willful neglect of the warning signs in order to complete their takeover mission. In order to thwart this diabolical agenda, we must KNOW the real story and take appropriate counter action. To that end, you should carefully examine the information being presented by James Casbolt.

Ken Adachi

James Casbolt Sentenced to 12 Years i Jail (July 28, 2015)

<http://www.dailymail.co.uk/news/article-3177465/Brit-married-billionaire-s-daughter-tried-extort-2million-family-posting-nude-pictures-online.html>

James Casbolt Update (August 12 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/jamescasboltupdate12aug13.shtml>

Chapters Index from Agent Buried Alive, The Autobiography of Commander James Casbolt (2008).

James Casbolt <jamescasbolt@hotmail.co.uk>

www.jamescasbolt.com

Chapter 1, Project Mannequin

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltagent1chap.shtml>

Chapter 2 , The Return of The Watchers

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltagent2chap.shtml>

Chapter 3, The Modern History of Behaviour Modification

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltagent3chap.shtml>

Chapter 4, The River of Love

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltagent4chap.shtml>

Chapter 5, Born into the Project

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltagent5chap.shtml>

Chapter 6, The Sublime View *

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltagent6chap.shtml>

Chapter 7, Convergence of the Star Children **New, added Oct 20, 2008**

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltagent7chap.shtml>

Audio and Video Files of James Casbolt

I'll be posting all of the video and audio interviews available from James Casbolt in formats that will be easy to view, listen to, and download. I'll start with MP3 audio conversions that I made from a four part video interview that James did in Truro, Cornwall England in October of 2007. I'm just beginning to learn how to use the MP3 encoding software, so for the time being, I'll post four MP3 downloads, each segment about 9 minutes long-same as the video presentation. Eventually, I'll figure out how to string the audio together into one single interview of approximately 36 minutes.

James is being interviewed by Miles Johnson of Underground Video (Bases), UK in an open area of the conference center where people are milling about and talking, so the background chatter makes the listening less than ideal, although you can hear everything being said. Americans will have a little bit of trouble understanding every word due to James' British accent, however I'm hoping to find volunteers who will type out a transcript of the interview segments so that it could be easily read in English and other languages (if you're interested in providing a transcript of any of these audio files, please let me know; they are only 9 minutes each --.Ken Adachi <k-a(at)tutanota.com> replace the word "(at)" with the symbol and no spaces. Type "volunteer transcriber" in the Subject line) .

The information in these interview is sobering and intended for adult listeners. It's always shocking for new readers to grasp the depth, depravity, and gravity of the New World Order enslavement agenda. Horrific crimes are being perpetrated upon hundreds of thousands of abducted children and adults in underground bases in the UK, America, Australia, and other locations. In order to stop it, we must first come to grips with the scope of the problem and not shrink from facing the facts because doing so will only ensure the success of the evil forces who are behind it. Ignorance is not bliss and in this case, wilful ignorance will insure catastrophe for 85-90% of the planet's population. The only thing to fear, is fear itself. We can stop this if enough become aware --in time. We must face this menace squarely for the sake of our children and the future of the human race.

Ken Adachi

Audio

Audio interview between Daniel Ott and James Casbolt on August 5, 2006, Part 1

https://educate-yourself.org/mc/James_Casbolt_08.05.06_1st-edited-52mins.mp3

Audio interview between Daniel Ott and James Casbolt on August 5, 2006, Part 2

http://educate-yourself.org/mc/James_Casbolt_08.05.06_2nd.mp3

(This is an excellent show. James covers a lot of important ground)

James Casbolt Interview at Cornwall UFO Conference October, 2007 Part 1 (MP3) 9 minutes

<http://educate-yourself.org/jc/JamesCasbolt2007CornwallConfA.mp3> Transcript of Part 1

James Casbolt Interview at Cornwall UFO Conference October, 2007 Part 2 (MP3) 9 minutes

<http://educate-yourself.org/jc/JamesCasbolt2007CornwallConfB.mp3> Transcript of Part 2

James Casbolt Interview at Cornwall UFO Conference October, 2007 Part 3 (MP3) 9 minutes

<http://educate-yourself.org/jc/JamesCasbolt2007CornwallConfC.mp3> Transcript of Part 3

James Casbolt Interview at Cornwall UFO Conference October, 2007 Part 4 (MP3) 9 minutes

<http://educate-yourself.org/jc/JamesCasbolt2007CornwallConfD.mp3> Transcript of Part 4

Video

James Casbolt's Important Interview with Richard Hall ~ From Babyhood to MI6 Assassin, March 2011

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/5TYiArWYafrY/>

Audio interview between John Kuhles (Netherlands) and David Goth on Oct. 6, 2007

http://educate-yourself.org/mc/UntoldMysteries_2007-10-06.mp3

Audio interview between John Kuhles (Netherlands) and James Casbolt on Sep 23, 2007

<http://need2know.whynotnews.eu/?p=1863>

Notes by James Casbolt

The interview above gives details regarding the New World Order Program to take control of the UK before 2012. This program is called Project Mannequin which I was directly involved in and is being run by the NSA from various Underground Bases cantered around London and Berkshire such as the AL/499 base 200ft below the town of Peasemore in Berkshire, the CLC-1 base under Westminster in London and connected to the a large base under Parliament, the MONSOON-1 facility under RAF Lakenheath 90 miles north of London and the underground facility below the Porton

Down Bio-Warfare Facility in Wiltshire as well as other facilities around the UK. The details about Project Mannequin and connected sub-projects are on the interview but I have just been given new intelligence regarding this agenda from a very reliable source who I trust completely. The information is very disturbing and I make no apologies and pull no punches as you need to know this for your future.

Kidnapped Children and Underground Bases

The huge child trafficking and Satanic ritual murder networks in the UK is heavily connected to Project Mannequin and very evil factions in the intelligence community centered around the NSA, CIA and British Intelligence. We know have over 25,000 children disappearing without a trace in the UK every year and are never seen or heard of again. This are classified figures and the intelligence community controlled mainstream media suppresses these facts by not giving a voice to the parents of these children and focusing massively on cases of one or two missing children a year, thereby taking the focus off the larger picture. Just last year, I was in Truro College and there were posters up of missing youngsters on the walls. These individuals had not even been mentioned on any news channels in the UK.

My contact has revealed to me that children who are now being kidnapped and taken to underground facilities such as the AL/499, are being murdered in horrific ways and their brainwaves are being recorded into computers at the time of death via a digital links through high-tech cranial implants installed into the children's brains. As brain-waves and radio-waves are basically the same thing, this horrific energy recorded by super-computers is then being broadcast and sent out through televisions, radios, mobile phones and masts across the country and is affecting the whole population through increased levels of crime, sexual and child abuse, drug and alcohol abuse and a general lowering of people's morals as very human has kind of telepathic receiver which is the pineal gland in the brain. I personally witnessed children being murdered during my time in the AL/499 facility and in recent times children's throats are being cut and the digital broadcast sent out from the recorded brainwaves at the time of death which is stopping people in this country talking to each and sharing on a intimate level. Children's hands are being cut off at some of these underground facilities and the frequencies being sent out are stopping people performing day to day tasks as effectively and maintaining discipline in their lives. You may what to recoil from this and deny it is happening but this is a fact and it is time to wake up.

Barry King who is a close friend and was a Wackenhut Security Officer in 1979 at the AL/499 NASH Berkshire base told me that the NSA plan to have every person in the UK micro-chipped with cranial implants during Military Abductions (MILABS) before 2009. Satanic factions in the NSA are working overtime with military in this country with military abductions every night using the black triangle 'Firefly' aircraft which have been seen tested at Area 51 in the US and are discussed in detail in the interview. I have just found out today that the analogue signals in televisions is being switched off in 2009 and televisions will only work with a digital connection. OFF COURSE IT IS!! The NSA want

everyone to be in 'tune' with their digital pulses and connected up to the their super [AI] computers like 'The Beast' computer located at Pine Gap in Australia through their cranial implants by 2009. Last year, around 1 in 25 people were implanted through various means discussed in the interview. Now the figure is somewhere between 1 in 17 and increasing. The murder frequencies are being recorded behind popular music, film and television in a ELF tone that sounds like a buzzing to psychics. When decoded, this is actually a screaming sound! Recorded brainwaves can even be stored on a small box-like device in a super concentrated form and worn on the belts or held by secret service assassins. The box can be aimed at a person and a radio wave fired out that people can not see. This energy is totally alien to most peoples nervous systems and the target will go into shock as the nervous system shuts down and 'they usually die.

These groups are using these desperate tactics to block the huge frequencies of love and enlightenment that increases by the day as our planet moves closer to the galactic centre as we approach 2012.

We live in dangerous and exciting times and need to come together in groups in compassion and communication through such events as the Probe International conference in Blackpool to brake up these frequencies. In the crop circle below that appeared in the UK a few years, the following message was encoded in the circle in digital binary code-

“Beware the bearers of FALSE gifts and their BROKEN PROMISES. Much PAIN but still time. There is GOOD out there. We Oppose DECEPTION. Conduit CLOSING (BELL SOUND)”

The dark factions in the secret societies are trying to close the conduit to this higher frequency love energy through their digital signals. Are you going to let them by believing the lies we are spoon fed by the mainstream or are you going to wake up through the many alternative quality medias such as those on the internet and organizations such as Probe International?

In truth

James Casbolt, St Ives, Cornwall, 9th October 2007

wikipedia.org/wiki/MI6

The Secret Intelligence Service (SIS), colloquially known as MI6[1] is the United Kingdom's external intelligence agency, part of the country's intelligence community. Under the direction of the Joint Intelligence Committee (JIC), it works alongside the Security Service (MI5), Government Communications Headquarters (GCHQ) and the Defence Intelligence Staff (DIS). Within the civil service community the service is colloquially referred to as 'Box 850', which comes from its old post office box number.[2][3][4]

Since 1995, the Secret Intelligence Service has had its headquarters at Vauxhall Cross on the South Bank of the Thames.

Related

Ken Adachi Threatened with Crypto Photo (Oct. 6, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/cyberphotothreat06oct08.shtml>

© Copyright 2008 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket

Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed

Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Al Bielek

From Ken Adachi, Oct. 14, 2011: Al Bielek Passed Away in Mexico on Oct. 10, 2011 at
Age 84 (Oct. 14, 2011)

I received an e-mail today from Rich Grybos that Al Bielek, whose extraordinary

memories surrounding the 1943 Philadelphia Experiment and the secret projects undertaken at Montauk, Long Island had kept millions of late night radio listeners enthralled for nearly two decades, had died last Monday, October 10, 2011 at 6:30 AM in Guadalajara, Mexico. Al was 84 years old and was buried at a local cemetery in Guadalajara.

more

By Ken Adachi <Editor>

August 9, 2001

<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/>

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages

<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

Much needs to be said of Al Bielek. I first heard him on the radio with Art Bell about 1995, which I think was a repeat broadcast from 1994. During that 3 hour interview, I was amazed to hear the details of the Philadelphia Experiment. I had only read an article about the Philadelphia Experiment in Newsweek magazine somewhere around 1984 I believe, but I had no idea of the incredible technology that was being employed or the eventual consequences that humanity would have to pay for the folly of that experiment; since it ripped opened a hole in the space-time continuum that allowed unwelcome (and unenlightened) aliens to literally pour into our galaxy.

There already exists many articles about Al Bielek on the Internet and I will repost some of those articles here, but I hope to add new material based on a four part video autobiography that Al made about his life story in April of 2000 in Colorado. I'll also cover new info from a four hour talk that Al gave at a private home in Laguna Hills, California on February 17, 2001, along with insights gained from many conversations with Al over the phone. Al is featured on a CD produced in October 2000, which covers his life as Al Bielek, Edward A. Cameron, the Philadelphia Experiment, the Montauk Project, mind control and time travel.

Prior to conversations with Al, I was already familiar with some of his earlier videos made at various expos, including a very informative video on mind control made in the 1992 with Vladimir Terziski. Most of the material on the Terziski videos has not appeared in text form on the Internet. Al also laid out the details of the Philadelphia Experiment in a book, The Philadelphia Experiment & Other UFO Conspiracies, co-authored with Brad Steiger in 1990.

Lost Memories

In 1988, Al Bielek started to recover fragmented memories of his involvement in the Philadelphia Experiment after seeing a late night TV airing of the 1984 movie, The Philadelphia Experiment. Because of Al's involvement with the Philadelphia Experiment, the Montauk Project, and other secret, black budget programs, he's been subjected to

mind control (as have all personnel connected with such projects), with the goal of eliminating from his conscious mind all memories of his involvement in the black projects. "Memories" can be created, changed, or wiped completely when you are subjected to mind control. Does that mean that Al's information may not be 100% accurate? Perhaps, but I feel strongly that the overwhelming bulk of information that Al Bielek has relayed over the years is true and has occurred as he has stated it.

It's always possible that selected memories could have been distorted or even inserted into Al's subconscious mind for disinformation purposes, but to dismiss his remarkable revelations out of hand is foolish. Al had discovered that if both hemispheres of the brain are in balance or in 'sync', then mind control access or manipulation by mind control programmers is thwarted. He explains in his autobiography videos some methods for balancing the left brain and the right brain to achieve this balanced state.

Al Bielek and Phil Schneider have been two of the very best sources we have had to reveal highly secret information about the Accrblack projects of the American government. (People have often asked Al why he hasn't been killed if his information is so good. He tells them that he and brother Duncan have something of a protected status because their bodies are locked in with the time experiments of Montauk and that the earth needs to complete a biorhythm stabilization cycle that converges on Aug. 12, 2003. According to Al, that stabilization is somehow locked in with Al and Duncan's bodies. Al already found out that he cannot (and will not) be arrested by police when he was taken into custody after being discovered on a clandestine and unauthorized inspection of the Montauk base in the early 1990's.)

One of the more compelling revelation from Al's private talk in Laguna Hills and from his eight hour video autobiography is the reference to being teleported to the year 2137. After jumping off the Navy ship Eldridge on August 12, 1943 with his brother Duncan Cameron, as the Philadelphia Experiment began to spiral out of control on board ship, Al and his brother found themselves in a future hospital in the year 2137. Hospital personnel and other people with whom he spoke, told Al of the great changes and cataclysmic events that occurred in the opening years of the 21st century.

The Life of Al Bielek

Al Bielek was born in 1927. His earliest memories as Al Bielek began from the age of nine months old, when he clearly remembers sitting in a bassinet which was placed on top of the piano during the family's Christmas party. He recalls that he could fully understand the conversation that was taking place around the piano. When Al attended grade school, he was known to his classmates as the "walking encyclopedia". He had an opportunity to take an electronics test before graduating high school and he was the only person to pass the test. The Navy was interested in young men with electronic aptitude and recruited Al as a contractor towards the end of the Second World War.

Al took on various vocations in the field of electronics. While contracting for various

military contractors, the people who worked with him began to reveal the truth about the US government's involvement with extra terrestrials and PSI Ops (Psychic Operations) programs. Strange things started to happen to Al soon afterwards.

While in Hawaii in 1956, he had a brief encounter with a man , who he believes now to be Mark Hamill - the actor in the Star Wars movies. Some years later, he was recruited into the Montauk Project which was developed in a multi-level underground facility beneath Fort Hero, near Montauk, Long Island, New York. .

During his Montauk work, he would work his normal day job in California, and take a highly classified , high speed, deep tunneled underground magnetic levitation subway train from Los Angeles to Montauk, Long Island in about 2 hours to carry out his duties at Montauk and take the same 2 hour subway ride back to Los Angeles by early morning.

After the time tunnel was perfected at Montauk, he would simply be teleported to the Fort Hero, Long Island underground base and returned back to his apartment in California using Montauk's time tunnel machine.

During the 1970's, Al was the Program Director for the group of Psychics who manned the infamous Montauk Chair. Since the Montauk Boys were a key program at Montauk, Al had some influence with the Montauk Boys program as well. His duties were to handle the operations of the Mind Control program. He was in regular contact with Duncan Cameron and Preston Nichols. Stewart Swerdlow was one of the Montauk Boys programmers under Al Bielek.

In the 1980's, when the time control equipment was fully operational, Al participated in some of the time travel experiments. Both he and Duncan used the Montauk time tunnel to travel to Mars on several occasions. He now remembers several other trips he took with special teams to 1. a research station in the year 100,000 BC; 2. to other planets to get canisters filled with Light and Dark Energy; and 3. to future time periods, sometimes thousands of years in advance of our current time.

In January 1988, after seeing the movie - "The Philadelphia Experiment", his memories of his participation in the August 1944 Philadelphia Experiment started to return. Al believes his involvement with Montauk ended with that memory recovery. Over time and through meetings with Preston Nichols, Duncan Cameron, and others, many more memories have since returned. Ironically, just after his memories returned, Dr. John Von Neumann, a leading player in the Philadelphia Experiment and the Montauk project, attempted to get in touch with Al - a promise he made to Ed Cameron- should Al ever begin to recover his memories of his participation in the Philadelphia Experiment.

Al made the decision to go public with the information about his involvement at Montauk and the Philadelphia experiment in 1989. He has been a prolific speaker on radio talk shows and at conferences.

He believes that he has not been harmed or stopped because his time traveling experiences have locked him into this timeline. Somehow, by being here today, he, among others in the Montauk program, serve to balance the time warping imbalance effects they produced from prior time travel experiments.

During these taped interviews, Al Bielek said he received information that up to 2 Million children are missing each year. This corroborates with estimates made by Ted Gunderson and others that many children are being snatched by government agents and others (see "The Finders") for secret government uses in mind control programs, underground slave labor for aliens, satanic ritual abuse/murder, white slavery/prostitution, and other black op programs. One man who took the time to investigate, found that there is a total of 1.4 million children reported missing in the United States; California alone had a total of 110,332 missing children.

to be continued.

This Page Last Updated:

This brief biography of Al Bielek is a compilation of notes included with the CD about Al's Life and my own notes garnered from lectures and tapes. This summary is a quick overview to give the reader unfamiliar with Al's life a chance to get handle on some of the more astonishing elements in Al Bielek's story. Greater detail of Al's history is now available in his own words on audio and video recordings of which I'll tell you more later. The information that Al has acquired in the course of his time travels and secret government projects is of great relevance and importance to not only Americans, but everyone living on this planet. I only hope that the posting of his information at this site will help establish a wider audience for his amazingly detailed recollections of past events, but also for his sobering revelation of coming events, especially in the year 2003-2005.

The most difficult part of Al's story for the newcomer to accept is that Al Bielek retains all of the lifetime memories (starting from babyhood) of another man, Edward A. Cameron. Ed Cameron, along with his brother Duncan Cameron, were first hand participants in the Philadelphia Experiment of 1943.

The idea of a separate consciousness inhabiting , at least temporarily, someone else's body is a well known phenomena as is the case when a channeler or a medium brings in a spirit to speak through him or a person is possessed by a demonic spirit. It is also possible for a spirit or consciousness to transfer into a different body during a 'single' life. This is essentially what occurred to Al Bielek. when the consciousness of Ed Cameron was 'transferred' into the body of one year old Alfred Bielek in 1927. If you are familiar with the many books written by T. Lobsang Rampa, you know that the author of those extraordinary books was the consciousness of a Tibetan monk whose body was

destroyed at the hands of Chinese captors in the early 1950's. On the astral plane, a 'deal' was struck between Rampa and the soul of a rather ordinary Englishman. The spirit of the Englishman wished to return to the spirit world, and Rampa wanted to inhabit a human body again in order to make his story known to humanity. Some people refer to this exchange as a 'walk in'.

I won't attempt to go into all the details here, but the reader will better understand some references made in my brief bio if you bear the above explanation in mind. According to Al, alien technology was made available to government and non-government groups, which has the capability of taking a living human being and 'age regress' that person backwards in time to any desired age. This assertion concerning age regression technology has recently been corroborated in a new on-line book written by Stephanie and Michael Relfe called The Mars Record. Michael Relfe had recovered memories of working for the Navy on Mars for 20 years and being age regressed back by 20 years and re-inserted into the earth time continuum at the point in time in which he was taken to Mars to begin his tour of duty there.

1991 Interview with Al Bielek

This 1991 interview took place in Yelm, Washington between Al Bielek and unnamed reporters working for The Sovereign Scribe of McKenna, Washington. Al recounts how he and his brother Duncan were transported by a Time Tunnel machine located at Montauk, Long Island into the interior of an underground facility on Mars in the late 70's. The United States, possibly Russia, and certain aliens already had bases established on the surface of Mars in 1969 in keeping with the provisions of an agreement between the aliens and the US called Alternative 3. The US personnel on the ground, however, couldn't gain access to these interior Martian facilities because they lacked the heavy equipment needed to force an entry. Possessing advanced computers and exact positioning coordinates for Mars, the Time-Space tunnel machine set up at Montauk could place Al and his brother at any location on or inside the planet to within a few inches of computer coordinates. Al and Duncan made many authorized trips to Mars with the Time Tunnel and two "unauthorized" trips on their own in which they were later discovered and taken off the Mars time tunnel project.

1997 Interview with Al Bielek Part 1 & 2

Kenneth Burke of Leading Edge Newspaper interviewed Al Bielek at the Global Sciences Congress, Daytona Beach, Florida in August 1997. A highly revealing interview. Covers many important topics.

Al's 1992 Video on Mind Control with Vladimir Terziski

Al Bielek made at least two underground videos with Valdimir Terziski. The first one covered the Philadelphia Experiment in depth and this second video went into the mind control aspects of the Montauk Project, which included both trauma-based mind control of the "Montauk Boys" and the development of microwave electronic mind control that is now being implemented worldwide. You can read a brief summary of this video on the Products page by clicking the above link.

Articles

The Montauk Project & Montauk Boys

Ear Implants, Ear Candles, and Reptilians (Mar. 28, 2004)

Reptilians at Montauk By Michelle Guerin (Oct. 3, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/reptiliansatmontauk03oct03.shtml>

Alien/Human Hybrids By Michelle Guerin (Oct. 3, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/alienhumanhybrids03oct03.shtml>

Andy Pero & Project Superman (Oct. 27, 1999)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Interview with Andy Pero, Montauk 'Superman' Programming Victim (Jan. 6, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml>

Project Superman: The Saga of Andy Pero By Eve Lorgen (Fall, 2000)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml>

Phoenix Undead: The Montauk Project and Camp Hero Today (Part 2) By John Quinn (Nov. 1998)
<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/quin1198.htm>

Montauk Air Force Station-Active or Not? (Part 1) By John Quinn (Nov. 1997)
<http://home.nycap.rr.com/iraap/reports/montauk.htm>

The Philadelphia Experiment

Debunking Al Bielek (Aug. 16, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/debunkingalbielek16aug05.shtml>

August 12, 2003, Significant Date in Philadelphia Experiment Saga (Aug. 12, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/significantdateinPXsaga12aug03.shtml>

The Philadelphia Experiment Day (Aug. 12, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/peterfarleyon12aug03andalbielek12aug03.shtml>

Debunking the Philadelphia Experiment Debunkers (July 15, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/debunkingphilexpdebunkers6dec01.shtml>

Anatomy Of A Hoax, The Philadelphia Experiment 50 Years Later by Jacques Vallee-1994 (July 15, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/anatomyofahoax1994.shtml>

the Montauk Project

<http://educate-yourself.org/ab/index.shtml#montauk>

The 2003 Al Bielek Debunking Campaign

July 22, 2003. A new campaign to debunk Al Bielek got kicked off on the internet somewhere in late Spring of 2003. I've been sent e-mails by two relatively unknown individuals who are anxious to have me review their debunking allegations against Al. I haven't responded to them yet, but a third individual said to be associated with this current debunking effort is better known; his name is Marshall Barnes. Barnes has previously spoken supportively of the Philadelphia Experiment (and Al Bielek) on the radio, so one has to wonder what's going on there. This is not the first time a campaign has been launched to discredit the Philadelphia Experiment story. The late Jacques Vallee attempted to do just that in 1994 with an article titled: Anatomy of a Hoax: The Philadelphia Experiment 50 Years Later which appeared in the Journal of Scientific Exploration. I guess it might have held sway at least with the casual reader, had it not been thoroughly demolished and shown to be a disinfo piece in an article titled: Debunking The Philadelphia Experiment Debunkers which appeared on December 6, 2001 at www.rense.com. One has to wonder if Al's unexpected sleuthing and resultant discovery of the HIDDEN FILES embedded within the CDs mentioned above could have had anything to do with this latest discrediting effort, or if Al's more recent radio interviews discussing information about worldwide electronic mind control using microwave "cell phone" towers has anything to do with it. Regardless of the reason, Al says that one doesn't have to scratch very deep beneath the surface to find the hidden hand of Naval Intelligence at work when it comes to undermining his credibility or the reality of the entire Philadelphia Experiment saga.

HYPERLINKS:

Index and Direct Hyperlinks to the Other Web Pages on this Website:

AL BIELEK:

The Philadelphia Experiment and the Secrets of Montauk Home Page

Introduction

Life of Al Bielek

Timeline

Aliens, Time Travel, and Wormholes

THE PHILADELPHIA EXPERIMENT:

US Navy Official Record

The Philadelphia Experiment Story

The Philadelphia Experiment

Life of Ed Cameron

Dr. James Corum

Nikola Tesla

Dr. John Von Neumann - Official Record

THE MONTAUK PROJECT:

Camp Hero - Fort Montauk

Montauk Project

Larry James

Preston Nichols

Stewart Swerdlow

Duncan Cameron

© Copyright Al Bielek, June 24, 2004.

All rights reserved. No portion of this document may be reproduced in any form without written permission of the author.

Al Bielek's DVDs, CDs, and Audio Tapes

Al Bielek VHS Videos & DVDs

The Autobiography of Al Bielek in Four Parts, April 17-20, 2000 (Denver, Colorado)
Al Bielek's life story encompasses the complete memories of two men, Ed Cameron and Al Bielek. The idea of a separate consciousness inhabiting , at least temporarily, someone else's body is a well known phenomena as seen when a channeler or a medium brings in a spirit to speak through him. It is also possible for a spirit or consciousness to transfer into a different body during a 'single' life. This is essentially

what occurred to Al Bielek. when the consciousness of Ed Cameron was 'transferred' into the body of Alfred Bielek in 1927. Al spent a week in April of 2000 staying with a friend at his home near Denver, Colorado to video tape for posterity the amazing details of Ed Cameron's involvement in the government's most highly classified and secret projects, as well as the continuation of involvement in secret projects in the body of Al Bielek. These four tapes run to eight hours and contain a great volume of ancillary detail and new information not included in any of Al's previous lectures or interviews. Each video part of this series is a complete and distinct exposition and does not require owning the entire series to understand the material. The last tape of this series, Part 4 (Time Travel), was not originally intended to be viewed by the general public, but Al decided in 2003 to publicly release this tape as well. Al Bielek's story is one of the most astounding sagas of the 20th century. Highly recommended.

Part 1 (2 hours) \$25 plus shipping ((Specify Video or DVD)

Growing up as Ed Cameron

Schooling

The Philadelphia Experiment

Other Conspiracies

Part 2 (2 hours) \$25 plus shipping (Specify Video or DVD)

The Mach 1 Project

JRC Enterprise

Removal of Ed Cameron

Enter Al Bielek

Part 3 (1 hour, 44 mins.) \$25 plus shipping (Specify Video or DVD)

Growing up as Al Bielek

30 years as an Engineer

The Montauk Project

The Re-Awakening Epilogue

Part 4 (2 hours) \$25 plus shipping (Specify Video or DVD)

The Rest of the Story

Time Travel

Package Deal- All four video tapes or four DVDs of Al's Autobiography for \$80 plus shipping**

The Montauk Project (Experiments in Time) Al Bielek's June 13, 1993 Los Angeles Lecture & Workshop

Part I: Lecture- The Montauk Project began as an outgrowth of the Philadelphia Experiment where time travel and the manipulation of space and time were part of the research agenda, but the application of these experiments for the purpose of mind control and even wider scale population control became intertwined with the time travel experiments. Thousands of adolescent children, snatched from the streets of Long Island, NY and other American cities, were sent down the Montauk time tunnel; never to

be seen again. Other children were used in lethal, high power microwave experiments, while still others were mercilessly beaten (or killed) into submission for the "Montauk Boys" mind control project. Today, according to Al Bielek, there are Montauk-style, electronic mind control programming facilities in every major city in America. There are literally millions of American youth who have been surreptitiously programmed at a local Montauk programming facility-and don't know it-as the programming is impressed upon the subconscious mind of the victim. One obvious tip off or red flag of programming are kids who cut themselves and can't explain why. The second half of this tape includes a 32 minute narrated video tour of the Montauk base recorded in January of 1993 by Preston Nichols, co-author of the book series called The Montauk Project. (1:17 hrs total time) DVD \$25 plus shipping (Specify if you want VHS tape)

Part 2, Workshop: Al Bielek's Evening Workshop- Picks up where the lecture left off. This workshop has to be the definitive expose on the diabolical and insidious Montauk Project, which is affecting every single human being on this planet, whether they realize it or not. Includes many slides and Al's unexcelled ability to explain the events, characters, and historical significance with clarity and precision (1:56 mins). \$25 plus shipping (Specify Video or DVD)

***Package Deal-Both Montauk Project VHS video tapes or DVD's for \$40 plus shipping

Al Bielek on Mind Control with Vladimir Terziski, April 16, 1992 (2 hours)

This is the second 'underground' video that Vladimir Terziski made with Al Bielek in Los Angeles . The first video covered the Philadelphia Experiment. This second tape begins with a very brief recap of the Philadelphia Experiment followed by an overview of the multifaceted projects that grew out of the initial invisibility experiments. The principal theme of this recording is the secret development of mind control technologies by private (Montauk) and covert government groups working with former Nazi scientists and negative alien groups. The use of portable invisibility technology and time/space travel is now commonplace, according to Al, among military, intelligence, government and private covert organizations. Ten years later, we are seeing the full installation of population-wide electronic mind control apparatus (ELF and GWEN towers) first developed by the Japanese in World War II and further refined in the 70's and 80's under the Montauk Project. It's now plain that Al Bielek was 100 % accurate in his description of secret technologies discussed on this tape. DVD \$25 plus shipping (Specify if you want VHS tape)

Al Bielek on Audio Cassettes or CDs

Four hour talk, private home in Laguna Hills, California (Feb. 2001). 2 tapes ... \$20 plus shipping

Al's experiences in the years 2137 & 2849 and notes on Remote Viewing. Al recalls his 6 week hospital recuperation in year 2137 and describes earth life in year 2749 where he was teleported and lived for some time. (90 mins.).... \$8 plus shipping

Larry James and Al Bielek (tape #1) on Montauk Time tunnel, visits to Mars, re-engineering history, and much, much more. Astounding revelations (90 mins.)... \$8 plus shipping.

Larry James and Al Bielek (tape #2) Further expansion of info introduced in tape 1 (90 mins).. \$8 plus shipping

Al Bielek on Mind Control with Vladimir Terziski (2 hours) Audio of above video tape.. \$10 & shipping

Al Bielek Remembers Phil Schneider (2 hours) Al Bielek met Phil Schneider at an Expo in 1993 and until Phil's death in February of 1996, they shared many hours of conversation while rooming together on the lecture circuit. Al recounts unpublished details of Phil's work, the secret life of Phil's father, Oscar Schneider, and Phil's inside intelligence on government collusion with negative extraterrestrials....\$10 & shipping

Al Bielek's 4 Part Autobiography on Audio Cassettes (2 hours each) ... \$10 each or \$35 for all four tapes plus shipping.

If you wish to obtain any of these recordings, send me an e-mail and type "Al Bielek premium gifts" in the subject line

Thanks, Ken Adachi (<http://educate-yourself.org/contactus/>)

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |

Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |

Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Trevor James Constable
By Ken Adachi <Editor>
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/>

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages
<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en>

Trevor James Constable is an extraordinary man. The measure of his skill as an author, aviation historian and investigator of unusual phenomena is clearly borne out in his books. His greatest contribution to mankind, his masterwork, is surely *The Cosmic Pulse of Life* published in 1975; a book of enormous value and breath. The short biography below, *A Man of Seasons*, includes his complete bibliography of published materials.

Within the articles listed below, as time allows, I hope to share with you in greater detail the work and insights of this remarkable man.

Articles by Ken Adachi

The Visual Ray Revisited: Evaporating Clouds Employing Eyesight & Intent- Alone (April 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/visualrayrevisited03apr07.shtml>

Did Trevor J. Constable Capture Sylphs on Infrared Film in the 1950's? (Feb. 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/alpha3critterpics19feb07.shtml>

Trevor James Constable's 1957 Amoeboid Bioform 'Critter' (Oct. 13, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/amoeba3comparisonstudy13oct05.shtml>

Radio-Vision, Scientific Milestone-Introduction (July 30, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/radiovisionbookintro30jul03.shtml>

Plate 16 from Radio-Vision Booklet, Absessed Tooth (July 30, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/plate16radiovision30jul03.shtml>

Trevor J. Constable on Jeff Rense April 29, 2003 (April 27, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/tjconrense29apr03.shtml>

Of Cloudbusters, Chembusters, Trevor, Jeff, Reich, & Croft (Feb. 24, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chembustersexplained24feb03.shtml>

Trevor James Constable, A Man of Seasons (Jan. 6, 2003) Brief Bio. and Bibliography
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/briefbio.shtml>

The Visual Ray or How Trevor Taught Me Cloud Busting (June 6, 2000)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/visualray21may0.shtml>

Dr. Ruth B. Drown, America's Greatest Radionics Innovator
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/ruthdrownuntoldstory.shtml>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |

Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

<Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Mind Control

The Ultimate Terror

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/index.shtml>

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages

<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

Translated into Romanian at this link: Romania flag

<http://fewfice.com/edu/mental-controlul-ultimate-teroarei/>

Translated into Bulgarian at this link: Bulgaria flag

<https://archive.is/UvQVC>

Translated into Hungarian by Róbert Gál at this link Hungary Flag

<http://www.howwetrade.com/edu/mind-control-hungarian/>

Write Down this Mirror web site address of educate-yourself.org in Switzerland in case you cannot access any page at this web site (our thanks to Stephanie Meier for maintaining this mirror): <http://mirrors.wordsforgood.org/educate-yourself.org/>

For victims of electronic or psychic assault,

****Be sure to see the section below titled "Countermeasures to Psychotronic and Demonic Attack"**

How You Can Prevent Alien and Military Abductions By Michael Relfe (April 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/preventalienmilitaryabductionsapr05.shtml>

.Ken]

The topic of mind control is elaborate, multifaceted, and multi layered. For the casual reader, it can quickly become numbing, overwhelming the senses and creating a desire to exit the topic, but avoiding this subject is the most foolish thing you could possibly do since your only chance of surviving this hideous and insidious enslavement agenda, which today threatens virtually all of humanity, is to understand how it functions and take steps to reduce your vulnerability.

The plans to create a mind controlled workers society have been in place for a long time. The current technology grew out of experiments that the Nazis started before World War II and intensified during the time of the Nazi concentration camps when an unlimited supply of children and adults were available for experimentation. We've heard about the inhumane medical experiments performed on concentration camp prisoners, but no word was ever mentioned by the media and the TV documentaries of the mind control experiments. That was not to be divulged to the American public. Mind control technologies can be broadly divided into two subsets: trauma-based or electronic-based.

The first phase of government mind control development grew out of the old occult techniques which required the victim to be exposed to massive psychological and physical trauma, usually beginning in infancy, in order to cause the psyche to shatter into a thousand alter personalities which can then be separately programmed to perform any function (or job) that the programmer wishes to "install". Each alter personality created is separate and distinct from the front personality. The 'front personality' is unaware of the existence or activities of the alter personalities. Alter personalities can be brought to the surface by programmers or handlers using special codes, usually stored in a laptop computer. The victim of mind control can also be affected by specific sounds, words, or actions known as triggers.

The second phase of mind control development was refined at an underground base below Fort Hero on Montauk, Long Island (New York) and is referred to as the Montauk Project. The earliest adolescent victims of Montauk style programming, so called Montauk Boys, were programmed using trauma-based techniques, but that method was eventually abandoned in favor of an all-electronic induction process which could be "installed" in a matter of days (or even hours) instead of the many years that it took to complete trauma-based methods.

Dr. Joseph Mengele of Auschwitz notoriety was the principle developer of the trauma-based Monarch Project and the CIA's MK Ultra mind control programs. Mengele and approximately 5,000 other high ranking Nazis were secretly moved into the United States and South America in the aftermath of World War II in an Operation designated Paperclip. The Nazis continued their work in developing mind control and rocketry technologies in secret underground military bases. The only thing we were told about was the rocketry work with former Nazi star celebrities like Werner Von Braun. The killers, torturers, and mutilators of innocent human beings were kept discretely out of sight, but busy in U.S. underground military facilities which gradually became home to thousands upon thousands of kidnapped American children snatched off the streets (about one million per year) and placed into iron bar cages stacked from floor to ceiling as part of the 'training'. These children would be used to further refine and perfect Mengele's mind control technologies. Certain selected children (at least the ones who survived the 'training') would become future mind controlled slaves who could be used for thousands of different jobs ranging anywhere from sexual slavery to assassinations. A substantial portion of these children, who were considered expendable, were intentionally slaughtered in front of (and by) the other children in order to traumatize the selected trainee into total compliance and submission.

Mind Control 'Programmed' Individuals

The lone gunman that we hear about in assassinations, assassination attempts, school shootings, etc. are mind controlled individuals who had been 'programmed' to carry out those missions. Ted Bundy, the 'Son of Sam' serial killer David Berkowitz, Oswald, Timothy McVeigh, the Columbine shooters, Chapman, Sirhan Sirhan, etc. were mind controlled individuals who were programmed to perform these killings. Tens of thousands of young teenage boys were kidnapped and forced into the mind control

training program called The Montauk Project starting around 1976. Al Bielek, under mind control, was involved in many areas of the secret Montauk Project. After slowly recovering his memories beginning in the late 1980's, he came to realize that there were at least 250,000 mind controlled "Montauk Boys" produced at 25 different facilities similar to the underground base at Montauk, Long Island. Many of these boys were to become 'sleepers' who are individuals who were programmed to go into action at a later date when properly "triggered" to engage in some sort of destructive or disruptive conduct. Other Montauk Boys were woven into the fabric of mainstream American life as journalists, radio & TV personalities, businessmen, lawyers, medical professionals, judges, prosecutors, law enforcement, military men, etc.

Worldwide Electronic Mind Control via 'Cell Phone' Towers

OCC elf towerThe day is now approaching in which government mind control technologies will be directed at you, your neighbors, and your loved ones. Every single day, equipment is being erected and installed in this country with the hidden purpose of exerting mind control over the entire population. Everywhere in this country (and overseas), ELF/microwave transmission towers are being erected. The antennae usually look like four slightly curved vertical plates about 2 feet in length and located in either 3 or 4 quadrants around the tower, two thirds up from the ground. Just look around, you'll see them. And you'll also notice more of them going up once you begin to pay attention. No one is saying anything, but you're expected to presume that they're for cell phones. (Do you really think that we need that much 'cell phone' transmission capability, every few blocks? Do you realize how very little energy is used by genuine cell phone usage? Yet these towers are capable of putting out levels of power that exceed cell phone requirements by a wide margin) These mind control technologies have been in place for a long time. It's not an accident that the frequency band chosen for cell phone use just happens to match the second order waves that Wilhelm Reich discovered in the late 1940's to effect thought transmission and allow the mind to be manipulated without the victim realizing it. Reich worked on this project secretly for the CIA for over 5 years, from 1947-1952, until he realized who the CIA was planning to use the mind control on -the American people. He was outraged that he was deceived and used for such a treasonous motive and swore never to cooperate with the CIA, FDA, etc. again. Reich was covertly murdered in Federal prison in 1957, just a few weeks before he was due to be released, having been in prison for 2 years on a trumped up charge leading to a contempt of court citation. He was reported to have had a 'heart attack'. He was strong as an ox. He was murdered two weeks before his parole board hearing. His last book, written in prison, was found to be 'missing' after his death and never returned to his family.

A method was discovered to disable these ELF towers from exerting their mind control functions by placing a simple device known as an orgone generator within a radius of 1,300 feet of these towers. These microwave towers are used in conjunction with HAARP based technology to not only affect subliminal mind control influences, but also to control the weather (currently {2007}, the creation of artificially induced drought conditions are also greatly influenced by the population-reduction chemtrail spraying

operations which take place daily over the skies in America and in many other countries)

.

Brice Taylor

thanksBrice Taylor is the pseudonym for Susan Ford, one of the highest level MK Ultra mind controlled victims to ever come forward and reveal her story. It took her nearly 13 years to recover the memories of the events that she reveals in her book, Thanks for The Memories (published in May 1999). Her memories began to return in sporadic fragments in 1985, following a car accident that threw her through the windshield of her car after hitting a tree. It wasn't really an accident as much as a result of mind control programming which compelled her to commit suicide if she began to recover critical memories about her role as a top level NASA/CIA mind controlled 'asset' who was used as a sex slave and message (or drug) courier for every president from Kennedy to Clinton and was Henry Kissinger's personal secretary/human computer (file storage and retrieval) for over 19 years. Her 'owner/handler' was comedian Bob Hope and she was 'loaned out' to many famous and well known entertainment personalities in order to oblige them to be beholden to and manipulated by Hope and his Illuminati pals so they could be used as "worker bees" to help usher in the Luciferian, New World Order. Her book is probably the most revealing account to date of well known, national personalities in both politics and the entertainment industry who are involved in the handling, programming, control, manipulation, and abuse of Illuminati/government created human robots like Brice or other, well known celebrity/mind control victims such as Barbara Streisand and Barbara Mandrel. The book's Table of Contents alone will give you an idea of the incredible number of nationally known names that Brice had been involved with from childhood into adulthood as a mind controlled slave. In my opinion, Thanks for The Memories and the two co-authored Illuminati Formula books of Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeir (see below) are the three most important and revealing books in print on the subject of Illuminati mind control and should be read by every concerned and thinking human being on this planet, for they reveal how the Illuminati mind control programs are accomplished and how they can be broken, allowing the victim to escape from its control.

I encourage you to examine the remarkable book review of Thanks for The Memories written by Uri Dowbenko at this link:

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/nwomcibturireview.shtml>). It's truly ironic and a perfect example of karmic justice when the total recall of a mind control victim whose brain stem was scarred in order to produce a photographic memory, is now turned back on her abusers to reveal in the most exquisite and precise detail their despicable and monstrous conduct. Thanks for The Memories is a well written book that gives you a front row seat into the real world activities of the Secret Government- the 'government' that's really in charge behind the scenes (those scenes being created by the mainstream Media Propaganda Ministry whose job is to deceive you into thinking that the headline news, 'cover story' government is the real deal; believe me, it isn't. It's an illusion from top to bottom.

It's a dog and pony show. All show, and no substance. The presidential election snafu, the interminable talk show debates, propaganda hacks like Rush Limbaugh, Sean Hannity, etc., etc., all designed to keep you preoccupied and bewildered from the steady enslavement and erosion of constitutionally guaranteed liberties that is taking place daily. The Sept. 11 "attack" was planned and launched to provide an excuse for passing fascist, totalitarian 'laws' designed to enslave us and strip the populace of the few remaining freedoms that we still enjoy. National ID 'smart' cards that will contain your entire medical, financial history, DNA information, etc. will be required to engage in any sort of normal consumer activity like getting on a plane or even going from state to state after military border guards become a common scene in this once freedom loving land. Spend your cash now while you still have cash, because soon all financial transactions will be conducted using plastic cards. And just like Nazi Germany, our people will be encouraged to report any 'suspicious' activity of their neighbors. In fact, life in the United States will soon become a carbon copy of Nazi Germany of the late 1930's, just a lot more high tech and much more lethal.

We will post articles below that will give you greater insight into the methodology of mind control and its strong connections to Satanism and satanic rituals. Al Bielek has revealed a great deal of prime information on the government's secret mind control capabilities and plans in a 1992 underground video made with Vladimir Terziski.

Are you ready to live in Orwell's nightmare world of Big Brother and mind control slavery? The New Fourth Reich of Hitler's demonic dream where perverted and promiscuous sexuality is promoted as 'normal' and 'healthy' while satanism with its rituals of human sacrifice is the only 'religion' to be allowed? Well, it's just around the corner if we remain passive and unwilling to engage these demonic manipulators.

Thanks for the Memories Table of Contents
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/thankstableofcontents.shtml>

You can order Brice's Taylor's book directly from Amazon.com where they are available new for \$50

http://www.amazon.com/Thanks-Memories-Memoirs-Kissingers-Mind-Controlled/dp/0966891627/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1367301665&sr=8-1&keywords=thanks+for+the+memories+by+brice+taylor

If you can afford it and want to lend greater support to Brice Taylor, then please order the book from Amazon.

However, for those who cannot afford \$50, Brice has offered to make her book available to readers of this web site for \$34.95, including shipping.

(Sorry, No credit cards or PayPal for this special offer)

Send a USA check or money order for \$34.95 (USA orders only) payable to Brice Taylor Trust ::

Brice Taylor Trust
P.O. Box 1432
Morganton, NC 28680
USA

For orders outside the USA, contact me by email for ordering instructions: ka (at) educate-yourself (dot) org. (replace the parentheses with symbols and no spaces)

Comments

Skeptic Needs 'Concrete' Evidence from Brice Taylor (Aug. 16, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/needshardevidence16aug08.shtml>

Illuminati Sex Slaves Paint Horrifying Picture by Henry Makow (Nov. 4, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/makowilluminatisexslaves04nov07.shtml>

Testimonial for Brice Taylor from Don Weeks (May 3, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/bricetaylorcommentary03may04.shtml>

Neurofeedback and Other Interventions for Patients with Ritual Abuse, Mind Control, and Dissociative Disorders by Susan Ford (Brice Taylor) Jan. 9, 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/suefordneurofeedback09jan05.shtml>

Psychotronic & Demonic Torment- Understanding the Attack and How to Thwart It by M.Topper (1991)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/houndsofheavenoct91.shtml>

James Casbolt and Project Mannequin

The Story of James Casbolt & Project Mannequin (Sep. 8, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltintro08sep08.shtml>

James Casbolt has written one of the most revealing exposes to date on secret government operations and the ultra secret NSA mind control operation called Project Mannequin. While he reviews known specifics of government involvement with aliens, much of his information is new, especially with regards to U.K. underground covert operations. Subjected to mind control programming from earliest childhood, he began to recover his memories about two years ago and continues de-programming therapy to the present day. He first appeared on the Internet in 2007, trying to get out his story, but as is often the case with high level whistle blowers, he was besieged and verbally assaulted by the usual gaggle of conspiracy bloggers and blow hards who are ready to denigrate and dismiss anyone who has new and startling information. I saw the same

thing happen to Brice Taylor when she first came out with her book, Thanks for The Memories, in May of 1999. It's a combination of blogger-idiots and government disinfo/smear artists who always reserve their most vicious attacks for those who come closest to the mark.

Andy Pero & Project Superman

Andy Pero is a special case. He is the quintessential victim of unconscionable military/government/academic "users" who think they can take over innocent people's lives and abuse them for their own purposes without regard to the right of that person to control the destiny of their own life. I'll allow the articles below to tell the Andy Pero story, but readers should understand that Andy was as typical an American kid as you can get. He did nothing of his own accord to attract the abuse he was subjected to other than the fact that as a small child he scored well on an IQ test and gained considerable athletic ability at an early age. Unfortunately for Andy, his father was a graduate of the Naval academy and this undoubtedly set the stage for Andy to be targeted and kept under surveillance by the military as he grew up. The military and the CIA had plans for Andy, and regardless of whether Andy liked it or not, he was going to part part of one of their "special training" programs.

[Update: August 2008. We have determined where Andy Pero is located and he's OK. He's being detained but that situation may not last much longer. We will reveal more details when the time is right. It's in Andy's interest to not divulge too much info at this time. You will understand later why I'm being reticent...Ken]

Interview with Andy Pero, Montauk 'Superman' Programming Victim (Jan. 6, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml>

Project Superman: The Saga of Andy Pero By Eve Lorgen (Fall, 2000)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml>

Andy Pero Tells his Own Story:

Project Superman, Part 1 by Andy Pero (Oct. 27, 1999)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 2 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman2part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 3 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman3part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 4 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman4part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 5 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman5part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 6 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman6part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 7 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman7part27oct99.shtml>

Related

A Tribute to Andy Pero Against Those Who Might Disparage Him (Aug. 12, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/andyperocritique12aug08.shtml>

Articles on Mind Control, Electronic (Psychotronic) Stalking, Harassment, & Torture

The Weaponization of WiFi (Oct. 9, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Weaponization-of-WiFi-09Oct26.shtml#top>

Remote Neural Monitoring~A Living Nightmare Imposed Upon Innocent People (Sept. 23, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Remote-Neural-Monitoring23sep16.shtml#top>

Comments on Mark Philips & Cathy O'Brien (Mar. 1, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/cathyandmarkcomments24feb11.shtml>

Will Colossal 'Telecommunication' Towers Now Under Construction Present Mind Control Threat? (Dec. 12, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/spiresrisegwenretired12dec10.shtml>

Norway Man Confusing Mind Control Victimization with "Spirit Guides" (Dec. 9, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/norwaymindcontrol09dec10.shtml>

French Intelligence Agency, DGSE, Accused of Domestic Radiation & Chemical Torture (March 31, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/frenchDGSEcovertradiation31mar10.shtml>

Doubts Persists About Gospel for Asia, Inc and Its Founder, K.P.Yohannan (Aug. 30, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kpyohannan30aug09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 1 (Mar. 14, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre1part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 2 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre2part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 3 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre3part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 4 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre4part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 5 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre5part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 6 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre6part14mar09.shtml>

NY Times Article Addresses Psychotronic Torture & Harassment (Nov. 18, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/nytimeselectronicharassment13nov08.shtml>

Chinese Victims Of Directed Energy And Neurological Weapons (Nov. 18, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chinesepsychotronicvictims13nov08.shtml>

Australian Relays Horror of Psychotronic Torture & Harassment (Nov. 2, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/psychotronic torture02nov08.shtml>

Neurological Warfare & United States Experiments by Nicholas Kirkland (Sep. 10, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/kirklandneurologicalwarfareandusexperiments10sep08.shtml>

Skeptic Needs 'Concrete' Evidence from Brice Taylor (Aug. 16, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/needshardevidence16aug08.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Stalking & Mind Control Activities by Nicholas Kirkland (Aug. 7, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/electronicstalkingandlawenforcementcomplicity07aug08.shtml>

Doubtful of Electronic Mind Control ~ A Short Tutorial (July 21, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/doubtfulofelectronicmc21jul08.shtml>

Multiple Personality Disorder, Mind Control, & Memory Recovery (Jan. 20, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mcandmemoryrecovery19jan08.shtml>

Electronic and Mind Control Harassment by Nicholas Kirkland (Jan. 8, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandelectronicmindcontrolharassment07jan08.shtml>

How the 'New' FBI (& CIA) "Help" Citizens Who Report Crime (August 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/reportingcrimetonefb02aug07.shtml>

Advice on Psychotronics/Alien Protection from Willy & Andy (May 31, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/adviceonpsychicprotection31may07.shtml>

Overcoming Psychotronic Torture: Deborah's Story (Mar. 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/deborahpsychotronic torture03mar07.shtml>

Coleman's Beatles, Tavistock, etc. (Mar. 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/colemansbeatlestavistock03mar07.shtml>

Orgone Tools Help Victim of Psychotronic Implant (Feb. 26, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonetoolshelp26feb07.shtml>

Black Ops, Psychotronics, Microwave Weapons & DoD "Shell" Contractors (Feb. 17, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/blackopspychotronics18feb07.shtml>

Subliminal Symbols & Messages Embedded Within National Geographic Documentary (Jan. 31, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/darksubliminals31jan07.shtml>

Waging Psyops, Psychotronics, Stalking, and Theater on Military Personnel (Dec. 7, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gangstalkingmilitaryvets07dec06.shtml>

Covert Domestic Monitoring & Interference (Nov. 10, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/covertmonitoring08nov06.shtml>

Using "Dogs" as a Metaphor in Mind Control Programming (Oct. 14, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dalevansillumdogsprogrammingchildren13oct06.shtml>

Group Stalking, a Growing Menace (Aug. 25, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/groupstalking17aug05.shtml>

Electronic Mind Control in America, The Silent Plague (Nov. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mcvictimizationinamerica05nov05.shtml>

High-Tech Crimes and Electromagnetic Madness (Oct. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mkultrapatsiesoct2001.shtml>

John DeCamp Seeks Barbara Hartwell's Address to Serve Libel Lawsuit (posted July 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwelldecamplibelsuit25apr05.shtml>

Sex, Drugs, Mind Control, and Gitmo (July 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/guantanamosexdrugsmc06jul05.shtml>

Articles on Electronic Mind Control from American Friends Patriotic Network (AFPN)
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/electronic.htm>

Aerial Mind-Control, The Threat to Civil Liberties (June 29, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/aerialmindcontrolNexusmagoct99.shtml>

Mind Control with Silent Sounds & Super Computers (June 29, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mindcontrolwithsilentsounds24jun05.shtml>

Important Information to Thwart Psychotronic and Psychic Attack in this Article
How To Prevent Alien & Military Abductions by Michael Relfe (April 19, 2005)
http://www.metatech.org/preventing_alien_abductions.html

Slowly Coming Up to Speed on Mind Control and the NWO Agenda -except ref. the Beatles (Mar. 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/cominguptospeedonmc31mar05.shtml>

Orgonite Fabricator Reports Relief from Psychic and Psychotronic Attacks (Mar. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonitereliefpsychotronics21mar05.shtml>

Letters From Moses: The Reality of Mind Control Victimization in America (Mar.1, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lettersfrommoses01mar05.shtml>

Neurofeedback and Other Interventions for Patients with Ritual Abuse, Mind Control, and Dissociative Disorders By Susan Ford (Brice Taylor) Jan. 9, 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/suefordneurofeedback09jan05.shtml>

Being Drugged and Harassed by Law Enforcement: A Letter from Joey (Oct. 28, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/letterfromjoey18oct04.shtml>

Hospitals Chipping Patients with ID Implants (Oct. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/verichipsforpatients13oct04.shtml>

The Dark Side of the KP Yohannan & Gospel for Asia, Inc. (Sep. 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kpyonannanandmicrowavetorture26sep04.shtml>

Beaming Subliminal Messages: Mind Control Now 'On The Air' Sept. 25, 2004 by ZS Livingstone (Sep. 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mindcontrolequipturnedon25sep04.shtml>

Electronic Harassment (Sep. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/electronicharassment14sep04.shtml>

Fernando's Story: Bolivian Implant Victim Recounts Life as a Lab Rabbit (Aug. 20, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/fernandosstory20aug04.shtml>

Stealth Microwave Towers & The 2004 Presidential Election (July 30, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/stealthmwtowers29jul04.shtml>

Boycott Planned Against Mind Control in Houston July 30, 2004 Could Have Its Downside (June 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/boycottagainstMChoustonplanned14jun04.shtml>

'Promise Keepers' Mind Control Techniques by Anton Chaitkin (June 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/promisekeepersmctechniques11jun04.shtml>

Los Angeles Mind Control Programming Seminar Aug. 20-23, 2004 (Apr. 19, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ogleviemcseminar19apr04.shtml>

Defending Ourselves Against Mind Control (April 16, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/defendingagainstm16apr04.shtml>

Who Profits from Child Kidnappings, Electronic Stalking, and Mind Control? (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/whoprofitsfrommc12apr04.shtml>

Teenage Self Mutilation (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/angryteenscutting12apr04.shtml>

Government Guinea Pigs & Mind Blowing Video Games (Mar. 30, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/govtguineapigs30mar04.shtml>

Ear Implants, Ear Candles, and Reptilians (Mar. 28, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/earimplantsandreptilians28mar04.shtml>

DARPA Neuroscience (March 28, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/darpaneuroscience28mar04.shtml>

Iranian Student, Victim of Psychotronic Torture, Seeks Relief (Mar. 25, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/iranianpsychotronicsvictim25mar04.shtml>

Microchip Implants, Mind Control, & Cybernetics (Mar. 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/implantsmcandcybernetics06dec00.shtml>

Remote Behavioral Influence Technology Evidence [Excellent Microwave MC overview] (Mar. 24, 2004)

<http://www.datafilter.com/mc/remotBehavioralInfluence.html>

The Next Voice You Hear Part (Mar. 18, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/nextvoiceyouhearA29jan04.shtml>

Suspects Microwaves on Campus (Mar. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/microwavesoncampus14mar04.shtml>

Anatomy of a HAARP Attack: From Mostly Cloudy to Clear in 20 Minutes! (Mar. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/anatomyhaarpattack14mar04.shtml>

NSA Mind Control and Psyops by Will Filer (Feb. 6, 2004)

<http://www.whale.to/b/nsa4.html>

Mass Mind Control in the Present-Day U.S.-The Big Picture by John Quinn (Feb. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/massMCbigpicture06feb04.shtml>

Andy Pero & Project Superman

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Interview with Andy Pero, Montauk 'Superman' Programming Victim (Jan. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml>

Project Superman: The Saga of Andy Pero By Eve Lorgen (Fall, 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml>

Introduction to Mind Control & EMF Weapons (Jan. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/introMCandEMFweapons05jan04.shtml>

Yet More on Sir Mark Phillips (Dec. 26, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sirmarkphillips26dec03.shtml>

The True Story About Mark Phillips (Dec. 26, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/markphillipstruestory12jul00.shtml>

Mark & Cathy Phillips, Foremost Authorities? (Dec. 22, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/markphillipsforemostauthority22dec03.shtml>

British Protesters Topple Mobile Phone Masts as Health Scare Spreads (Dec. 6, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/UKprotesterstoppophonemasts30nov03.shtml>

America: Target Of Largest Media Brainwashing Campaign In History (Sept. 10, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/americanstargetbrainwashingcampaign10sep03.shtml>

The Menace of Satellite Surveillance (July 31, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satellitesurveillance31jul03.shtml>

Microwave Mind Control Symptoms & Published Evidence (June 5, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/listofmcsymptoms05jun03.shtml>

Controlled America Conference Presented July 12 & 13, 2003 (June 2, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/controlamericajulyconf02jun03.shtml>

How to Block Microwave Mind-Programming Signals by Montalk (May 8, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/blockingmwsignals8may03.shtml>

Mind Control 101, An Introduction By Dave McGowan (April 27, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml>

Total Population Control by Nicholas Jones (July 12, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mctotalcontrol12jul02.shtml>

Wes Thomas and The Mind Control Discussion Forum (May 13, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmindcontrolchatlist.shtml>

Will You Help? An Appeal from Brice Taylor (Feb. 10, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/bricetaylorletter10feb02.shtml>

The Ultimate Orwellian Nightmare (Jan. 17, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/ultimateorwelliannightmare17jan02.shtml>

Mind Control 101, An Introduction (August 13, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml>

The Shocking Menace of Satellite Surveillance by John Fleming (July 14, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/flemingshockingmenacesatellitesurveillance14jul01.shtml>

The Secret Uses of Microwave Mind Control by the British (July 10, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmwmindcontrolbybritish10jul01.shtml>

Global Mind Control Slated For Humanity By 2004 (June 27, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mc2004globalmcslated27jun01.shtml>

CIA Mind-Control Operations and THE SYNDROME (June 13, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcthesyndrome13jun01.shtml>

Current Mind Control In America: What We Think Is Going On (Mar 10, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mccurrentmcinamerica10mar01.shtml>

Andy Pero & Project Superman (Oct. 27, 1999)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Countermeasures to Thwart Electronic Mind Control & Demonic Attack

Psychotronic & Demonic Torment- Understanding the Attack and How to Thwart It by M.Topper (1991)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/houndsofheavenoct91.shtml>

Advice on Psychotronics/Alien Protection from Willy & Andy (May 31, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/adviceonpsychicprotection31may07.shtml>

Orgone Tools Help Victim of Psychotronic Implant (Feb. 26, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonetoolshelp26feb07.shtml>

Planetary Initiation Offers an Electromagnetic Shield Against Negative-Alien Mind Influencing (Feb. 20, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zetainfoupdateindex.shtml>

Simple Tool to Help Mitigate Mind Control Technologies from Willy & Andy (Sep. 23, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zetainfoB23sep05.shtml#mindcontroltool>

How You Can Prevent Alien and Military Abductions By Michael Relfe (April 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/preventalienmilitaryabductionsapr05.shtml>

Orgone Generators, Succor Punch Crystals, the Harmonic Protector, and Boosting Techniques Seem to Help Many People

Radiation Health Foundation Inc.(<http://www.rhfweb.com>)

The best web site discovered to date for detailed information about the nature of the radiation being directed and what to do about it. Go there.

Patrick Flannagan Interview with Jeff Rense, June 30, 2003 (

http://www.soundwaves2000.com/rense/archives/2003/june_index.asp)

A. Windows Media server (mms://66.36.240.52/sw_archives/rense/rense06-30-

03.mp3)

B. Real Audio server (

http://rense1.soundwaves2000.com:8080/ramgen/sw_archives/rense/rense06-30-03.mp3)

C. MP3 Audio server (<http://66.36.240.52:83/rense/m3u/rense06-30-03.m3u>)

Patrick Flannagan has a device called the Golden Ratio Series Neurophone, that MAY prevent electronic mind control signals from entering the brain and offer relief to victims of electronic mind control harassment and torture. I have no connection with him or the product or the company and simply offer this info for your consideration:

<http://www.neurophone.com/grs.htm>

David Roscoe on Psychotronics <http://mediamatrix.org/0f/index.htm>

David Roscoe has an extensive web site packed with voluminous information about electronic mind control, mind influencing, behavior influencing, mood modification, and physical distress caused by secret government electronic technologies collectively known as "Psychotronics"

Electronic Harrassment (<http://www.eharassment.ca/>)

Good info all around, including counter measures.

John Mecca on Electronic Harassment and Torture <http://www.us-government-torture.com/>

Related Articles

Orgonite Fabricator Reports Relief from Psychic and Psychotronic Attacks (Mar. 21, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonitereliefpsychotronics21mar05.shtml>

Electrical Pollution: What it's Doing to You (Jan. 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/electricalpollution24jan04.shtml>

Defending Ourselves Against Mind Control (April 16, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/defendingagainstm16apr04.shtml>

Articles on The Illuminati & Mind Control

Multiple Personality Disorder (Mar. 27, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/multperdisorder28dec03.shtml>

Svali: Illuminati Defector Details Pervasive Conspiracy By Henry Makow, Ph.D (Oct. 14, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/svaliilluminatidefector.14oct02.shtml>

The Illuminati in America: 13 Part Interview with Former Mind Control Programmer, Svali (Jan 22, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcsvaliinterviewpt1.shtml>

Radio Interview with Cisco Wheeler, Former Illuminati Mind Control Programmer (Jan. 11, 1998)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/cisowheelerinterview11jan98.shtml>

Fritz Springmeier Radio Interview (Jan. 4, 1998)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/fsinterview04jan98.shtml>

On-Line Books about Illuminati Mind Control Programming Techniques

The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave By Fritz Springmeier & Cisco Wheeler

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/IlluminatiFormulaindex.shtml>

Deeper Insights into the Illuminati Formula by Fritz Springmeier & Cisco Wheeler

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/deeperinsightsbook.shtml>

Fritz Springmeier was set up and framed for bank robbery and sentenced to 11 years in prison. The Illuminati needed to get him out of the way. He was creating too much interest in their hidden agenda to destroy America. If you would like to write to him, you can reach him at the following address.

Fritz Springmeier 65941-065

FCI Sheridan

PO Box 5000

Sheridan, OR 97378

Videos on The Illuminati & Mind Control

Fritz Springmeier: Mind Control & The Illuminati (1998-Granada Forum 2:15 mins.)

<http://educate-yourself.org/products/index.shtml#FritzSpringmeiermindcontrolvideo>

Ted Gunderson on Satanic Cults & Missing Children (1997-Freedom Forum 1:43 mins.)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tgsatanicultsmissingchildrenvideo.shtml>

Articles on Satanism, Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA), & The Illuminati

Promoting Satanism Under the Rubric of Paganism or Wicca (May 5, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/promotingsatanism05may08.shtml>

The Baphomet Conspiracy And The Laboratory Of Fear (Zionists & German Patriots)
April 21, 2008

<http://www.rense.com/general81/baph.htm>

Ken Adachi's "Error" re. Satanic Promoters (Nov. 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/erasatanicpromoters17nov07.shtml>

The 'Gothic' Milieu: Black Metal, Satanism, and Vampires (June 30, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/heavymetalsatanismvampires26mar00.shtml>

Dismayed by the Realization of Satanic Ritual Abuse with Children (Feb.19, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/satanicritualabuse19feb07.shtml>

Satanic Worship, Child Sacrificing In Butler County, MO (Nov. 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/szymanskisatanicsacrificebutlercountry03nov06.shtml>

British Occult Influences & Caribbean People (Aug. 28, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/britishcaribbeaninduction27aug06.shtml>

Satanic Elites Abuse Childen Worldwide (May 18, 2004)

<http://www.tedgunderson.com/Headlines-SexualAbuse.htm>

The Expansion of Satanism (May 18, 2004)

<http://www.tedgunderson.com/Headlines-Satanic.htm>

The Healing of the Nation (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/healingofnationA29jan04.shtml>

Satanic Subversion of the U.S. Military (Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/satanicsubversionusmilitary29mar04.shtml>

Famous Kidnapping Case Implicates Top Political Figures in Child (Johnny Gosch Case)
(Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/goschcradiointerview19aug03.shtml>

Ritual Abuse Torture To Be Discussed At United Nations on March 8, 2004 (Mar. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ritualabusetortureat UN06mar04.shtml>

Risky Business: Exposing Satanism, Child Abuse, and Murder in America's Heartland
(Feb. 15, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/noreengoschradiotalk15feb04.shtml>

Satanists on Stage, Norwegian Black Metal Band Shocks Poland (Feb. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/norwegianblackmetalband04feb04.shtml>

Straight Talk on Harry Potter By William J. Schnoebelen (Jan. 30, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/straighttalkonharrypotter30jan04.shtml>

The Conspiracy Is Against God By Henry Makow (Jan. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conspiracyagainstGod04ajn04.shtml>

The False Memory Hoax By Alex Constantine (Jan. 2, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/falsememoryhoax1996.shtml>

Closing Satanic Killing Fields By Don Croft (Oct. 23, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/closingsatanicfields23oct03.shtml>

Ritual Abuse Seminar Scheduled for San Diego June 21, 2003 (May 12, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sraseminarinsandiego12may03.shtml>

Trying to Help SRA Victims (April 6, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/srahelpoffered06apr03.shtml>

San Diego Satanic Ritual Abuse Defenders Wage Uphill Battle Against Influential Debunkers (Sept. 21, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcrtualabuseconfandFMSFdisinfo21sep02.shtml>

More Satanic Dots (July 18, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sramoresatanicdots18jul02.shtml>

Can You Connect the Satanic Dots? (May 30, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sraconnectsatanicdots30may02.shtml>

Lauren Stratford, A Hero Goes Home (May 13, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/laurenstafford13may02.shtml>

Satanism, Sexual Abuse and the Church: Out of Touch, Out of Time (May 14, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satanismsexabusechurch14may02.shtml>

Church Sexual Abuse Crisis, How Do We Respond? (May 14, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srachurchsexabuseresponse14may02.shtml>

A Predator's Toolkit (May 14, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srapredatorstoolkit14may02.shtml>

Conferences and Seminars on Satanic Ritual Abuse and Mind Control

Links to Web Sites on Satanism, Witchcraft, and Satanic Ritual Abuse

With One Accord (<http://withoneaccord.org>) Bill Schnoebelen was a high priest with the Church of Satan for seven years and credits his return to Christianity (and sanity) because of a short note written on the back of a cancelled check to this organization from a female bank worker who simply wrote the words "Jesus loves you". Bill recounts his story and ascension from darkness in an amazing book titled, " Lucifer Dethroned ". This man has done it all- very informative web site.

Links to Web Sites on Mind Control:

Freedom Isn't Free (<http://www.raven1.net>)

Eleanor White's web site is about one type of the ongoing (and vigorously denied) government crimes, (historically often carried on by non- government entities for cover,) which started in the 1950s as MKULTRA, and COINTELPRO. The code names were dropped, but the activity never stopped. The crime documented here is a literal covert war on citizens by the "shadow governments" who "own" the visible governments. This covert war operates like a cross between illegal vigilante style "criminal rehabilitation groups" and "contract revenge services" for the rich and powerful.

Advocacy Committee for Human Experimentation Survivors & Mind Control (<http://www.aches-mc.org/>)

ACHES-MC, originally founded for survivors of mind control experimentation, has identified additional survivors of other nonconsensual experimentation. These survivors include children, prisoners, mentally incapacitated and military personnel and their families-those who cannot freely give consent.

Survivorship (<http://www.survivorship.org/>)

For survivors of ritualistic abuse, mind control, and torture, and their allies. Survivorship is a non-profit organization created to support the healing of adult survivors of ritualized abuse. We are a truly grassroots organization totally supported by membership fees and donations. We accept no federal, state, or private grant monies. We are run for and by survivors and their allies.

Citizens Against Human Rights Abuse By Neurological and Electromagnetic Weapons (<http://www.dcn.davis.ca.us/~welsh/>)

Citizens Against Human Rights Abuse (C.A.H.R.A.) was formed by a group of victims of alleged nonconsensual human experimentation involving electromagnetic and neurological weapon testing programs by the U.S. and other governments. The specific purpose of this group is to stop the currently ongoing nonconsensual human experimentation by the U.S. and other governments. The group will use research and

documentation, networking and organization to reach a timely solution. Victims organized this group to pool their time and resources and to network with each other, just as the Gulf War Vets and also radiation victims did. (contact: Cheryl Welsh <welsh@dcn.davis.ca.us>)

Truth Be Known 2000

(<http://truthbeknown2000.tripod.com/Truthbeknown2000/index.html>)

Dr. Ellen Lacter is a San Diego psychiatrist with a web site devoted to therapy and help for victims of satanic ritual abuse (SRA) and mind control. Many terrific articles and news of training seminars and conferences for both therapeutic professionals and victims of abuse.

Mind Control and Ritual Abuse (<http://mcrais.googlepages.com/index0.htm>)

I took a fast look and it seems to be a pretty informative site. ..Ken

The Following Links obtained from Electronic Harassment (<http://www.eharassment.ca/>)

Mind Control Forum (<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com>)

Raven1.net (<http://www.raven1.net/>)

This web site is about one type of the ongoing government crimes, which started in the 1950s as MKULTRA, and the 1960s as COINTELPRO. The code names were dropped, but the activity never stopped. The crime documented here is popularly called "mind control". This activity started with harassment and torture of entirely innocent and involuntary citizens of the U.S. and Canada. Now in the 21st Century, these crimes are happening in the jurisdictions of all major governments, and are world wide in scope. The evidence is here for all who are willing to look at it.

Bugsweeps.com (http://www.bugsweeps.com/info/electronic_harassment.html)

This is Roger Tolces' site. Victims report that he is very helpful. This particular page is about electronic harassment. I have heard that Roger will do testing for implants.

US Surveillance Issues (<http://www.surveillanceissues.com>)

This site contains information relating to advanced satellite surveillance and "harassment" technologies which are made available to covert government agencies and organised crime syndicates. By Paul Baird.

(1) Microwave Harassment and Mind-Control Experimentation
(<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/mck-clsc.htm>)

(2) Directed-Energy Harassment Defense
(<http://mindcontrolforums.com/mindnet/mn145.htm>)

Two articles by Julianne McKinney who headed up the Electronic Surveillance Project for a time in an attempt to help victims of electronic harassment.

Diagram of Symptoms (<http://www.raven1.net/effects.gif>)

This is a diagram with a comprehensive list of symptoms (located at [raven1.net](http://www.raven1.net)), most of which (80%) I have experienced.

Project Freedom (<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/pro-freedom.co.uk/index.html>)

George Farquhar's U.K. web site. (Mirror site - I don't know what happened to the original website).

He says, "I now know without any doubt, that during my stay in Canada, I was being bombarded with microwave radiations, and that I was being mentally and emotionally manipulated by EMF Remote Mind Control Weaponry. I also believe that these attacks may have been executed via the US National Security Agency's Kinnecome Group, Fort Meade, who are known for such attacks on the American people. "

MKzine (<http://www.mkzine.com/>)

Magazine with articles by known activists. Examines coercive mind control, invasive human experimentation and other related abuses.

StopCovertWar.com (<http://www.StopCovertWar.com/>)

A site describing the current day epidemic of covert around the clock harassment of citizens, allowed to continue because all government agencies and non- government human rights organizations choose to look the other way instead of obeying their respective mandates. This site has collected information on how to cope with this unending torture, and how to effectively fight to expose and stop these crimes.

Government Mind Control (<http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/index.html>)

A well organized site providing links to articles and books. It contains plenty of fascinating research information.

Psychotechnology Research Institute (<http://int.psycor.ru/main.php?smir>)

Not a site by victims, but by those developing the kind of technology many victims feel is being used against them. An eye-opening site, especially the publications section.

Pam Schuffert Reports

Satanism, the Illuminati, and mind control are heavily interlinked. Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA) is one of the principle methods used to shatter the psyches of very young children and begin the process of mind control programming. A series of articles by Pam Schuffert is being written daily to chronicle the current state of satanic activity in the America today. See her reports posted at this link. <http://educate-yourself.org/ps/>

To be continued..

© Copyright 2005 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |

Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Mind Control

The Ultimate Terror

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/index.shtml>

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages

<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

Translated into Romanian at this link: Romania flag

<http://fewfice.com/edu/mental-controlul-ultimate-teroarei/>

Translated into Bulgarian at this link: Bulgaria flag

<https://archive.is/UvQVC>

Translated into Hungarian by Róbert Gál at this link Hungary Flag

<http://www.howwetrade.com/edu/mind-control-hungarian/>

Write Down this Mirror web site address of educate-yourself.org in Switzerland in case you cannot access any page at this web site (our thanks to Stephanie Meier for maintaining this mirror): <http://mirrors.wordsforgood.org/educate-yourself.org/>

For victims of electronic or psychic assault,

****Be sure to see the section below titled "Countermeasures to Psychotronic and Demonic Attack"**

How You Can Prevent Alien and Military Abductions By Michael Relfe (April 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/preventalienmilitaryabductionsapr05.shtml>

.Ken]

The topic of mind control is elaborate, multifaceted, and multi layered. For the casual reader, it can quickly become numbing, overwhelming the senses and creating a desire to exit the topic, but avoiding this subject is the most foolish thing you could possibly do since your only chance of surviving this hideous and insidious enslavement agenda, which today threatens virtually all of humanity, is to understand how it functions and take steps to reduce your vulnerability.

The plans to create a mind controlled workers society have been in place for a long time. The current technology grew out of experiments that the Nazis started before World War II and intensified during the time of the Nazi concentration camps when an unlimited supply of children and adults were available for experimentation. We've heard about the inhumane medical experiments performed on concentration camp prisoners, but no word was ever mentioned by the media and the TV documentaries of the mind control experiments. That was not to be divulged to the American public. Mind control technologies can be broadly divided into two subsets: trauma-based or electronic-based.

The first phase of government mind control development grew out of the old occult techniques which required the victim to be exposed to massive psychological and physical trauma, usually beginning in infancy, in order to cause the psyche to shatter into a thousand alter personalities which can then be separately programmed to perform any function (or job) that the programmer wishes to "install". Each alter personality created is separate and distinct from the front personality. The 'front personality' is unaware of the existence or activities of the alter personalities. Alter personalities can be brought to the surface by programmers or handlers using special codes, usually stored in a laptop computer. The victim of mind control can also be affected by specific sounds, words, or actions known as triggers.

The second phase of mind control development was refined at an underground base below Fort Hero on Montauk, Long Island (New York) and is referred to as the Montauk Project. The earliest adolescent victims of Montauk style programming, so called Montauk Boys, were programmed using trauma-based techniques, but that method was eventually abandoned in favor of an all-electronic induction process which could be "installed" in a matter of days (or even hours) instead of the many years that it took to complete trauma-based methods.

Dr. Joseph Mengele of Auschwitz notoriety was the principle developer of the trauma-based Monarch Project and the CIA's MK Ultra mind control programs. Mengele and approximately 5,000 other high ranking Nazis were secretly moved into the United States and South America in the aftermath of World War II in an Operation designated Paperclip. The Nazis continued their work in developing mind control and rocketry technologies in secret underground military bases. The only thing we were told about was the rocketry work with former Nazi star celebrities like Werner Von Braun. The killers, torturers, and mutilators of innocent human beings were kept discretely out of sight, but busy in U.S. underground military facilities which gradually became home to thousands upon thousands of kidnapped American children snatched off the streets (about one million per year) and placed into iron bar cages stacked from floor to ceiling as part of the 'training'. These children would be used to further refine and perfect Mengele's mind control technologies. Certain selected children (at least the ones who survived the 'training') would become future mind controlled slaves who could be used for thousands of different jobs ranging anywhere from sexual slavery to assassinations. A substantial portion of these children, who were considered expendable, were intentionally slaughtered in front of (and by) the other children in order to traumatize the selected trainee into total compliance and submission.

Mind Control 'Programmed' Individuals

The lone gunman that we hear about in assassinations, assassination attempts, school shootings, etc. are mind controlled individuals who had been 'programmed' to carry out those missions. Ted Bundy, the 'Son of Sam' serial killer David Berkowitz, Oswald, Timothy McVeigh, the Columbine shooters, Chapman, Sirhan Sirhan, etc. were mind controlled individuals who were programmed to perform these killings. Tens of thousands of young teenage boys were kidnapped and forced into the mind control

training program called The Montauk Project starting around 1976. Al Bielek, under mind control, was involved in many areas of the secret Montauk Project. After slowly recovering his memories beginning in the late 1980's, he came to realize that there were at least 250,000 mind controlled "Montauk Boys" produced at 25 different facilities similar to the underground base at Montauk, Long Island. Many of these boys were to become 'sleepers' who are individuals who were programmed to go into action at a later date when properly "triggered" to engage in some sort of destructive or disruptive conduct. Other Montauk Boys were woven into the fabric of mainstream American life as journalists, radio & TV personalities, businessmen, lawyers, medical professionals, judges, prosecutors, law enforcement, military men, etc.

Worldwide Electronic Mind Control via 'Cell Phone' Towers

OCC elf towerThe day is now approaching in which government mind control technologies will be directed at you, your neighbors, and your loved ones. Every single day, equipment is being erected and installed in this country with the hidden purpose of exerting mind control over the entire population. Everywhere in this country (and overseas), ELF/microwave transmission towers are being erected. The antennae usually look like four slightly curved vertical plates about 2 feet in length and located in either 3 or 4 quadrants around the tower, two thirds up from the ground. Just look around, you'll see them. And you'll also notice more of them going up once you begin to pay attention. No one is saying anything, but you're expected to presume that they're for cell phones. (Do you really think that we need that much 'cell phone' transmission capability, every few blocks? Do you realize how very little energy is used by genuine cell phone usage? Yet these towers are capable of putting out levels of power that exceed cell phone requirements by a wide margin) These mind control technologies have been in place for a long time. It's not an accident that the frequency band chosen for cell phone use just happens to match the second order waves that Wilhelm Reich discovered in the late 1940's to effect thought transmission and allow the mind to be manipulated without the victim realizing it. Reich worked on this project secretly for the CIA for over 5 years, from 1947-1952, until he realized who the CIA was planning to use the mind control on -the American people. He was outraged that he was deceived and used for such a treasonous motive and swore never to cooperate with the CIA, FDA, etc. again. Reich was covertly murdered in Federal prison in 1957, just a few weeks before he was due to be released, having been in prison for 2 years on a trumped up charge leading to a contempt of court citation. He was reported to have had a 'heart attack'. He was strong as an ox. He was murdered two weeks before his parole board hearing. His last book, written in prison, was found to be 'missing' after his death and never returned to his family.

A method was discovered to disable these ELF towers from exerting their mind control functions by placing a simple device known as an orgone generator within a radius of 1,300 feet of these towers. These microwave towers are used in conjunction with HAARP based technology to not only affect subliminal mind control influences, but also to control the weather (currently {2007}, the creation of artificially induced drought conditions are also greatly influenced by the population-reduction chemtrail spraying

operations which take place daily over the skies in America and in many other countries)

.

Brice Taylor

thanksBrice Taylor is the pseudonym for Susan Ford, one of the highest level MK Ultra mind controlled victims to ever come forward and reveal her story. It took her nearly 13 years to recover the memories of the events that she reveals in her book, Thanks for The Memories (published in May 1999). Her memories began to return in sporadic fragments in 1985, following a car accident that threw her through the windshield of her car after hitting a tree. It wasn't really an accident as much as a result of mind control programming which compelled her to commit suicide if she began to recover critical memories about her role as a top level NASA/CIA mind controlled 'asset' who was used as a sex slave and message (or drug) courier for every president from Kennedy to Clinton and was Henry Kissinger's personal secretary/human computer (file storage and retrieval) for over 19 years. Her 'owner/handler' was comedian Bob Hope and she was 'loaned out' to many famous and well known entertainment personalities in order to oblige them to be beholden to and manipulated by Hope and his Illuminati pals so they could be used as "worker bees" to help usher in the Luciferian, New World Order. Her book is probably the most revealing account to date of well known, national personalities in both politics and the entertainment industry who are involved in the handling, programming, control, manipulation, and abuse of Illuminati/government created human robots like Brice or other, well known celebrity/mind control victims such as Barbara Streisand and Barbara Mandrel. The book's Table of Contents alone will give you an idea of the incredible number of nationally known names that Brice had been involved with from childhood into adulthood as a mind controlled slave. In my opinion, Thanks for The Memories and the two co-authored Illuminati Formula books of Cisco Wheeler and Fritz Springmeir (see below) are the three most important and revealing books in print on the subject of Illuminati mind control and should be read by every concerned and thinking human being on this planet, for they reveal how the Illuminati mind control programs are accomplished and how they can be broken, allowing the victim to escape from its control.

I encourage you to examine the remarkable book review of Thanks for The Memories written by Uri Dowbenko at this link:

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/nwomcibturireview.shtml>). It's truly ironic and a perfect example of karmic justice when the total recall of a mind control victim whose brain stem was scarred in order to produce a photographic memory, is now turned back on her abusers to reveal in the most exquisite and precise detail their despicable and monstrous conduct. Thanks for The Memories is a well written book that gives you a front row seat into the real world activities of the Secret Government- the 'government' that's really in charge behind the scenes (those scenes being created by the mainstream Media Propaganda Ministry whose job is to deceive you into thinking that the headline news, 'cover story' government is the real deal; believe me, it isn't. It's an illusion from top to bottom.

It's a dog and pony show. All show, and no substance. The presidential election snafu, the interminable talk show debates, propaganda hacks like Rush Limbaugh, Sean Hannity, etc., etc., all designed to keep you preoccupied and bewildered from the steady enslavement and erosion of constitutionally guaranteed liberties that is taking place daily. The Sept. 11 "attack" was planned and launched to provide an excuse for passing fascist, totalitarian 'laws' designed to enslave us and strip the populace of the few remaining freedoms that we still enjoy. National ID 'smart' cards that will contain your entire medical, financial history, DNA information, etc. will be required to engage in any sort of normal consumer activity like getting on a plane or even going from state to state after military border guards become a common scene in this once freedom loving land. Spend your cash now while you still have cash, because soon all financial transactions will be conducted using plastic cards. And just like Nazi Germany, our people will be encouraged to report any 'suspicious' activity of their neighbors. In fact, life in the United States will soon become a carbon copy of Nazi Germany of the late 1930's, just a lot more high tech and much more lethal.

We will post articles below that will give you greater insight into the methodology of mind control and its strong connections to Satanism and satanic rituals. Al Bielek has revealed a great deal of prime information on the government's secret mind control capabilities and plans in a 1992 underground video made with Vladimir Terziski.

Are you ready to live in Orwell's nightmare world of Big Brother and mind control slavery? The New Fourth Reich of Hitler's demonic dream where perverted and promiscuous sexuality is promoted as 'normal' and 'healthy' while satanism with its rituals of human sacrifice is the only 'religion' to be allowed? Well, it's just around the corner if we remain passive and unwilling to engage these demonic manipulators.

Thanks for the Memories Table of Contents
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/thankstableofcontents.shtml>

You can order Brice's Taylor's book directly from Amazon.com where they are available new for \$50

http://www.amazon.com/Thanks-Memories-Memoirs-Kissingers-Mind-Controlled/dp/0966891627/ref=sr_1_1?ie=UTF8&qid=1367301665&sr=8-1&keywords=thanks+for+the+memories+by+brice+taylor

If you can afford it and want to lend greater support to Brice Taylor, then please order the book from Amazon.

However, for those who cannot afford \$50, Brice has offered to make her book available to readers of this web site for \$34.95, including shipping.

(Sorry, No credit cards or PayPal for this special offer)

Send a USA check or money order for \$34.95 (USA orders only) payable to Brice Taylor Trust ::

Brice Taylor Trust
P.O. Box 1432
Morganton, NC 28680
USA

For orders outside the USA, contact me by email for ordering instructions: ka (at) educate-yourself (dot) org. (replace the parentheses with symbols and no spaces)

Comments

Skeptic Needs 'Concrete' Evidence from Brice Taylor (Aug. 16, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/needshardevidence16aug08.shtml>

Illuminati Sex Slaves Paint Horrifying Picture by Henry Makow (Nov. 4, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/makowilluminatisexslaves04nov07.shtml>

Testimonial for Brice Taylor from Don Weeks (May 3, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/bricetaylorcommentary03may04.shtml>

Neurofeedback and Other Interventions for Patients with Ritual Abuse, Mind Control, and Dissociative Disorders by Susan Ford (Brice Taylor) Jan. 9, 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/suefordneurofeedback09jan05.shtml>

Psychotronic & Demonic Torment- Understanding the Attack and How to Thwart It by M.Topper (1991)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/houndsofheavenoct91.shtml>

James Casbolt and Project Mannequin

The Story of James Casbolt & Project Mannequin (Sep. 8, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/casboltintro08sep08.shtml>

James Casbolt has written one of the most revealing exposes to date on secret government operations and the ultra secret NSA mind control operation called Project Mannequin. While he reviews known specifics of government involvement with aliens, much of his information is new, especially with regards to U.K. underground covert operations. Subjected to mind control programming from earliest childhood, he began to recover his memories about two years ago and continues de-programming therapy to the present day. He first appeared on the Internet in 2007, trying to get out his story, but as is often the case with high level whistle blowers, he was besieged and verbally assaulted by the usual gaggle of conspiracy bloggers and blow hards who are ready to denigrate and dismiss anyone who has new and startling information. I saw the same

thing happen to Brice Taylor when she first came out with her book, Thanks for The Memories, in May of 1999. It's a combination of blogger-idiots and government disinfo/smear artists who always reserve their most vicious attacks for those who come closest to the mark.

Andy Pero & Project Superman

Andy Pero is a special case. He is the quintessential victim of unconscionable military/government/academic "users" who think they can take over innocent people's lives and abuse them for their own purposes without regard to the right of that person to control the destiny of their own life. I'll allow the articles below to tell the Andy Pero story, but readers should understand that Andy was as typical an American kid as you can get. He did nothing of his own accord to attract the abuse he was subjected to other than the fact that as a small child he scored well on an IQ test and gained considerable athletic ability at an early age. Unfortunately for Andy, his father was a graduate of the Naval academy and this undoubtedly set the stage for Andy to be targeted and kept under surveillance by the military as he grew up. The military and the CIA had plans for Andy, and regardless of whether Andy liked it or not, he was going to part part of one of their "special training" programs.

[Update: August 2008. We have determined where Andy Pero is located and he's OK. He's being detained but that situation may not last much longer. We will reveal more details when the time is right. It's in Andy's interest to not divulge too much info at this time. You will understand later why I'm being reticent...Ken]

Interview with Andy Pero, Montauk 'Superman' Programming Victim (Jan. 6, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml>

Project Superman: The Saga of Andy Pero By Eve Lorgen (Fall, 2000)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml>

Andy Pero Tells his Own Story:

Project Superman, Part 1 by Andy Pero (Oct. 27, 1999)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 2 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman2part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 3 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman3part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 4 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman4part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 5 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman5part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 6 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman6part27oct99.shtml>

Project Superman, Part 7 by Andy Pero
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman7part27oct99.shtml>

Related

A Tribute to Andy Pero Against Those Who Might Disparage Him (Aug. 12, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/andyperocritique12aug08.shtml>

Articles on Mind Control, Electronic (Psychotronic) Stalking, Harassment, & Torture

The Weaponization of WiFi (Oct. 9, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Weaponization-of-WiFi-09Oct26.shtml#top>

Remote Neural Monitoring~A Living Nightmare Imposed Upon Innocent People (Sept. 23, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Remote-Neural-Monitoring23sep16.shtml#top>

Comments on Mark Philips & Cathy O'Brien (Mar. 1, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/cathyandmarkcomments24feb11.shtml>

Will Colossal 'Telecommunication' Towers Now Under Construction Present Mind Control Threat? (Dec. 12, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/spiresrisegwenretired12dec10.shtml>

Norway Man Confusing Mind Control Victimization with "Spirit Guides" (Dec. 9, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/norwaymindcontrol09dec10.shtml>

French Intelligence Agency, DGSE, Accused of Domestic Radiation & Chemical Torture (March 31, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/frenchDGSEcovertradiation31mar10.shtml>

Doubts Persists About Gospel for Asia, Inc and Its Founder, K.P.Yohannan (Aug. 30, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kpyohannan30aug09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 1 (Mar. 14, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre1part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 2 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre2part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 3 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre3part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 4 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre4part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 5 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre5part14mar09.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Torture & Mind Control in America: The Silent Massacre, Part 6 (Mar. 14, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandsilventmasacre6part14mar09.shtml>

NY Times Article Addresses Psychotronic Torture & Harassment (Nov. 18, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/nytimeselectronicharassment13nov08.shtml>

Chinese Victims Of Directed Energy And Neurological Weapons (Nov. 18, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chinesepsychotronicvictims13nov08.shtml>

Australian Relays Horror of Psychotronic Torture & Harassment (Nov. 2, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/psychotrontorture02nov08.shtml>

Neurological Warfare & United States Experiments by Nicholas Kirkland (Sep. 10, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/kirklandneurologicalwarfareandusexperiments10sep08.shtml>

Skeptic Needs 'Concrete' Evidence from Brice Taylor (Aug. 16, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/needshardevidence16aug08.shtml>

Law Enforcement Complicity in Electronic Stalking & Mind Control Activities by Nicholas Kirkland (Aug. 7, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/electronicstalkingandlawenforcementcomplicity07aug08.shtml>

Doubtful of Electronic Mind Control ~ A Short Tutorial (July 21, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/doubtfulofelectronicmc21jul08.shtml>

Multiple Personality Disorder, Mind Control, & Memory Recovery (Jan. 20, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mcandmemoryrecovery19jan08.shtml>

Electronic and Mind Control Harassment by Nicholas Kirkland (Jan. 8, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/kirklandelectronicmindcontrolharassment07jan08.shtml>

How the 'New' FBI (& CIA) "Help" Citizens Who Report Crime (August 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/reportingcrimetonefb02aug07.shtml>

Advice on Psychotronics/Alien Protection from Willy & Andy (May 31, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/adviceonpsychicprotection31may07.shtml>

Overcoming Psychotronic Torture: Deborah's Story (Mar. 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/deborahpsychotronic torture03mar07.shtml>

Coleman's Beatles, Tavistock, etc. (Mar. 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/colemansbeatlestavistock03mar07.shtml>

Orgone Tools Help Victim of Psychotronic Implant (Feb. 26, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonetoolshelp26feb07.shtml>

Black Ops, Psychotronics, Microwave Weapons & DoD "Shell" Contractors (Feb. 17, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/blackopspsychotronics18feb07.shtml>

Subliminal Symbols & Messages Embedded Within National Geographic Documentary (Jan. 31, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/darksubliminals31jan07.shtml>

Waging Psyops, Psychotronics, Stalking, and Theater on Military Personnel (Dec. 7, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gangstalkingmilitaryvets07dec06.shtml>

Covert Domestic Monitoring & Interference (Nov. 10, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/covertmonitoring08nov06.shtml>

Using "Dogs" as a Metaphor in Mind Control Programming (Oct. 14, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dalevansillumdogsprogrammingchildren13oct06.shtml>

Group Stalking, a Growing Menace (Aug. 25, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/groupstalking17aug05.shtml>

Electronic Mind Control in America, The Silent Plague (Nov. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/mcvictimizationinamerica05nov05.shtml>

High-Tech Crimes and Electromagnetic Madness (Oct. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mkultrapatsiesoct2001.shtml>

John DeCamp Seeks Barbara Hartwell's Address to Serve Libel Lawsuit (posted July 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwelldecamplibelsuit25apr05.shtml>

Sex, Drugs, Mind Control, and Gitmo (July 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/guantanamosexdrugsmc06jul05.shtml>

Articles on Electronic Mind Control from American Friends Patriotic Network (AFPN)
<http://www.apfn.org/apfn/electronic.htm>

Aerial Mind-Control, The Threat to Civil Liberties (June 29, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/aerialmindcontrolNexusmagoct99.shtml>

Mind Control with Silent Sounds & Super Computers (June 29, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/mindcontrolwithsilentsounds24jun05.shtml>

Important Information to Thwart Psychotronic and Psychic Attack in this Article
How To Prevent Alien & Military Abductions by Michael Relfe (April 19, 2005)
http://www.metatech.org/preventing_alien_abductions.html

Slowly Coming Up to Speed on Mind Control and the NWO Agenda -except ref. the Beatles (Mar. 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/cominguptospeedonmc31mar05.shtml>

Orgonite Fabricator Reports Relief from Psychic and Psychotronic Attacks (Mar. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonitereliefpsychotronics21mar05.shtml>

Letters From Moses: The Reality of Mind Control Victimization in America (Mar.1, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lettersfrommoses01mar05.shtml>

Neurofeedback and Other Interventions for Patients with Ritual Abuse, Mind Control, and Dissociative Disorders By Susan Ford (Brice Taylor) Jan. 9, 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/suefordneurofeedback09jan05.shtml>

Being Drugged and Harassed by Law Enforcement: A Letter from Joey (Oct. 28, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/letterfromjoey18oct04.shtml>

Hospitals Chipping Patients with ID Implants (Oct. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/verichipsforpatients13oct04.shtml>

The Dark Side of the KP Yohannan & Gospel for Asia, Inc. (Sep. 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kpyonannanandmicrowavetorture26sep04.shtml>

Beaming Subliminal Messages: Mind Control Now 'On The Air' Sept. 25, 2004 by ZS Livingstone (Sep. 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mindcontrolequipturnedon25sep04.shtml>

Electronic Harassment (Sep. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/electronicharassment14sep04.shtml>

Fernando's Story: Bolivian Implant Victim Recounts Life as a Lab Rabbit (Aug. 20, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/fernandosstory20aug04.shtml>

Stealth Microwave Towers & The 2004 Presidential Election (July 30, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/stealthmwtowers29jul04.shtml>

Boycott Planned Against Mind Control in Houston July 30, 2004 Could Have Its Downside (June 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/boycottagainstMChoustonplanned14jun04.shtml>

'Promise Keepers' Mind Control Techniques by Anton Chaitkin (June 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/promisekeepersmctechniques11jun04.shtml>

Los Angeles Mind Control Programming Seminar Aug. 20-23, 2004 (Apr. 19, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ogleviemcseminar19apr04.shtml>

Defending Ourselves Against Mind Control (April 16, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/defendingagainstm16apr04.shtml>

Who Profits from Child Kidnappings, Electronic Stalking, and Mind Control? (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/whoprofitsfrommc12apr04.shtml>

Teenage Self Mutilation (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/angryteenscutting12apr04.shtml>

Government Guinea Pigs & Mind Blowing Video Games (Mar. 30, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/govtguineapigs30mar04.shtml>

Ear Implants, Ear Candles, and Reptilians (Mar. 28, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/earimplantsandreptilians28mar04.shtml>

DARPA Neuroscience (March 28, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/darpaneuroscience28mar04.shtml>

Iranian Student, Victim of Psychotronic Torture, Seeks Relief (Mar. 25, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/iranianpsychotronicsvictim25mar04.shtml>

Microchip Implants, Mind Control, & Cybernetics (Mar. 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/implantsmcandcybernetics06dec00.shtml>

Remote Behavioral Influence Technology Evidence [Excellent Microwave MC overview] (Mar. 24, 2004)

<http://www.datafilter.com/mc/remotBehavioralInfluence.html>

The Next Voice You Hear Part (Mar. 18, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/nextvoiceyouhearA29jan04.shtml>

Suspects Microwaves on Campus (Mar. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/microwavesoncampus14mar04.shtml>

Anatomy of a HAARP Attack: From Mostly Cloudy to Clear in 20 Minutes! (Mar. 14, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ct/anatomyhaarpattack14mar04.shtml>

NSA Mind Control and Psyops by Will Filer (Feb. 6, 2004)

<http://www.whale.to/b/nsa4.html>

Mass Mind Control in the Present-Day U.S.-The Big Picture by John Quinn (Feb. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/massMCbigpicture06feb04.shtml>

Andy Pero & Project Superman

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Interview with Andy Pero, Montauk 'Superman' Programming Victim (Jan. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperointerview13jun00.shtml>

Project Superman: The Saga of Andy Pero By Eve Lorgen (Fall, 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/andyperosagafall00.shtml>

Introduction to Mind Control & EMF Weapons (Jan. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/introMCandEMFweapons05jan04.shtml>

Yet More on Sir Mark Phillips (Dec. 26, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sirmarkphillips26dec03.shtml>

The True Story About Mark Phillips (Dec. 26, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/markphillipstruestory12jul00.shtml>

Mark & Cathy Phillips, Foremost Authorities? (Dec. 22, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/markphillipsforemostauthority22dec03.shtml>

British Protesters Topple Mobile Phone Masts as Health Scare Spreads (Dec. 6, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/UKprotesterstoppingphonemasts30nov03.shtml>

America: Target Of Largest Media Brainwashing Campaign In History (Sept. 10, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/americanstargetbrainwashingcampaign10sep03.shtml>

The Menace of Satellite Surveillance (July 31, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satellitesurveillance31jul03.shtml>

Microwave Mind Control Symptoms & Published Evidence (June 5, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/listofmcsymptoms05jun03.shtml>

Controlled America Conference Presented July 12 & 13, 2003 (June 2, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/controlamericajulyconf02jun03.shtml>

How to Block Microwave Mind-Programming Signals by Montalk (May 8, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/blockingmwsignals8may03.shtml>

Mind Control 101, An Introduction By Dave McGowan (April 27, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml>

Total Population Control by Nicholas Jones (July 12, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mctotalcontrol12jul02.shtml>

Wes Thomas and The Mind Control Discussion Forum (May 13, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmindcontrolchatlist.shtml>

Will You Help? An Appeal from Brice Taylor (Feb. 10, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/bricetaylorletter10feb02.shtml>

The Ultimate Orwellian Nightmare (Jan. 17, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/ultimateorwelliannightmare17jan02.shtml>

Mind Control 101, An Introduction (August 13, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/dmcgmindcontrol101july01.shtml>

The Shocking Menace of Satellite Surveillance by John Fleming (July 14, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/flemingshockingmenacesatellitesurveillance14jul01.shtml>

The Secret Uses of Microwave Mind Control by the British (July 10, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcmwmindcontrolbybritish10jul01.shtml>

Global Mind Control Slated For Humanity By 2004 (June 27, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mc2004globalmcslated27jun01.shtml>

CIA Mind-Control Operations and THE SYNDROME (June 13, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcthesyndrome13jun01.shtml>

Current Mind Control In America: What We Think Is Going On (Mar 10, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mccurrentmcinamerica10mar01.shtml>

Andy Pero & Project Superman (Oct. 27, 1999)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/projectsuperman1part27oct99.shtml>

Countermeasures to Thwart Electronic Mind Control & Demonic Attack

Psychotronic & Demonic Torment- Understanding the Attack and How to Thwart It by M.Topper (1991)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/houndsofheavenoct91.shtml>

Advice on Psychotronics/Alien Protection from Willy & Andy (May 31, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/adviceonpsychicprotection31may07.shtml>

Orgone Tools Help Victim of Psychotronic Implant (Feb. 26, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonetoolshelp26feb07.shtml>

Planetary Initiation Offers an Electromagnetic Shield Against Negative-Alien Mind Influencing (Feb. 20, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zetainfoupdateindex.shtml>

Simple Tool to Help Mitigate Mind Control Technologies from Willy & Andy (Sep. 23, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zetainfoB23sep05.shtml#mindcontroltool>

How You Can Prevent Alien and Military Abductions By Michael Relfe (April 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/preventalienmilitaryabductionsapr05.shtml>

Orgone Generators, Succor Punch Crystals, the Harmonic Protector, and Boosting Techniques Seem to Help Many People

Radiation Health Foundation Inc.(<http://www.rhfweb.com>)

The best web site discovered to date for detailed information about the nature of the radiation being directed and what to do about it. Go there.

Patrick Flannagan Interview with Jeff Rense, June 30, 2003 (

http://www.soundwaves2000.com/rene/archives/2003/june_index.asp)

A. Windows Media server (mms://66.36.240.52/sw_archives/rene/rene06-30-

03.mp3)

B. Real Audio server (

http://rense1.soundwaves2000.com:8080/ramgen/sw_archives/rense/rense06-30-03.mp3)

C. MP3 Audio server (<http://66.36.240.52:83/rense/m3u/rense06-30-03.m3u>)

Patrick Flannagan has a device called the Golden Ratio Series Neurophone, that MAY prevent electronic mind control signals from entering the brain and offer relief to victims of electronic mind control harassment and torture. I have no connection with him or the product or the company and simply offer this info for your consideration:

<http://www.neurophone.com/grs.htm>

David Roscoe on Psychotronics <http://mediamatrix.org/0f/index.htm>

David Roscoe has an extensive web site packed with voluminous information about electronic mind control, mind influencing, behavior influencing, mood modification, and physical distress caused by secret government electronic technologies collectively known as "Psychotronics"

Electronic Harrassment (<http://www.eharassment.ca/>)

Good info all around, including counter measures.

John Mecca on Electronic Harassment and Torture <http://www.us-government-torture.com/>

Related Articles

Orgonite Fabricator Reports Relief from Psychic and Psychotronic Attacks (Mar. 21, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/orgonitereliefpsychotronics21mar05.shtml>

Electrical Pollution: What it's Doing to You (Jan. 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/electricalpollution24jan04.shtml>

Defending Ourselves Against Mind Control (April 16, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/defendingagainstm16apr04.shtml>

Articles on The Illuminati & Mind Control

Multiple Personality Disorder (Mar. 27, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/multperdisorder28dec03.shtml>

Svali: Illuminati Defector Details Pervasive Conspiracy By Henry Makow, Ph.D (Oct. 14, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/svaliilluminatidefector.14oct02.shtml>

The Illuminati in America: 13 Part Interview with Former Mind Control Programmer, Svali (Jan 22, 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcsvaliinterviewpt1.shtml>

Radio Interview with Cisco Wheeler, Former Illuminati Mind Control Programmer (Jan. 11, 1998)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/ciscowheelerinterview11jan98.shtml>

Fritz Springmeier Radio Interview (Jan. 4, 1998)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/fsinterview04jan98.shtml>

On-Line Books about Illuminati Mind Control Programming Techniques

The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave By Fritz Springmeier & Cisco Wheeler

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/IlluminatiFormulaindex.shtml>

Deeper Insights into the Illuminati Formula by Fritz Springmeier & Cisco Wheeler

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/deeperinsightsbook.shtml>

Fritz Springmeier was set up and framed for bank robbery and sentenced to 11 years in prison. The Illuminati needed to get him out of the way. He was creating too much interest in their hidden agenda to destroy America. If you would like to write to him, you can reach him at the following address.

Fritz Springmeier 65941-065

FCI Sheridan

PO Box 5000

Sheridan, OR 97378

Videos on The Illuminati & Mind Control

Fritz Springmeier: Mind Control & The Illuminati (1998-Granada Forum 2:15 mins.)

<http://educate-yourself.org/products/index.shtml#FritzSpringmeiermindcontrolvideo>

Ted Gunderson on Satanic Cults & Missing Children (1997-Freedom Forum 1:43 mins.)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tgsatanicultsmissingchildrenvideo.shtml>

Articles on Satanism, Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA), & The Illuminati

Promoting Satanism Under the Rubric of Paganism or Wicca (May 5, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/promotingsatanism05may08.shtml>

The Baphomet Conspiracy And The Laboratory Of Fear (Zionists & German Patriots)
April 21, 2008

<http://www.rense.com/general81/baph.htm>

Ken Adachi's "Error" re. Satanic Promoters (Nov. 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/erasatanicpromoters17nov07.shtml>

The 'Gothic' Milieu: Black Metal, Satanism, and Vampires (June 30, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/heavymetalsatanismvampires26mar00.shtml>

Dismayed by the Realization of Satanic Ritual Abuse with Children (Feb.19, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/satanicritualabuse19feb07.shtml>

Satanic Worship, Child Sacrificing In Butler County, MO (Nov. 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/szymanskisatanicsacrificebutlercountry03nov06.shtml>

British Occult Influences & Caribbean People (Aug. 28, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/britishcaribbeaninduction27aug06.shtml>

Satanic Elites Abuse Childen Worldwide (May 18, 2004)

<http://www.tedgunderson.com/Headlines-SexualAbuse.htm>

The Expansion of Satanism (May 18, 2004)

<http://www.tedgunderson.com/Headlines-Satanic.htm>

The Healing of the Nation (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/healingofnationA29jan04.shtml>

Satanic Subversion of the U.S. Military (Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/satanicsubversionusmilitary29mar04.shtml>

Famous Kidnapping Case Implicates Top Political Figures in Child (Johnny Gosch Case)
(Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/goschcradiointerview19aug03.shtml>

Ritual Abuse Torture To Be Discussed At United Nations on March 8, 2004 (Mar. 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ritualabusetortureat UN06mar04.shtml>

Risky Business: Exposing Satanism, Child Abuse, and Murder in America's Heartland
(Feb. 15, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/noreengoschradiotalk15feb04.shtml>

Satanists on Stage, Norwegian Black Metal Band Shocks Poland (Feb. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/norwegianblackmetalband04feb04.shtml>

Straight Talk on Harry Potter By William J. Schnoebelen (Jan. 30, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/straighttalkonharrypotter30jan04.shtml>

The Conspiracy Is Against God By Henry Makow (Jan. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conspiracyagainstGod04ajn04.shtml>

The False Memory Hoax By Alex Constantine (Jan. 2, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/falsememoryhoax1996.shtml>

Closing Satanic Killing Fields By Don Croft (Oct. 23, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/closingsatanicfields23oct03.shtml>

Ritual Abuse Seminar Scheduled for San Diego June 21, 2003 (May 12, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sraseminarinsandiego12may03.shtml>

Trying to Help SRA Victims (April 6, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/srahelpoffered06apr03.shtml>

San Diego Satanic Ritual Abuse Defenders Wage Uphill Battle Against Influential Debunkers (Sept. 21, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/mcrtualabuseconfandFMSFdisinfo21sep02.shtml>

More Satanic Dots (July 18, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sramoresatanicdots18jul02.shtml>

Can You Connect the Satanic Dots? (May 30, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/sraconnectsatanicdots30may02.shtml>

Lauren Stratford, A Hero Goes Home (May 13, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/laurenstafford13may02.shtml>

Satanism, Sexual Abuse and the Church: Out of Touch, Out of Time (May 14, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/satanismsexabusechurch14may02.shtml>

Church Sexual Abuse Crisis, How Do We Respond? (May 14, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srachurchsexabuseresponse14may02.shtml>

A Predator's Toolkit (May 14, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/srapredatorstoolkit14may02.shtml>

Conferences and Seminars on Satanic Ritual Abuse and Mind Control

Links to Web Sites on Satanism, Witchcraft, and Satanic Ritual Abuse

With One Accord (<http://withoneaccord.org>) Bill Schnoebelen was a high priest with the Church of Satan for seven years and credits his return to Christianity (and sanity) because of a short note written on the back of a cancelled check to this organization from a female bank worker who simply wrote the words "Jesus loves you" . Bill recounts his story and ascension from darkness in an amazing book titled, " Lucifer Dethroned ". This man has done it all- very infomative web site.

Links to Web Sites on Mind Control:

Freedom Isn't Free (<http://www.raven1.net>)

Eleanor White's web site is about one type of the ongoing (and vigorously denied) government crimes, (historically often carried on by non- government entities for cover,) which started in the 1950s as MKULTRA, and COINTELPRO. The code names were dropped, but the activity never stopped. The crime documented here is a literal covert war on citizens by the "shadow governments" who "own" the visible governments. This covert war operates like a cross between illegal vigilante style "criminal rehabilitation groups" and "contract revenge services" for the rich and powerful.

Advocacy Committee for Human Experimentation Survivors & Mind Control (<http://www.aches-mc.org/>)

ACHES-MC, originally founded for survivors of mind control experimentation, has identified additional survivors of other nonconsensual experimentation. These survivors include children, prisoners, mentally incapacitated and military personnel and their families-those who cannot freely give consent.

Survivorship (<http://www.survivorship.org/>)

For survivors of ritualistic abuse, mind control, and torture, and their allies. Survivorship is a non-profit organization created to support the healing of adult survivors of ritualized abuse. We are a truly grassroots organization totally supported by membership fees and donations. We accept no federal, state, or private grant monies. We are run for and by survivors and their allies.

Citizens Against Human Rights Abuse By Neurological and Electromagnetic Weapons (<http://www.dcn.davis.ca.us/~welsh/>)

Citizens Against Human Rights Abuse (C.A.H.R.A.) was formed by a group of victims of alleged nonconsensual human experimentation involving electromagnetic and neurological weapon testing programs by the U.S. and other governments. The specific purpose of this group is to stop the currently ongoing nonconsensual human experimentation by the U.S. and other governments. The group will use research and

documentation, networking and organization to reach a timely solution. Victims organized this group to pool their time and resources and to network with each other, just as the Gulf War Vets and also radiation victims did. (contact: Cheryl Welsh <welsh@dcn.davis.ca.us>)

Truth Be Known 2000

(<http://truthbeknown2000.tripod.com/Truthbeknown2000/index.html>)

Dr. Ellen Lacter is a San Diego psychiatrist with a web site devoted to therapy and help for victims of satanic ritual abuse (SRA) and mind control. Many terrific articles and news of training seminars and conferences for both therapeutic professionals and victims of abuse.

Mind Control and Ritual Abuse (<http://mcrais.googlepages.com/index0.htm>)

I took a fast look and it seems to be a pretty informative site. ..Ken

The Following Links obtained from Electronic Harassment (<http://www.eharassment.ca/>)

Mind Control Forum (<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com>)

Raven1.net (<http://www.raven1.net/>)

This web site is about one type of the ongoing government crimes, which started in the 1950s as MKULTRA, and the 1960s as COINTELPRO. The code names were dropped, but the activity never stopped. The crime documented here is popularly called "mind control". This activity started with harassment and torture of entirely innocent and involuntary citizens of the U.S. and Canada. Now in the 21st Century, these crimes are happening in the jurisdictions of all major governments, and are world wide in scope. The evidence is here for all who are willing to look at it.

Bugsweeps.com (http://www.bugsweeps.com/info/electronic_harassment.html)

This is Roger Tolces' site. Victims report that he is very helpful. This particular page is about electronic harassment. I have heard that Roger will do testing for implants.

US Surveillance Issues (<http://www.surveillanceissues.com>)

This site contains information relating to advanced satellite surveillance and "harassment" technologies which are made available to covert government agencies and organised crime syndicates. By Paul Baird.

(1) Microwave Harassment and Mind-Control Experimentation
(<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/mck-clsc.htm>)

(2) Directed-Energy Harassment Defense
(<http://mindcontrolforums.com/mindnet/mn145.htm>)

Two articles by Julianne McKinney who headed up the Electronic Surveillance Project for a time in an attempt to help victims of electronic harassment.

Diagram of Symptoms (<http://www.raven1.net/effects.gif>)

This is a diagram with a comprehensive list of symptoms (located at [raven1.net](http://www.raven1.net)), most of which (80%) I have experienced.

Project Freedom (<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/pro-freedom.co.uk/index.html>)

George Farquhar's U.K. web site. (Mirror site - I don't know what happened to the original website).

He says, "I now know without any doubt, that during my stay in Canada, I was being bombarded with microwave radiations, and that I was being mentally and emotionally manipulated by EMF Remote Mind Control Weaponry. I also believe that these attacks may have been executed via the US National Security Agency's Kinnecome Group, Fort Meade, who are known for such attacks on the American people. "

MKzine (<http://www.mkzine.com/>)

Magazine with articles by known activists. Examines coercive mind control, invasive human experimentation and other related abuses.

StopCovertWar.com (<http://www.StopCovertWar.com/>)

A site describing the current day epidemic of covert around the clock harassment of citizens, allowed to continue because all government agencies and non- government human rights organizations choose to look the other way instead of obeying their respective mandates. This site has collected information on how to cope with this unending torture, and how to effectively fight to expose and stop these crimes.

Government Mind Control (<http://www.angelfire.com/or/mctrl/index.html>)

A well organized site providing links to articles and books. It contains plenty of fascinating research information.

Psychotechnology Research Institute (<http://int.psycor.ru/main.php?smir>)

Not a site by victims, but by those developing the kind of technology many victims feel is being used against them. An eye-opening site, especially the publications section.

Pam Schuffert Reports

Satanism, the Illuminati, and mind control are heavily interlinked. Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA) is one of the principle methods used to shatter the psyches of very young children and begin the process of mind control programming. A series of articles by Pam Schuffert is being written daily to chronicle the current state of satanic activity in the America today. See her reports posted at this link. <http://educate-yourself.org/ps/>

To be continued..

© Copyright 2005 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |

Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

The Ted Gunderson Files

SpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey
FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/index.shtml#top>

The Ted Gundersen Files (from educate-yourself.org)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove
any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<http://tinyurl.com/m5nw49g>

Ted Gunderson overviews his principle investigative discoveries since retiring from the
FBI in March 1979 (recorded in 2005)

Note from Ken Adachi, August 1, 2011

Ted Gunderson passed away on July 31, 2011 from complications related to kidney
failure. More information here:

Ted L. Gunderson, Former FBI Bureau Chief, Passed Away on Sunday, July 31, 2011 at
Age 82 (Aug. 1, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tedgundersonpasses01aug11.shtml>

A well written retrospective on Ted Gunderson's post retirement investigations and
discoveries was posted to the internet on Dec. 5, 2011, by attorney Paul Edwards

Ted Gunderson: A Man to Remember (December 5, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Ted-Gunderson-A-Man-to-Remember05dec11.shtml#top>

(Original introduction)

In November of 1999, I acquired an enormous amount of paperwork from retired FBI Senior Special-Agent-In-Charge Ted L. Gunderson who had compiled box loads of research and had assembled a number of reports in recent years which described unimaginable "operations" of treachery, sadistic savagery, degradation, abuse, and murder caused by intelligence agents of the United States government against its own citizens, especially children.

The Finders

The kidnapping of children for purposes of prostitution, pornography, high tech weaponry experimental abuse, mind control abuse, child slave labor for underground alien-controlled facilities, white sex slavery, and the satanic ritual murder of untold thousands of American children snatched from the streets and playgrounds of America by agents working for the CIA is the principle reason for the existence of a covert CIA operation called "The Finders". The Finders is one of the most alarming and despicable covert operations against America's children that Gunderson's investigations helped to uncover, but it's only one of many covert Gestapo-like acts committed against American citizens by government agents under directives issued, not by Congress or the President, but rather by international satanists collectively known as the Illuminati, who control the Secret or Inner government of the United States as well as every other major government in the world. The "Finders" operation began in the 1960's and continues kidnapping children to this very day.

Dr. Jeffrey R. MacDonald

Soon after after retiring from the FBI in March of 1979 , Ted began looking more deeply into cases of satanic murder activity after becoming convinced of the innocence of a young Army medical doctor, Dr. Jeffrey R. MacDonald, who was falsely convicted in August, 1979 of the murder of his wife and two young daughters (5 year old Kimberly, and 2 year old Kristen MacDonald) in a bloody and grisly satanic style murder scene that took place in their home in the early morning hours of Feb. 17, 1970 on Ft. Bragg Army base in North Carolina. The murders were in fact committed by a local satanic group of drug users (referred to as "hippies" in the newspapers at the time) which included five active duty army men who had targeted the MacDonald family because Dr. MacDonald was perceived by this group of GI drug users as a "snitch"; as MacDonald and other army doctors were adhering to the base commander's new policy (at the time) of reporting the names of Army personnel who were being admitted to the base Emergency Room for overdosing on heroin and other serious drugs .

What happened next to Jeffrey MacDonald is nothing short of the greatest case of malicious prosecution and injustice in modern history.

Click here for the full story and additional articles concerning the case.
<http://educate-yourself.org/jm/index.shtml>

The Franklin Cover-Up

The participation of persons of high position in satanic rituals and child prostitution in the Omaha, Nebraska was revealed in the 1992 book, The Franklin Cover-Up, by former state senator and attorney, John DeCamp. Ted Gunderson provided a substantial amount of investigative assistance to John DeCamp in uncovering the story. The Franklin Cover-Up describes the role played by the CIA's "Finders" in the drugging, mind control, and forced coercion of kidnapped children into silent compliance to serve the pedophilic and sadistic appetites of some of the most prominent and well known people in Omaha, Nebraska and Washington, DC.

Conspiracy of Silence was a one hour video describing the Franklin Cover-Up originally due to be aired on the Discovery Channel in 1994. The documentary was pulled and the UK producers paid off to obtain all copies by unknown political figures in congress. John DeCamp had obtained an in-house copy which he gave to Ted Gunderson in the late 1990s. which Ted made available from his web site and at his talks. The Conspiracy of Silence is the greatest testament to the victory of corruption and murder over innocence and justice ever seen in a modern times. This version was posted to Youtube on May 1, 2012. Paul Bonner was killed with a drug overdose shortly after being filmed for this documentary.

John DeCamp, Alex Jones Interview - The Franklin Cover Up (Youtube Posted Jan. 5, 2012; recorded prior to Ted Gunderson's passing in July 2011)

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=pP2Ok9fFOg0>

Ted Gunderson interviews Brice Taylor on Feb. 22, 1998

Brice Taylor and Ted Gundersen - MKULTRA Mind Control Revealed: The True Story
October 26, 1999 in Pasadena California (2 hours)

(This video ends abruptly at the 2 hour mark, but I have the original video as a high quality DVD which runs about 3 hours (k-a@tutanota.com) You might be interested to know that the woman seen in the wine-red dress quickly going to her seat (with short red hair) in the opening seconds of the video is Arizona Wilder, who David Icke interviewed

in 1999 in a video titled Confessions of a Mother Goddess ... Ken Adachi.)

<https://old.bitchute.com/video/D0lcxgNSqfWE/>

The Franklin Cover-Up: Child Abuse, Satanism, and Murder in Nebraska By John DeCamp

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/franklincoverupexcerpt.shtml>

The Gunderson Report: Child Sexual Abuse (April 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gundersonreportchildsexualabuse.shtml>

The Rusty Nelson -Kelly Ford Report by Ted L. Gunderson (June 28, 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rustynelsonkellyfordreport28jun00.shtml>

McMartin Preschool

Ted played a formidable role in the exposure of the satanic/sexual cover-up in the McMartin Preschool case (Manhattan Beach, California) which had involved over 450 children in the 3-5 year old range over a period of years. The story occupied national headlines for most of the 1980's and, once again, prosecutors were anxious to sabotage the investigation to conceal the identity of powerful and well connected pedophiles who were abusing these kids at off site locations and had them returned to the school before the parents arrived to pick up their children. The CIA created a front group called The False Memory Syndrome Foundation (FMSF) to debunk, reticulate, and defame victims (and their advocates) of Satanic Ritual Abuse, pedophilic sexual abuse, and CIA cult mind control activities. The board members of FMSF reads like a Who's Who of CIA contractors and 'consultants'. Incredibly, Peter and Pamela Freyd, executive directors of the FMSF along with FMSF founder, Dr. Ralph Underwager, have fallen from public grace because they, themselves, have been involved in the very abuse that they claim is a result of 'false' memory' on the part of very young children. Additional articles about the McMartin Preschool case are posted near the bottom of this page.

Art Bell

These stories and others that Ted has investigated will be covered here, but for the time being, however, I'll need to devote my time to expounding on another covert CIA "operation": the smearing of Ted Gunderson's name & reputation by using a national radio talk show host named Art Bell.

Since much of Ted's research and talks have centered on CIA involved operations (including the Oklahoma City Bombing), the CIA is likely a little upset with Ted and probably would like to see him permanently retired, but Ted apparently has friends in "high places" too, since, to date, he's managed to thwart six attempts on his life.

So, if Ted won't lay down in the 'usual' manner, how does his Langley pals get the

public to ignore what he has to say?

Simple. They kick in their standard Plan B takedown operation: Smear and Discredit.

It works like this: reduce your critic to an unbelievable, disreputable, irresponsible 'conspiracy nut' who no one much likes anyway because you keep "hearing" bad things about him.

So, how do they go about doing that?

Well, they set up a "scenario" and then use chumps to play the parts. It's sort of like making a movie. First you get the script writers in one of those fancy Langley offices to lay out the Plot and the Players. Then you gather your cast, except the cast members usually don't recognize that they're part of a cast because most of them are getting their lines (instructions) delivered straight into their subconscious mind via a little technique called mind control, having already been prepped for the job earlier in life with either trauma-based conditioning programs (satanic ritual abuse (SRA) being a common vehicle) or with the newer all-electronic mind control methods employing Montauk Project style conditioning (covert Montauk 'training centers' are presently established in most major cities throughout North America-according to Al Bielek), and finally raise the curtain on Act One, Scene One. The 'stage' in this case is the American landscape with Lighting, Sound, and Special Effects provided by mainstream media and CIA/NSA/FBI orchestrators.

In Ted's case, Act One opened on April 1, 2000, which is also known as April Fool's Day (those clever rascals! Is this poetry or what!). On that date, Art Bell announced to his millions of radio listeners (including me) that he was leaving radio for good at the end of the April because his life had been "devastated" by the deplorable conduct of one Ted Gunderson and David Hinkson. You can read my first reaction to Scene One in The Smearing of Ted Gunderson, Part 1 that's posted below.

Since then, Ted's Play has been moving right along. New characters have been introduced and the Plot has taken a few surprising turns; web sites have been created to Dump on Gunderson; articles have appeared in national magazines like People's; affidavits have been submitted to the Tennessee court, and newspaper stories abound.

All in all, it's quite a production, but you'll be able to read all the juicy behind-the-scenes news right here as we review this production in its entirety, analyzing the plot, the producers, the promoters, and the actors...especially the bit players with names like Robert Ghostwolf. (Posted August, 2000)

Update: August 2007

You can now view an online video in which Ted Gunderson tells his side of the Art Bell lawsuit in a talk given at the Global Science Congress, Denver Colorado in August 2001:

The Story of the Art Bell Lawsuit - Ted Gunderson - Full film

Ted Gunderson's Radio Interview with Don Nicoloff on BBS Radio on February 13, 2008 (1.6 megs)

http://educate-yourself.org/tg/Ted_Gunderson_Evident_Footprints_2008-02-13.mp3

The Smearing of Ted Gunderson

It appears that a national covert operation to smear and discredit Ted Gunderson was set into motion in the early months of 2000. The planning may have been initiated earlier, but the coordinated effects could be seen in early 2000. By Spring, the plan was in high gear with Art Bell's dramatic exit from the air on April 1, 2000 coupled with the pre-trial hearing of Bell's lawsuit against Gunderson and radio station WWCR set to begin in early May. The first article I wrote about this case was posted on the Internet some days before the pretrial hearing was to take place. I didn't know it was going to be a series of articles at the time, but the more material I read, especially court documents, the more my eyes widened with astonishment. The actual events that transpired with Art Bell's son, the complicity of Bell's son in the alleged "crime" committed by his son's accused "rapist", Brian Lepley, and the statements made by Art Bell on his Coast to Coast radio show concerning what happened to his son and Gunderson's alleged statements supposedly accusing Bell of being a child molester will be covered in detail. In these articles, we will review the statements of all parties involved, examine the evidence offered, and look at a substantial body of hard documentation that refutes most of what was claimed by Art Bell on the air concerning these events.

Part 1 opens the story about Art Bell, the pretrial hearing, and his statements against Gunderson & Hinkson, Gunderson's radio show, and the radio station that carried Gunderson's radio show (WWCR). The entire transcript of the supposedly accusatory conversation that took place between Gunderson and Hinkson is also included. In Part 2 we continue to examine Art Bell's illogical and unconvincing behavior and examine the Internet disinformation smear team that came together in April, 2000 to buttress Bell's on air statements against Gunderson and help foment distrust and suspicion aimed at Ted.

The principle members of the Ted Gunderson Character Assassination Team include Virginia McCullough, Cherie Seymour (pen name, Carol Marshall), & Kate Dixon of www.newsmakingnews.com, Stew Webb, Barbara Hartwell, Kathleen Sullivan, Jackie McGauley, and Kathy Kasten of UCLA. These people have tried to characterize Ted as some version of a 'double agent' whose pretense to helping people is just a cover for his 'real work', which is to help the dark side. When you read their defamatory words, you will be given conclusions (E.g. Ted's "Cointelpro") without evidence or proof to back up

their assertions. The tools these character assassins employ include repeated innuendo, guilt by association, and outright slander to support their unfounded allegations against Ted Gunderson.

Barbara Hartwell, who was raised in a CIA family and has been programmed under MK Ultra mind control, has vied with Stew Webb to establish herself as Ted's most vociferous, viscious, and constant accuser. Her wild, totally fabricated slanders against Ted Gunderson are simply surreal and beyond ridiculous. Actually, Hartwell and Webb are nearly neck in neck with their respective dumb sites of garbage heaped at Ted.

Update April 2005: Hartwell has now added attorney John DeCamp, author of The Franklin Cover Up, to her character assassination hit list. In a recent rant posted on the internet, she actually had the temerity to accuse DeCamp of being a child molester and pedophile. I have a feeling that that the day is fast approaching in which Barbara Hartwell and those web site owners who post her slanders are going to find themselves in a court of law.

Kurt Billings (CIA) and Robert Ghostwolf, for example, submitted utterly contrived and untruthful affidavits to the judge in the Art Bell case claiming that they heard Ted, with their own ears, making threats to ruin Art Bell. These surprise affidavits were submitted to the judge at the last minute in the Art Bell pretrial to keep the case afloat when it looked liked the judge was going to dismiss the whole thing before it got off the ground.

Ted and his attorney were dumbfounded when these affidavits were presented. First, Ted Gunderson had no idea who Robert Ghostwolf was. Ted never met him, he never saw him, and he never had even heard of him! I was the one who explained to Ted over the phone that Robert Ghostwolf was a frequent guest on the Art Bell show and generally portrayed himself as a sort of American Indian spokesman (or seer, oracle, or prophet- take your pick). Ghostwolf's critics are less complimentary: 1, 2, 3, 4., 5 They claim his real name is Robert Franzone and that he hasn't got a drop of Indian blood running through his veins- and even less integrity.

Kurt Billings met Ted at Brice Taylor's rented home in Las Vegas and pumped Ted for a lot of information, but never heard Ted say anything threatening about Bell as he claimed in his affidavit. Brice Taylor was a witness to the conversations between Billings and Ted and swore in her own affidavit to the court (not allowed at the pretrial) that Billings had concocted an outright fabrication concerning threats against Art Bell. Kurt Billings comes from a CIA family and openly admits to having been employed by CIA.

Michael Ruppert has also done his part to make Ted look like a dark agent in articles he had published in Nexus magazine and at his Internet web site (<http://www.copvcia.com>). Michael Ruppert might be an unwitting accomplice as he seems to have been heavily influenced by the untruthful allegations made against Ted in Cherie Seymour's on-line book, The Last Circle (http://www.lycaeum.org/books/books/last_circle/1.htm), but that doesn't make him any

less culpable for defaming an innocent man. Seymour uses the pseudonym of Carol Marshall as author of her book.

Michael Ruppert Update (2005): The above comments about Michael Ruppert were written in August of 2000. Today (May 2005), there is no longer any doubt in my mind about Mike Ruppert's role as a conduit for disinformation. He thoroughly revealed his colors with his promotion of the 'peak oil' hoax. Ruppert is a good example of the modern day CIA/Illuminati disinformation agent. He doesn't simply show up on the internet or radio talk shows as a mere debunker or critic of people like Ted Gunderson. He wouldn't get much attention that way. No, the way it's done today is to first build up a reputation for a few years as a 'good guy', a man of the people who's bravely defying the Evil Empire by trying to get the 'truth' out to the public, regardless of personal risk, etc.

New Section:

Defending Ted Gunderson

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/index.shtml#defendingted>

September 2006

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/index.shtml#defendingted>

The time is long overdue to collate the many articles already posted at this web site defending Ted Gunderson into a single location and to post, point by point, rebuttals of the most egregious slanders from the above mentioned Character Assassination Team. I'll initially concentrate on Webb, Hartwell, and McGauley, since they are the most active in slandering Ted, but in time I will also cover the role of Cherie Seymour, Ruppert, Sullivan and others. .

We will exam the words of each of these character assassins in separate articles and allow the reader to draw his own conclusions as to who is really playing the role of double agent and who is telling lies.

Stew Webb - Liar, Thief, Slanderer, Lunatic

Email Regarding Stew Webb (June 21, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Email-Regarding-Stew-Webb21jun16.shtml#top>

Stew Webb, The Constant Slanderer (May 3, 2015)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Stew-Webb-The-Constant-Slanderer03may15.shtml#top>

An Inquiry into the Authenticity of Stew Webb, Eric Jon Phelps, Greg Syzmanski, & William Dean A Garner (Dec. 10. 2014)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/webbphelpssyzmanskigarner10dec14.shtml#top>

Stew Webb, Yet Again (August 9, 2014)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/stewwebbagain09aug14.shtml>

Stew Webb (Sep. 22, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/stewwebb22sep12.shtml>

Stew Webb Exposed by Pamela Schuffert (Jan. 1, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/stewwebbexposed01jan09.shtml>

Jed Schlackman & the Right Honorable Stewart Anthony Webb (Oct. 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/stewwebbdefenderjed09oct06.shtml>

Pam Schuffert Recalls Phone Conversation with Stew Webb While He's Robbing Ted Gunderson's Home (Sep. 22, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/pamshuffertemailtotedaboutwebb18ict05.shtml>

Ken Adachi Letter to U.K. Editor Regarding Stew Webb (Sep. 21, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/lettertojimcairnsaboutwebb20sep06.shtml>

Cameraman's Statement Confirms Stew Webb's Videotaped 'FBI Informant' Slip (Sep. 21, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/jonscottgentrystatementonwebbvideo15oct02.shtml>

Pam Shuffert Describes Stew Webb's Boasting of Stolen Boxes Taken from Ted Gunderson's Condo (Sep. 19, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/pamshuffertdescribeswebb18oct05.shtml>

Stew Webb: 'Ted Gunderson is a bad, bad, bad man!' (Sep. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/webbslandersted18apr02.shtml>

Housekeeper Names Stew Webb in July 2000 Theft of Ted Gunderson's Files (Sep. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/annamayletteronwebbjuly2000theftofboxes25oct05.shtml>

Flocco, Webb, and Ted (Sep. 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/floccowebbandted06sep06.shtml>

Nutcase Stew Webb Solves the Richard Carl Post Murder

Jackie McGauley's "Curious" Remark Leads Stew Webb to Claim that Ted Gunderson 'Murdered' Richard Post (Sep. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/mcgauleysuggestsTedlinkedtoRichardPostmurder12feb03.shtml>

Stew Webb's Documented 'Proof' That Ted Gunderson Was Involved in Post Murder (Sep. 15, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/webbfingersTedinPostmurder15sep06.shtml>

Tom Flocco Joins Webb & Hartwell in the Liar's Hall of DeFame (Oct. 25, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tomfloccoexpose25oct05.shtml>

Webb's Stew- The 'Lawsuit' (April 5, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/webbsstew05apr05.shtml>

Linda Newkirk and Stew Webb Wowing Them in South Africa! (Nov. 4, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lindanewkirkinsouthafrica04nov04.shtml>

Stew Webb and Kansas City (Sep. 13, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/stewwebbandkansascity11sep04.shtml>

Former Mental Asylum Patient Stew Webb, Currently Running for U.S. Vice President, Issues His Own Restraining Orders & Injunctions (July 8, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/webbissuesrestrainingorders08jul04.shtml>

Stew Webb Reveals His FBI Informant Status on His Own Video (Nov. 2, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/webbrevealsFBIinformantstatus02nov03.shtml>

Stew Webb v. Ted Gunderson (Sep. 10, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/webbvgunderson10sep03.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell ~ A Mind Contolled CIA Character Assassin and Abusive Slanderer of Honest Investigators

Howard Nema: Addressing Barbara Hartwell's Compulsive Lies and Attacks (Nov. 9, 2015)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Howard-Nema-Addressing-Barbara-Hartwells-Compulsive-Attacks-Part1-09nov15.shtml#top>

Hartwell (Nov. 13, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/hartwell13nov09.shtml>

Who Is Barbara Hartwell? (Jan. 27, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellresidenceandsponsor27jan09.shtml>

COINTELPRO Deceptions on the Internet-HARTWELL of the CIA by Pam Schuffert (Dec. 31, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/barbarahartwell31dec08.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell, An Inquiry (Aug. 14, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/barbarahartwell14aug08.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell, Founder & CEO of MC Liars, Inc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rickstanleybuysintohartwellandwebb30mar05.shtml>

Tom Flocco Joins Webb & Hartwell in the Liar's Hall of DeFame (Oct. 25, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tomfloccoexpose25oct05.shtml>

Reader Affirms Barbara Hartwell Is Not Truthful and Has Defamed Ted Gunderson (October 16, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/hartwelltheliar16oct06.shtml>

John DeCamp Seeks Barbara Hartwell's Address to Serve Libel Lawsuit (April 25, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwelldecamplibelsuit25apr05.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell, The Merchant of Venom, Pulls Out All the Stops to Slam Ken Adachi (Apr.3, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellattacksadachimar05.shtml>

Open letter to Barbara Hartwell in Response to Her Letter to Noreen Gosch from Ted L. Gunderson (Apr. 2, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/openlettertoharwellfromgunderson02apr05.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell: Where Does One Begin? (Mar. 31, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellwheredoesonebegin31mar05.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell and Stew Webb, A Response from John Allman (Mar. 31, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellandwebbfromjohnallman31mar05.shtml>

"Open Letter to Noreen Gosch: The Truth About COINTELPRO Ted Gunderson & Associated Persons By Barbara Hartwell (Mar. 30, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rickstanleybuysintohartwellandwebb30mar05.shtml>

Stew Webb, Barbara Hartwell, Al Martin-ALL Connected (June 11, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/hartwellwebbmartin11jun04.shtml>

Larry Lawson Exposes Hartwell, Webb, & Other Patriot Radio Phonies (2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/larrylawsonhartwellcointelpro2003.shtml>

Ted's Links

American Free Press
<http://www.americanfreepress.net>

Police & Military Against the New World Order
<http://www.patriotamerica.com/JackMcLamb/Index.htm>

Patriot America
<http://www.patriotamerica.com/Default.htm>

2,500 Kids Go Missing Each day in the USA
<http://www.2500aday.com>

Morgan Chai's 2500 A Day started as a project to enlighten people that 2500 children go missing each day in the USA. Also see <http://www.furtherbeyond.com>

Informative Links on Missing Kids from Morgan Chai
http://www.2500aday.com/2500_informativelinks.html

Latest Articles

Stew Webb Exposed by Pamela Schuffert (Jan. 1, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ps/stewwebbexposed01jan09.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell (Aug. 14, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/barbarahartwell14aug08.shtml>

Sep 8, 2007 Video Presentation by Ret. FBI LA Bureau Chief Ted L Gunderson (Sep. 23, 2007)
<http://bleepintruth.com/video2007/9-8-07-Ted Gunderson.wmv>

On-Scene Detective Identifies Cult Members Responsible for 1970 MacDonald 'Green Beret' Murders & Army/Police Complicity in Cover-up (Mar. 28, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/princebeasleystatementsigned05may86.shtml>

Ted Gunderson Described as a Straight Shooter (March 18, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/tedgundersonappreciation18mar07.shtml>

Wiolawa Press Defends Ted Gunderson & Reveals Reptilian Entities in Photos at Area 51 (Nov. 12, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/wiolawapressdefendsTedG1999.shtml>

Assessing Barbara Hartwell & Ted Gunderson (Oct. 16, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/hartwelltheliar16oct06.shtml>

Jed Schlackman & the Right Honorable Stewart Anthony Webb (Oct. 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/stewwebbdefenderjed09oct06.shtml>

Stew Webb: 'Ted Gunderson is a bad, bad, bad man!' (Sep. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/webbslandersted18apr02.shtml>

Housekeeper Names Stew Webb in July 2000 Theft of Ted Gunderson's Files (Sep. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/annamayletteronwebbjuly2000theftofboxes25oct05.shtml>

Flocco, Webb, and Ted (Sep. 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/floccowebbandted06sep06.shtml>

Robert Ghostwolf: What think You? (Sep. 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertghostwolf10sep06.shtml>

Ted Gunderson Update by Don Croft (May 19, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/tedgundersonupdate19may06.shtml>

Fatal Justice, The Continuing Persecution of Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald (Nov. 5, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fataljustice3chaphelenastoeckley05not05.shtml>

John DeCamp Seeks Barbara Hartwell's Address to Serve Libel Lawsuit (April 25, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwelldecamplibelsuit25apr05.shtml>

Rusty Nelson, Photographer for 'Franklin Cover-Up' Coordinator, Accuses Hunter Thompson of Wanting to Film Child Being Murdered (Apr. 7, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rustyhelsonnailshunterthompson28mar05.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell, The Merchant of Venom, Pulls Out All the Stops to Slam Ken Adachi (Apr.3, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellattacksadachimar05.shtml>

Open letter to Barbara Hartwell in Response to Her Letter to Noreen Gosch from Ted L. Gunderson (Apr. 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/openlettertoharwellfromgunderson02apr05.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell: Where Does One Begin? (Mar. 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellwheredoesonebegin31mar05.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell and Stew Webb, A Response from John Allman (Mar. 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellandwebbfromjohnallman31mar05.shtml>

"Open Letter to Noreen Gosch: The Truth About COINTELPRO Ted Gunderson &

Associated Persons By Barbara Hartwell (Mar. 30, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rickstanleybuysintohartwellandwebb30mar05.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell, Founder & CEO of MC Liars, Inc. (Mar. 30, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rickstanleybuysintohartwellandwebb30mar05.shtml>

Illuminati Satanists Telegraph Plans to Destroy the WTC in July 2001 With 'Coup' Album Cover (Nov. 27, 2004)
<http://www.tedgunderson.com/911Report/911intro.htm>

Potential Use of Crop Dusters as Terrorist Delivery Systems for Fuel-Air Type Bombs (Nov. 27, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/nextterroristweapon27nov04.shtml>

Linda Newkirk and Stew Webb Wowing Them in South Africa! (Nov. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lindanewkirkinsouthafrica04nov04.shtml>

Stew Webb and Kansas City (Sep. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/stewwebbandkansascity11sep04.shtml>

Barbara Hartwell's Web Site Is Gone (Aug. 11, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellswebsitegone11aug04.shtml>

The Art of Disinformation (July 8, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tmdisinfoagents08jul04.shtml>

Former Mental Asylum Patient Stew Webb, Currently Running for U.S. Vice President, Issues His Own Restraining Orders & Injunctions (July 8, 2004) <http://educate-yourself.org/cn/webbissuesrestrainingorders08jul04.shtml>

A Brief Note from Barbara Hartwell to Yours Truly, June 9, 2004
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/briefnotrfrombabstokensan09jun04.shtml>

More "facts" About Ted Gunderson from Barbara Hartwell: CIA Victim, CIA Asset (June 8, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/hartwelllodatoandted08jun04.shtml>

Satanic Elites Abuse Children Worldwide (May 18, 2004)
<http://www.tedgunderson.com/Headlines-SexualAbuse.htm>

The Protection Project offers Statistics on Women & Children Trafficking Worldwide
<http://www.protectionproject.org/>

Who Profits from Child Kidnappings, Electronic Stalking, and Mind Control? (Apr. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/whoprofitsfrommc12apr04.shtml>

Famous Kidnapping Case Implicates Top Political Figures in Child Prostitution Network (Johnny Gosch Case) (Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/goschradiointerview19aug03.shtml>

Ted Gunderson Speech to Congressional Hearing on Child Protection 3/13/04 (Mar. 15, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/childprotectionspeech13mar04.shtml>

Risky Business: Exposing Satanism, Child Abuse, and Murder in America's Heartland By Ted Gunderson (Feb. 15, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/noreengoschradiotalk15feb04.shtml>

Ted Gunderson and 'Fu Manchu' By Don Croft (Feb. 3, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/dc/TGandfumanchu03feb04.shtml>

Yet More on Sir Mark Phillips (Dec. 26, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sirmarkphillips26dec03.shtml>

The True Story About Mark Phillips (Dec. 26, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/markphillipstruestory12jul00.shtml>

Mark & Cathy Phillips, Foremost Authorities? (Dec. 22, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/markphillipsforemostauthority22dec03.shtml>

Open Letter to Tom Ridge, Homeland Security By Ted Gunderson (Oct. 13, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/lettertotomridge13oct03.shtml>

Summary of Michael Riconosciuto's Information Presented in Terrorism Cover Up in America (Sep. 30, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/TCUriconosciutosummary.shtml>

Feb. 19, 2001 Letter From L. Buffardi to Colin Powell Re. Riconosciuto (Sep. 30, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/TCUbufarditocolinpowell19feb01.shtml>

America's Spy Software Scandal, Courtesy of the U.S. DOJ (Sep. 30, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/TCUpromisscandal16jul03.shtml>

The Riconosciuto Letters, Exhibit "B" (Sep. 29, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/TCUreportexbB13feb01.shtml>

Riconosciuto's Letter, The Smoking 'Howitzer' of 9-11? (Sep. 27, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/TCUreportexbA5feb01.shtml>

Open Letter to U.S. Attorney General John Ashcroft (Aug. 29, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/lettertoashcroft29aug03.shtml>

Brice Taylor Offers Signed, Limited First Edition of Thanks for The Memories (Aug. 3, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/bricelimitedsignededition03aug03.shtml>

Ted Gunderson Audio Interview on U.S. Electronic Mind Control & Torture (June 11, 2003)
<http://www.us-government-torture.com/aaviforembaze.html>

Ted Gunderson to Speak at Controlled America Conf. July 12 & 13, 2003 (June 2, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/controlamericajulyconf02jun03.shtml>

Stalag 17, American Style: Plans For Civilian Internment (& Worst) (Mar. 22, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/stalag17camps22mar03.shtml>

Conspiracy of Silence, The TV Documentary "They" Didn't Want You to See (Sept. 1, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tgvideosandbooks1sep02.shtml>

The Phoney War on Terrorism by Ted Gunderson (Sept. 1, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tgphoneyterroristwar1sep02.shtml>

Lauren Stratford, A Hero Goes Home (May 13, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/laurenstafford13may02.shtml>

The Gunderson Report (June 28, 2000) (Re: Russell Nelson and Kelly Ford updates)
http://www.johnnygosch.com/gunderson_report.html

The Johnny Gosch Story: A victim of government kidnapping and abuse
<http://www.johnnygosch.com/>

The Smearing of Ted Gunderson

1. Part 1 Art Bell (May 1, 2000)
(<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/nwogundersonsmear1may0.shtml>)

2. Part 2: Virginia McCullough (Original Sep. 10, 2000; Updated March 2001)
(<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/tgmcculloughdataintro2.shtml>)

2B. Wiolawa Press Defends Ted Gunderson & Reveals Reptilian Entities in Photos at Area 51 (Nov. 12, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/wiolawapressdefendsTedG1999.shtml>

3. Barbara Hartwell, Gunslinger or Mudslinger? (June 14, 2003)
(<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/hartwellslinger13jun03.shtml>)
4. Stew Webb v. Ted Gunderson (Sept. 10, 2003)
(<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/webbvgunderson10sep03.shtml>)
- 4B. Larry Lawson Exposes Hartwell, Webb, & Other Patriot Radio Phonies (2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/larrylawsonhartwellcointelpro2003.shtml>
5. More "facts" About Ted Gunderson from Barbara Hartwell: CIA Victim, CIA Asset (June 8, 2004)
(<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/hartwelllodatoandted08jun04.shtml>)
6. A Brief Note from Barbara Hartwell to Yours Truly, June 9, 2004
(<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/briefnotrfrombabstokensan09jun04.shtml>)
7. Stew Webb, Barbara Hartwell, Al Martin-ALL Connected (June 11, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/hartwellwebbmartin11jun04.shtml>
8. MODUS OPERANDI & TACTICS OF PROVOCATEURS [According to Barbara "I'm Just the Victim Here" Hartwell (June 14, 2004)]
<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/hartwellsmodusoperandi14jun04.shtml>
9. Former Mental Asylum Patient Stew Webb, Currently Running for U.S. Vice President, Issues His Own Restraining Orders & Injunctions (July 8, 2004) <http://educate-yourself.org/cn/webbissuesrestrainingorders08jul04.shtml>
10. Barbara Hartwell's Web Site Is Gone (Aug. 11, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellswebsitegone11aug04.shtml>
11. Stew Webb and Kansas City (Sep. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/stewwebbandkansascity11sep04.shtml>
12. Linda Newkirk and Stew Webb Wowing Them in South Africa! (Nov. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/lindanewkirkinsouthafrica04nov04.shtml>
13. Rick Stanley, Another Patriot Duped by Barbara Hartwell & Stew Webb (Mar. 30, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/rickstanleybuysintohartwellandwebb30mar05.shtml>
14. Barbara Hartwell and Stew Webb, A Response from John Allman (Mar. 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellandwebbfromjohnallman31mar05.shtml>
15. Barbara Hartwell: Where Does One Begin? (Mar. 31, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellwheredoesonebegin31mar05.shtml>

16. Open letter to Barbara Hartwell in Response to Her Letter to Noreen Gosch - by Ted L. Gunderson (Apr. 2, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/openlettertoharwellfromgunderson02apr05.shtml>

17. Barbara Hartwell, The Merchant of Venom (Apr.3, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwellattacksadachimar05.shtml>

18. Webb's Stew-The 'Lawsuit' (April 5, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/webbsstew05apr05.shtml>

19. John DeCamp Seeks Barbara Hartwell's Address to Serve Libel Lawsuit (April 25, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hartwelldecamplibelsuit25apr05.shtml>

20. Flocco, Webb, and Ted (Sep. 9, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/floccowebbandted06sep06.shtml>

21. Stew Webb: 'Ted Gunderson is a bad, bad, bad man!' (Sep. 15, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/webbslandersted18apr02.shtml>

22. Housekeeper Names Stew Webb in July 2000 Theft of Ted Gunderson's Files (Sep. 15, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/annamayletteronwebbjuly2000theftofboxes25oct05.shtm>

23. Assessing Barbara Hartwell & Ted Gunderson (Oct. 16, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/hartwelltheliar16oct06.shtml>

Related:

Ted Gunderson (July 14, 2004)

Agent Provocateur on Your Page ? (Apr. 1, 2004)

Defense of Ted Gunderson (Mar. 6, 2004)

Suspicious of Ted Gunderson #2 (Jan. 1, 2003)

Suspicious of Ted Gunderson (Dec. 12, 2002)

A Response to Barbara Hartwell by Ted Gunderson (Mar 26, 2001)

The Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald Case

On-Scene Detective Identifies Cult Members Responsible for 1970 MacDonald 'Green Beret' Murders & Army/Police Complicity in Cover-up (Mar. 28, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/princebeasleystatementsigned05may86.shtml>

Fatal Justice, The Continuing Persecution of Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald (Nov. 5, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fataljustice3chaphelenastoeckley05not05.shtml>

The Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald Case: Fatal Conviction? by Resa LaRu Kirkland (July 8, 2003)

<http://educate-yourself.org/jm/kirklandgreennberetsetup08jul03.shtml>

Adrift In The American Gulag by Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald (July 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/macdonaldadriftinamericangulagjuly2000.shtml>

The McMartin Preschool Case

1. The Pedophocracy, Part IV: McMolestation (McMartin Preschool) By Dave McGowan (Aug. 2001)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/pedophocracypart4mcmartinpreschoolaug01.shtml>

2. McMartin Preschool Revisited by Alex Constantine

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/mcmartinpreschoolrevisited1996.shtml>

3. Ray Buckey's Press Corps and the Tunnels of McMartin by Alex Constantine

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/raybuckeyandmcmartintunnelspart2.shtml>

4. The False Memory Hoax By Alex Constantine (Jan. 2, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/falsememoryhoax1996.shtml>

The Johnny Gosch Case

1. Famous Kidnapping Case Implicates Top Political Figures in Child (Johnny Gosch Case) (Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/goschcradiointerview19aug03.shtml>

2. Satanic Subversion of the U.S. Military (Mar. 29, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/tg/satanicsubversionusmilitary29mar04.shtml>

3. The Johnny Gosch Story: A victim of government kidnapping and abuse

<http://www.johnnygosch.com/>

Videos by Ted Gunderson

Satanic Cults & Missing Children , Recorded July 7, 1999 Garden Grove, California

Books and Videos from Ted (<http://tedgunderson.com/BookandTapes.htm>)

Â© Copyright 1999-2006 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

This Page Last Updated: December 07, 2025

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Subscribe

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel

| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity | Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Free Energy

By Ken Adachi <Editor@educate-yourself.org>

<http://educate-yourself.org/fe/>

Energy is technically FREE if you have a sustainable source of it that you don't have to pay for. On these pages, we will explore the many theories, ideas, and devices that can help you produce your own Free Energy and liberate yourself from the Energy Barons

Recent Articles

Perpetual Motion (Sep. 6, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/perpetualmotion06sep06.shtml>

Aussie Joe Cell Experimeter Runs 1983 Car on Water (Oct. 28, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/fe/joecellanecdote17aug05.shtml>

The Joe Cell and Hydrogen Gas (Sep. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/joecellhydrogengas12sep04.shtml>

Commentary on The Dingle Car and The Joe Cell (June 12, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/fe/dinglescar11jun04.shtml>

Dr. Eugene Mallove Radio Interview From Feb. 3, 2004 (May 22, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/eugenemalloveinterview22may04.shtml>

Joe Cell Skeptic Encounters Donkey-in Mirror!(Mar. 18, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/joecelldebunker18mar04.shtml>

The Car That Runs on Compressed Air (Oct. 27, 2002)
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/988265.stm>

Important Synopsis Posted on Tom Bearden's Scalar Technology (Mar. 29, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/fe/megscalardevice29mar02.shtml>

Free Energy Articles

1. The Joe Energy Cell (<http://educate-yourself.org/fe/fejoewatercell.shtml>)
This simple water cell is a powerful orgone accumulator invented by an Australian man only identified by the name Joe "X". His intention was to run a car without using gasoline and that is precisely what he accomplished.

2. The Free Energy Secrets of Cold Electricity (
<http://educate-yourself.org/fe/coldelectricityvideo.shtml>)
Peter Lindemann is one of the sharpest alternative energy researchers I know. After 27 years, he finally figured out how Edwin Grey made his magnificent Grey motor worked: Grey was capturing Radiant Energy (discovered by Tesla in 1893) and applied it to his motor to obtain a free energy motor of very high power and output. This video tells you precisely how Grey adapted and utilized Tesla's greatest free energy secret.

3. Radiant Energy: Unraveling Tesla's Greatest Secret Part 1 (June 1, 2001) (
<http://educate-yourself.org/fe/radiantenergystory.shtml>)
The story you are about to read is derived from a carefully researched paper presented by Dr. Peter Lindemann before a private audience in Irvine, California on September 12, 2000. The lecture was titled "The Free Energy Secrets of Cold Electricity" . It detailed the story of Radiant Energy and its successful application by Edwin Gray in an over unity motor design which Gray debuted in 1973. The real detective work (& credit) in uncovering Tesla's discovery of Radiant energy came from author Gerry Vassilatos in his recent book, "Secrets of Cold War Technology" without which Lindemann could not have solved the enigma of Gray's Radiant circuit design. This lecture delivered the

goods

4. WaterFuel (Jan. 28, 2002)

Water can replace gasoline as a fuel for your car, boat, etc. Stephen Chambers, Stanley Meyers and other inventors had worked out relatively simple systems to convert ordinary tap water into their constituent gases of hydrogen and oxygen. The hydrogen (and some oxygen) is burned in the cylinder's combustion chamber, while the "exhaust" is composed of unburnt oxygen and water vapor, which replenishes the atmosphere. The construction plans given here were anonymously faxed to Geoff Engle of Energy 2000 and later forwarded to Keeley Net (and probably other energy web sites as well).

Patents Online

<http://www.findthatpatent.com/>

Our thanks to Maxim Bachmakov for providing this extremely easy-to-use patent search site.

Free Patents Online (<http://www.freepatentsonline.com/>)

FreePatentsOnline.com provides fast, easy-to-use access to millions of patents.

Attorneys use this data for patent searching. Inventors too. Researchers use it to keep up on the latest developments in their field. And everyone can use it just to browse all the interesting (and sometimes crazy!) ideas that are out there. FreePatentsOnline.com now provides free PDF downloads. Many sites charge \$2 - \$5 each to compile individual image files into a PDF and let you download it. We do it for free!

Swiss Patent Documents (<http://www.espacenet.ch/intro/introen.htm>)

Technology and patent information is one of the most important assessment instruments used by research and development departments in innovative companies. To increase the general awareness of the wealth of information contained in patent documents, Switzerland and other members of the European Patent Organisation have set up a patent database known as esp@cenet.

US Government Patent & Trademark Office (<http://www.uspto.gov/>)

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer

of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium| Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News

CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Tim Hicks & Philip Ledoux

By Ken Adachi <Editor@educate-yourself.org>

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/index.shtml>

April 2005

Phil Ledoux passed away on or about September 1, 2011. He was a wonderful dowser, story writer, and humanitarian. Over the years, he penned many essays here that were both highly revealing and filled with important insights. We will miss his always helpful and optimistic point of view. Thank you Phil for all of your wonderful commentary and essays over the years.

Philip Ledoux, E-Y Contributor, Passes Away at Age 82 (Sep. 4, 2011)

This page will continue to see contributions from Tim Hicks, Phil's long time dowsing associate, close friend and colleague. Tim's intuitive perceptions and psychic insights are reaching new heights of awareness. I'm sure you'll find his writing interesting and valuable. ..Ken Adachi

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages

<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

I originally was contacted by Philip Ledoux by snail mail. He sent me a great deal of fascinating information which I will expound upon at a future date. In the meantime, I hope you will enjoy these essays and dowsing sessions by Phil. He has led an interesting life and possesses a remarkable memory, coupled with a keen sense of analysis and discernment. A very interesting fellow indeed.

If you are unfamiliar with dowsing and don't know what a "dowse" is, then read this introductory article first (<http://educate-yourself.org/dow/index.shtml>)

Essays/Dowses by Philip N. Ledoux & Tim Hicks

Tim Hicks on the Power of Thought as the Ultimate Forge of Reality (Dec. 14, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/timhicksthoughtsandreality14dec13.shtml>

Tim Hicks on The Influence of Negative Entities Upon the Human Psyche (Dec. 12, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/entitiesinfluencehumans12dec11.shtml>

Tim Hicks Update Letter & Notes on Collective Thought to Stymie 'Swine Flu' Agenda (Aug. 10, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/timhicksletter10aug09.shtml>

Tim Hicks's Obama Hit Dowse Draws Psychotronic/Black Magic Attacks (Aug. 1, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/timhicksattacked20jul09.shtml>

Tim Hicks Dowse: Obama 'Assassination' to be Staged in late July? (June 28, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/timhicksobamahitdowse28jun09.shtml>

New Hampshire Republicans Told to Stand Down for Obama? (Nov. 2, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/republicanNHstanddown02nov08.shtml>

Aborted Mossad Bombing Attempt at Chicago Museum? (Sep. 1, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hicksabortedmossadattack01sep08.shtml>

Hurricane Gustav, Japan, & Illuminati Feuds (Aug. 31, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/hurricangustavandjapan31aug08.shtml>

April 18, 2008 Midwest Earthquake Calibration Run for August Temblor? (May 7, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/earthquakemidwest21apr08.shtml>

Seeds of Thought for Germination (April 27, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/seedsofthought26apr08.shtml>

Big Brother Highway Surveillance: Tim Hick's Dowse on Covert RFID 'Readers' (April 13, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/rfidaerialreaders13apr08.shtml>

Help needed for April Fools Day "capers" (March 16, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/aprilfoolsdaycounterpunch16mar08.shtm>

Engineered Banking Crisis on April 1, 2008? The April Fools Day Dowse (March 4,

2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/aprilfoolsdaydowse02mar08.shtml>

Doubling Crop Yields with Indian Homemade Fertilizer by Phillip Ledoux (Feb. 11, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/indianfermentedfertilizer11feb08.shtml>

John Lenard Walson Puzzle By Philip N. Ledoux (Dec. 22, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/johnlenardwalsonpuzzle21dec07.shtml>

The Christmas Truce (Dec. 7, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/christmastruce04dec07.shtml>

The Quantity of Depleted Uranium Used in Iraq (Sep. 30, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/DUinIraq30sep07.shtml>

Dowse, September 2007 Wash. D.C. Peace March, More by Philip N Ledoux (Delayed -Sep. 10, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/peacemarch15sepwashDC10sep07.shtml>

Minneapolis Bridge Catastrophy (August 4, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/minneapolisbridgecollapse04aug07.shtml>

Dowse on Dr. R. Boylan's Reported Star Visitors Rescue Mission (May 25, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/boylanstarvisitorsreportdowse25may07.shtml>

Vaccinations & Resonant Implant Locator Eggs by Philip N. Ledoux (May 18, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/vaccinationandresonantlocatoreggs18may07.shtml>

How to Predictably Map the Economy of the World (May 5, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/predictworldseconomy05may07.shtml>

Bees, Microwaves, Monsanto, & Marbles (April 30, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/thebees30apr07.shtml>

Dream & Dowse of Attack on Iran (Dec. 4, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/dowsepossibleiranattack04dec06.shtml>

The Use of Tonal Frequencies to Enhance, Heal, & Rejuvenate (Dec. 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/sofeggio01dec06.shtml>

Dowse on New Madrid Fault and Earthquakes from Tim Hicks (Sep. 28, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/newmadridfaultdowse28sep06.shtml>

Dowse on the Riots in Hungary (Sep. 26, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hungarianriotsdowse26sep06.shtml>

Reply to Debi (about dowsing) (Sep. 14, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/replytodebbie14sep06.shtml>

More on The Economic Maze Tide-Economic Crash Cycles (Sep. 11, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/moreoneconomicmazetide11sep06.shtml>

Economic Clues Point to a Rapid ENDING of Iraq War (Sep. 8, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/predictingendofiraqwar08sep06.shtml>

Dowse: Sept. 12, 2006 'Engineered Event' at Longbeach, California? (Sep. 5, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/12sep06longbeachwarning05sep06.shtml>

Dowse: Hurricane John in the Northern Hemisphere, eastern Pacific (Sep. 1, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hurricanejohn01sep06.shtml>

Dowse #2 on Hurricane Ernesto (August 29, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hurricaneernestoB29aug06.shtml>

****Urgent****

Hurricane Ernesto Dowse (Aug. 25, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hurricaneernestodowse25aug06.shtml>

Aug. 17, 2006 Washington D.C. Dowse: Of Tunnels & 'Terrorists' (Aug. 23, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/washdcdowse17aug06.shtml>

Aug. 11, 2006 Dowse on Current Events: Air Threats; BP & Alaskan Oil; Iran & Weather Wars (Aug. 23, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/dowsecurrentevents11aug06.shtml>

Tuning a Chembuster (CB) to the Schuman Frequencies (July 8, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/schumanfrequencies07jul06.shtml>

North Koren Missiles (July 5, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/northkoreanmissiles05jul06.shtml>

Hiding History in Plain Sight (July 4, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hidinghistory04jul06.shtml>

Space Fleet (June 17, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/spacefleet17jun06.shtml>

Dowse on Government Bunker Exercise Possibly Set for June 19, 2006 (June 14, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/govtbunkerexercise14jun06.shtml>

Pleomorphs (April 26, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/pleomorphs26apr06.shtml>

Sodium (April 9, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/sodium09apr06.shtml>

*Iran Invasion Dowse & Gold Market Manipulation: Potential of March 24 for Gold Manipulation & March 27 for Iran Attack by Phil Ledoux (March 17, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/iraninvasiondowse15mar06.shtml>

Regaining Children's Minds (March 15, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/regainingchildrensminds15mar06.shtml>

Making Rain (March 12, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/makingrain12mar06.shtml>

Little Known Atomic Bomb Facts (March 11, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/littleknownatomicbombfacts11mar06.shtml>

Upcoming Earthquakes Planned for March 12 by TPTB to Initiate Martial Law? (March 9, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/earthquakedowsewithtimhicks09mar06.shtml>

And There Was A Battle In The Heavens, Part 1 (Nov. 14, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/battleinheavensA14nov05.shtml>

And There Was A Battle in The Heavens, Part 2 (Nov. 14, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/battleinheavensB14nov05.shtml>

How To Stop An Earthquake by Philip Ledoux (Nov. 12, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/howtostopearthquakes12nov05.shtml>

November California Dowse, Part 2 (Nov. 11, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/califdowse11nov05.shtml>

And There Was A Battle In The Heavens (Nov. 10, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/battleinheavens10nov05.shtml>

Microwave Assault Detected in New Hampshire (Nov. 9, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/microwaveriotfrequencies09nov05.shtml>

Queer Story (Nov. 5, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/queerstory05nov05.shtml>

Dowse on Hyacinth (re: Alien/Area 51 Hybridization program) Nov. 3, 2005

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hyacinthdowseoneandtwo03nov05.shtml>

Dowse about and for Steven Dainis by Philip Ledoux (Nov. 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/stevendainisdowse14sep05.shtml>

We All Have Cancer and How It Starts (Nov. 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/beardsleyandcancer02nov05.shtml>

A Little Advanced, Applied Math (Oct. 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/advancedappliedmath31oct05.shtml>

A Little More About Tesla (Oct. 27, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/moreabouttesla27oct05.shtml>

In Search Of The Perfect Soldier (Oct. 25, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/perfectsoldier25oct05.shtml>

Dowse on Russian Troop Traffic, Macon, GA. on Oct 21, 2005 (Oct. 22, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/dowserussian troop trafficmaconga22oct05.shtml>

Dowse on Foreign Troop Movement- Montana Westward (Oct. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/dowseforeign troop movementmontana21oct05.shtml>

Hurricane Wilma Mitigation: Calling All "Rita" Veterans! (Oct. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/callingallritaveterans21oct05.shtml>

Latest Dowse on Reno, NV Earthquake and the Predicted New Madrid Fault Quakes (Sep. 29, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/latestrenoandnewmadridfaultdowse29sep05.shtml>

UFO & Chemtrail Information Dowse (Sep. 28, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/ufoandchemtrailsdowse28sep05.shtml>

Dowse on Cloaking Devices & Intent Deception Employed by TPTB (Sep. 28, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/cloakingdevicesoftptb28sep05.shtml>

Techniques to Improve Gas Mileage (Sep. 28, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/gasmileageimprovement28sep05.shtml>

Bone Marrow Brew - A Do-It-Yourself Curative (Sep. 26, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/bonemarrowbrew26sep05.shtml>

Dowse on Ken Adachi (Sep. 25, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/kenadachidowse25sep05.shtml>

Hurricane Rita Update Dowse (Severe Tornado Threat Sep. 22, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hurricaneritaupdatedowse22sep05.shtml>

Hurricane Rita and Florida Keys Dowse (Sep. 19, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hurricanritadowse19sep05.shtml>

Purple Heart Seamen (Sep. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/purpleheartseaman21sep05.shtml>

Mitigating Hurricane Rita - Reminder (Sep. 19, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/mitigatinghurricaneritareminder19sep05.shtml>

The Bush-Clinton-Katrina fund Dowse (Sep. 19, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/bushclintonkatrinafund19sep05.shtml>

Mississippi Valley Earthquake Dowse (Sep. 13, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/mississippivalleyparalleldowse13sep05.shtml>

The 40% Problem (Sep. 12, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/fortypercentproblem12sep05.shtml>

Was New Orleans Chaos a Repeat of Mao's China Script? (Sep. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/elitetakeover07sep05.shtml>

Urgent! Hurricane Force Reduction Technique (Sep. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/hurricanforcereduction08sep05.shtml>

Questions: Philip Ledoux and Matthew on Katrina Origin (Sep. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/questionsonkatrinaengineering10sep05.shtml>

New Orleans Dowse (Sep. 5, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/neworleansdowse05sep05.shtml>

London Bombings Dowse (July 19, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/londonbombingsdowse19jul05.shtml>

CVN-74 Dowse (May 29, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/cvn74dowse29may05.shtml>

Sabotage (May 28, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/sabotage28may05.shtml>

Super Warriors (May 27, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/superwarriors27may05.shtml>

The Queen Of England & Her Travels (May 26, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/queenofengland26may05.shtml>

Balancing Of Light (May 22, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/balancingoflight22may05.shtml>

Slight of Hand in Health (May 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/slightofhand21may05.shtml>

Dowsing Sessions, Part 4: Heironimous Gallen (May 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/uniqedoswignsessionspartD08may05.shtml>

Dowsing Sessions, Part 3: New Ideas in Chembusting (May 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/uniqedoswignsessionspartC08may05.shtml>

Dowsing Sessions, Part 2: Drug House (May 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/uniqedoswignsessionspartB08may05.shtml>

Unique Dowsing Sessions, Part 1 (May 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/uniqedoswignsessionspartA08may05.shtml>

New Outbreaks of Polio in Indonesia (May 4, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/polioindonesia04may05.shtml>

Courage To Indict Dowse (May 1, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/couragetointdictdowse01may05.shtml>

911 Shell Game (Apr. 30, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/shellgame30apr05.shtml>

Dowsing Session on the Ruins of City of Kadath Found in Antartica, New Schwabenland, and Inner Earth (Apr. 27, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/ruinsofkadath26apr05.shtml>

More Chemtrail Dowsing (Apr. 23, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/morechemtraildowsing23apr05.shtml>

Chemtrail Dowsing, Part 1: Questions and Answers (Apr. 20, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/chemtraildowsingpartA20apr05.shtml>

Chemtrail Dowsing, Part 2: Questions and Answers (Apr. 20, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/chemtraildowsingpartB20apr05.shtml>

Free Clearing Technique (Apr.16, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/clearingtechnique16apr05.shtml>

Another Mental Rambling by PNL (Apr. 11, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/philipledouxanothermentalrambling11apr05.shtml>

Draft (Universal Conscription encouraged) (Mar. 5, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/philipledouxdraft05mar05.shtml>

The Book "1984" (Feb. 18, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/philipledoux1984book18feb05.shtml>

"The Black Box" (Feb. 14, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/philipledouxblackbox14feb05.shtml>

"The Greatest Fear We Have is FEAR Itself" (Feb. 8, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/philipledouxgreatestfear08feb05.shtml>

The Weather Channel & Chemtrail CODES (Feb. 7, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/chemtrailcodes07feb05.shtml>

The Draft (Feb. 7, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/philipledouxdraft07feb05.shtml>

Nepal (Feb. 6, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/philipledouxnepal06feb05.shtml>

SS Abraham Lincoln (Feb. 1, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/SSAbrahamLincoln01feb05.shtml>

SSN 711 Addendum (Jan. 31, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/ssn711addendum31jan05.shtml>

SSN 711 (USS San Francisco) (Jan. 30, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnl/ssn771A30jan05.shtml>

A Veteran Submariner's Analysis of the USS San Francisco Undersea Accident (Jan. 26, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/submarineaccidentanalysis23jan05.shtml>

© Copyright 2005 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice

Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Dr. Robert H. Bitzer

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertbitzer04oct05.shtml>
October 4, 2005

<http://www.revbates.tv/robertbitzer.htm>

Dr. Robert H. Bitzer (1896 - 1994) Founder and Spiritual Director of the Hollywood Church of Religious Science, wrote several books and gave hundreds of classes during his career. The Hollywood Church of Religious Science was the Hallmark Church in the Religious Science movement. Even today, Dr. Bitzer's tapes are treasured by people all over the world. His lessons on Spiritual Mind Treatment (also known as Scientific Prayer) are masterful teachings.

Dr. Bitzer began his ministry at the landmark Hollywood Roosevelt Hotel

The only book currently in print is his "Collected Essays of Robert Bitzer" "All Power To You" is out of print, but can be read on this site with a forward by Rev. Henry Lee Bates. Dr. Bitzer's words created statements and treatments that filled the mind with absolute authority and conviction. He is truly one of the greatest metaphysicians of the 20th

Century. His work, if studied and embodied, can change someone's life completely. His work is known all over the world and the "Meditation Of Thankfulness" below has been read by thousands of people as well as "The Law Of Mind."

From the "Collected Essays Of Robert Bitzer" page 19:

"No matter what you are attempting to do, always get the vision before you begin to work. See the completed demonstration. If you are buying a house, think of it as completely furnished and completely paid for. Even though you may take out a mortgage on it, treat that it is completely paid for. For the first property our church bought, we worked that way. Instead of waiting twenty years to pay off the mortgage, we did it in eight years."

From "From the "Collected Essays Of Robert Bitzer"" page 20:

"As for money. I have never worked for money. I depend upon divine Principle. I have never experienced lack, because I know the source of my supply. I never depend upon the channel but only on the source. I am open to all avenues through which my good comes. I thank everyone who is an instrument and show my appreciation, because no one has to be a part of my demonstration. However, the source blesses and prospers everyone that it uses. Understanding this law, we are never imposed upon, nor can we impose upon someone else. Bless everyone through whom your good comes. I have always been governed by this law - long before I ever heard of metaphysics."

A MEDITATION OF THANKFULNESS

by Robert Bitzer

I thank Thee,
That Thou has made me in the image and likeness
Of Thine own Divinity.
That Thou has held me close to the heart of
Thine Infinity.
And warmed me with the presence of Thy
Divine Love.

I thank Thee,
That Thou has breathed into me the courage
To move ever forward
That my faith is made perfect in works
Fulfilling Thy Divine purpose.
That Thy unlimited Power
Fills me.

I thank Thee,
That Thy loving tenderness gives me a deep insight

Into the lives of those around me.
That compassion makes me see beyond their struggles
That loving kindness helps me lift them
Above their weakness and confusion
And makes them strong.

I thank Thee,
That Thy goodness surrounds me
That within me thou hast created the desire for Good.
That Thou are revealed in my Infinite Self and
In every person, every place and in everything
I find Thee.

I thank Thee.

All Power to You By Dr. Robert H. Bitzer
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertbitzerallpowertoyou04oct05.shtml>

Law of Mind by Dr. Robert H. Bitzer
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertbitzerlawofmind04oct05.shtml>

The Law of Belief by Dr. Robert Bitzer
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertbitzerlawofbelief04oct05.shtml>

Power of Purpose by Dr. Robert H. Bitzer
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertbitzerpowerofpurpose04oct05.shtml>

Keep on The Path by Dr. Robert H. Bitzer
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/robertbitzerkeeponthepath04oct05.shtml>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

[Current News](#) | [Introduction](#) | [Colloidal Silver](#) | [Chemtrails](#) | [Sylphs](#) | [Emerging](#)

Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
 Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
 Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
 James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
 Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
 Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
 Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
 Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
 Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
 Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
 | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
 CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
 John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
 Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
 | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
 War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
 Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
 Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
 Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
 Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
 Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
 Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
 Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
 Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
 Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
 Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
 Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
 Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
 James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
 Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
 Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
 Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
 Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
 Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
 Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
 | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
 CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
 John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
 Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel

| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

T. Lobsang Rampa, An Introduction

Editor's Note, Updated May 28, 2022: I've taken to the writings of Tuesday Lobsang Rampa like a duck to water. He had claimed from his first book (The Third Eye, 1956) forward that every word he wrote was the truth and I've found no reason to doubt him. His information seems to ring true and fits with other sources of esoteric knowledge. The ridicule, mockery, and scorn that he had endured for years from an uninformed and callous British press would have been impossible for an ordinary man to put up with, but he stuck it out for many years and continued to write. His readers were less cynical, fortunately, and his popularity spread to many countries. He eventually left Britain and settled in Ireland and later in Canada, to get away from the constant haranguing of the British tabloids. He died in Canada in 1981.

I was a little confused on the total number of books published by Rampa, as I could only find 20 titles in the United States, but apparently the correct number is 24, with 4 titles only available in Europe. A short piece titled "My Visit to Venus," originally published for a UFO magazine in the 1950s, was printed in book form by his publisher in the late 70s without Rampa's knowledge. They later told Rampa that they couldn't get a hold of him for confirmation since they thought he was in South America. After Rampa found out that they had published his "Trip to Venus" story as a book, he told the publisher to send his 10% sales commission to an organization which helps to find homes for cats, rather than receive the money himself.

** All 20 of Lobsang Rampa's books are listed further below and can be downloaded in their entirety as pdf files. There is also a downloadable mp3 audio book narration of each title listed below the pdf book link thanks to the efforts of a Youtuber named "Rex" who uploaded all of Rampa's audio books just a couple of months ago in March of 2022. We all owe Rex a great big "Thank You" for uploading these audio books to his Youtube channel. I especially admire the voice, intonation and inflection of narrator Clay Luma Caiyu, a born story-teller if there ever was one. **

I also owe an enormous debt of gratitude to my good friend, Tian Boon from Canada, for making 80% of my Rampa library available to me. In the course of e-mail and telephone exchanges, Tian realized that I had the same admiration for Rampa's writing as he had, but I could only obtain a few of his books locally. The majority of Rampa's books were out of print and I had no idea where I could find them. Without saying a word to me, Tian took the time to laboriously hand copy each page of eleven Rampa books in his possession, along with the 'Visit to Venus' piece, and send the whole package to me in one large-and very heavy-box. I felt like a kid at Christmas when I opened that mysterious box from Canada. The gift of Rampa's copied books was only one of many kindnesses extended to me by Tian, a true friend.

..Ken Adachi

The Story of Cyril Hoskin and T. Lobsang Rampa

By Ken Adachi, Editor

How the author T. Lobsang Rampa came to be is a tale as unusual as anything revealed in his books. In 1947, a struggling and unemployed writer by the name of Cyril Hoskin told his astonished wife that he was going to change his legal name to Carl KuonSuo. Still unable to find work under his new name, Carl nonetheless felt a strange compulsion to adopt Oriental ways. He broke off ties with family and friends and moved to a more remote district of England with his wife where on June 13, 1949, he suffered a mild concussion after falling from a tree that he was punning in his garden. He was knocked unconscious for a short time, but after he recovered, Carl KuonSuo was no longer there; another personality, a Tibetan, had taken his place. You can read his wife's reaction to this new personality in the piece reprinted below by Gray Barker.

I've listed all of the Rampa books known to me and their year of publication below. Some books were only published in Europe and were not available to North American readers. You can find many chapters from his books excerpted at the Rampa web sites listed below his bibliography. I'll also reprint some chapters of his books at this web site as time allows. You can still obtain some of Rampa's most popular titles at major books stores. I was surprised to find 13 titles available at <http://www.amazon.com>, along with an audio CD. Once you begin to read Rampa, it's hard to put him down. His narrative is full of life, color and an exciting adventure. As Rampa could travel in the astral plane at will, you can glean a great deal of metaphysical insights by reading his books. His style of writing puts you at ease immediately and you feel as if you are hearing these stories first hand from a close friend revealing these accounts in front of a crackling fireplace on a winter's evening. It's truly wonderful reading.

T. Lobsang Rampa, An Introduction (Oct. 7, 2005)

By Gray Barker

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/lobsangrampaintrograybarker07oct05.shtml>

Posted October 7, 2005

In 1956, London publishers Secker and Warburg brought out what they thought was a very good occult book. Never did they, nor Doubleday and Company the New York publishers, foresee that the book would suddenly capture the imagination of two nations as the general public read the most fascinating book on Tibet ever published. The book was autobiographic and told the strange and inspiring story of a Tibetan monk who had progressed from neophyte to lamahood, and had eventually attained a certain occult faculty which comprised the title of the book.

"THE THIRD EYE," by Tuesday Lobsang Rampa was not only a recounting of his initiations and monastary doings, but it also proved to be a highly lively account of everyday Tibetan life.

We read the book from cover to cover one night, every bit as- fascinated as everybody else. But we couldn't help wondering how an Easterner could have mastered the English language so vivaciously.

The reason was soon to come in the furor over the book which took place in London when some Tibetan scholars challenged the authenticity of Rampa and averred he was not a Tibetan and had never been to Tibet!

Then T. Lobsang Rampa's side of the story was revealed. No he had indeed never been to Tibet, in his present body. The spirit of a Tibetan lama had, however entered his body, under unusual circumstances. In reply to his critics. Rampa stated:

"THE THIRD EYE is absolutely true and all that I write in that book is fact. I, a Tibetan lama, now occupy what was originally the body of a Western man, and I occupy it to the permanent and total exclusion of the former occupant. He gave his willing consent~ being glad to escape from life on this earth in view of my urgent need.

"The actual change-over occurred on the 13th of June, 1949, but the way had to be prepared some time before that. I know that I have a special task to do, and I became aware that it would be necessary to come to England for various reasons connected with it. In the latter part of 1947, I was able to, by telepathy, send impressions to a suitable person. In February, 1946, he changed his name by legal Deed Poll.

"To make the change-over easier he altered his address a number of times and lost contact with all friends and relations. On the 13th of June, 1949, he had a slight accident which resulted in concussion and which 'knocked him out of himself'. This enabled me to take over.

"I tried very hard indeed to obtain employment in England, but for various reasons there was no assistance from the Employment Exchange. For years I visited Employment Exchanges and the Appointment Bureau in Tavistock Square, London. I was also registered with a number of private Employment Agencies and paid quite a considerable amount to them in fees, but none of them did anything for me.

"For some time we lived on capital which had been saved and upon anything which I was able to earn from doing free-lance writing or advertising.

"I have a special task to do because during my life in Tibet I had been to the Chang Tang Highlands where I had seen a device which enables people to see the human aura. I am clairvoyant and can see the aura as I have demonstrated to many people at many times, but-I am aware that if doctors and surgeons could see the human aura then they could determine the illness afflicting a human body before it was at all serious. It was not possible for me to come to England in the body which I then had. I tried but to no avail.

"The aura is merely a corona discharge of the body, of the life force. It is similar to the corona discharge from a high tension cable which can be seen by almost anyone on a misty night, and if money would be spent on research, medical science would have one of the most potent tools for the cure of disease. I had to have money in order to carry out my own research, but, I have never taken money for curing people's illnesses or for taking their troubles off their shoulders as has been misrepresented in a certain paper!

"And how did THE THIRD EYE come to be written? I certainly did not want to write it but I was desperate to get a job so that I could get on with my allotted task. I tried for job after job without avail, until eventually a friend offered to put me in touch with a gentleman who might be able to use my service. Mr. Brooks said I should write a book. I insisted that I did not want to write a book and so we parted. Mr. Brooks wrote me again and once more suggested that I should write a book. In the interval between seeing him and receiving his letter I had been for other interviews and had been rejected. So with much reluctance I accepted Mr. Brooks' offer to write such a book, and here again I repeat that everything said in that book is true. Everything said in my second book, DOCTOR FROM LHASA, is true also. One should not place too much credence in 'experts' or 'Tibetan Scholars' when it is seen how one 'expert' contradicts the other, when they cannot agree on what is right and what is wrong, and after all how many of those 'Tibetan scholars' have entered a lamasery at the age of seven, and worked all the way through the life as a Tibetan, and then taken over the body of a Westerner? I HAVE."

What about the man whose body Rampa took over? What of his former life before the transformation? Following are some remarkable statements by his wife:

"Many people will wonder about the one who occupied that Western body before it was taken over by a Tibetan and I, as the wife, would like to tell something of events leading to the change of personality.

"At the first indication of something different was more than a little startled. We were leading a:- quiet life in Surrey, my husband being on the staff of a correspondence college, in an advisory capacity, and the war had been over for two years. Out of the

blue came his remark toward the end of 1947-sitting quietly for some time, he startled me by suddenly saying, 'I am going to change my name.' I looked at him aghast for I failed to see any point in doing such a thing. We had nothing to hide, nothing from which to run away. It took me some time to recover after he continued, 'Yes, we will change our name by Deed Poll.'

"By February, 1948, all the legal formalities had been completed, and we had no further right to our previous name. My husband's employer was not pleased, but there was little he could do about it, especially as at about that time one of the firm's directors had made an alteration to his own name.

"Of course everyone thought we had at last taken leave of our senses, but that never bothered me. I had lived with my husband for eight years and knew that if he had a hunch to do anything at all there was always a very good reason for it. Soon, however, we noticed people were not saying our name when addressing us, and even after seeing it written, they didn't seem able to spell it; for that reason we later shortened it. I want to clarify this point to show that we have at no time used an alias as has been mistakenly suggested.

"At about this time my husband talked a great deal about the East and on occasions he did in fact wear Eastern dress; he often seemed to be very preoccupied in his manner, and I have known him to fall into a trance state and .speak in an unfamiliar tongue. which I now believe to be a language of the East. In July, 1949, he again made a sudden decision-this time to give up his job! This he did to the consternation of his employer who had always found him to be a very useful and conscientious member of his staff.

"The idea behind this was so that we could leave the district and lose all contact with the past, which we did. Within a year we had completely lost touch with previous acquaintances and with our former life. We managed to exist on what we had saved, together with what we could earn from various forms of writing.

"The day I happened to look out the window and see my husband lying at the foot of a tree in the garden is something I shall never forget. I hurried out to find he was recovered, but to me, a trained nurse, he seemed to be stunned or something. When eventually he regained consciousness he seemed to act differently, and in ways I did not understand.

"After getting him indoors and upstairs to our flat to rest, the main thought in my mind was to get a doctor as quickly as possible, but I was reckoning without him-he seemed to sense my alarm and implored me not to do so, assuring me that he was quite all right. Certainly his speech seemed different, more halting-as if he was unfamiliar with the language, and his voice appeared deeper than before.

"For some time I was quite concerned, for SOMETHING seemed to have happened to

his memory. Before speaking or moving he appeared to be making calculations; much later I learned that he was 'tuning in to my mind' to see what was expected of him. I do not mind admitting that in the early stages I was very worried, but now it seems quite natural. I have never ceased to wonder that such an ordinary individual as myself should be so closely associated with such a remarkable occurrence as the advent of a Tibetan lama to the Western World."

Although the so-called 'Tibetan Scholars' grabbed most of the press copy, there were those who felt that they were not so scholarly after all. Consider the following letter, received by Gray Barker from a Buddhist, when Barker announced that he would publish Rampa's second book in the United States and discuss the controversy in print.

Dear Mr. Barker:

After reading your remarks on Lobsang Rampa's THE THIRD EYE, I am prompted to add a few of my own. During 1957. I had occasion to write a review of the book for the North Indian Buddhist Quarterly, and most especially to discuss the theological and philosophical material contained within the text. At the time I wrote the review, I was, as were so many others, trying to find fault with the accuracy of the information given. I had already heard that some of the descriptions of costume and garb did not accord with the reports of academic anthropology, and, in my ignorance of the divergences of Tibetan religion from orthodox Buddhism, I was shocked to find that one who called himself a monk should embrace views which, from the standpoint of Aryan doctrine, were all but heretical.

Imagine my surprise, then, when I received letters from Tibetan phoongi, complimenting the succinct description of dbu-cha theology contained in my review. This description was composed exclusively of paraphrases on the Lobsang Rampa book under review. The greatest point of discussion was that which had to do with the order of discipline within the itinerant communities of Tibetan monks. The Western correspondents, and Indian observers all told me that Rampa was wrong; but the Tibetans wrote complaining that he had divulged secret knowledge, which was the property of the arcane schools of their country, and which "a closed brother, in physical form, or etheric, did poorly to publish in the far lands to the West, where it lay open to the gaze of the Uninitiate".

Sincerely yours,

Ganesha, Mahaguru,
at Bodhi Sangha Sat America New York, N.Y.

Even though "exposed" by 'Tibetan scholars,' the public continued to believe in Rampa - and to buy his books. Rampa's subsequent books give more details of experiences which he encountered after the period covered by THE THIRD EYE. Some of them consist of practical occult teachings from which the ordinary person can profit. Rampa kept the subject of Flying Saucers and space travel out of his books, evidently afraid that

these accounts might not be believed. Some of these writings, included in this book, have been published by the "saucer press," and some of them have been circulated privately in a mimeographed manuscript edition.

Public awareness of the UFO phenomena, however, has come a long way since the 1950's. We think it is time to put together Rampa's Flying Saucer writings in book form so that the public can read of these remarkable experiences. And so this limited edition has been prepared and published. We predict that it will be much sought after, and that once this original edition is gone it will become a prize collector's item. The copy you hold will become much worn and dog-eared before its demise. We hope it gives pleasure to the owner, and to those who borrow it!

THE PUBLISHER

Complete List of Rampa Books, All available as pdf downloads and full-length, narrated mp3 Audio books below.

Update, May 22, 2022. After discovering that all of the links that I had listed below in 2011 had since gone offline, I decided to upload all of the Rampa books as pdf text files and narrated Audio books of each title to my server. Book descriptions given below provided courtesy of this 2007 archived page describing the theme of each Rampa book

1. The Third Eye

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Third-Eye-1956-T-Lobsang-Rampa-183pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - The Third Eye - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-1-The-Third-Eye-1956-mono-8hours-24mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

The Third Eye - (1956) This is where it all started; an autobiography about a young man's journey into becoming a medical Lama and undergoing an operation to open the third eye. We are shown a glimpse into the Tibetan way of Lamasery life and the deep understanding of spiritual knowledge. Until this point in time lamasery life was unknown, even to those few who had actually visited Tibet. Lobsang joins The Chakpori Lamasery and learns the most secret of Tibetan esoteric sciences and much more...

2. Doctor from Lhasa

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Doctor-From-Lhasa-1959-T-Lobsang-Rampa-202pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Doctor from Lhasa - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-2-Doctor-From-Lhasa-1959-mono-8hours-28mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

Doctor from Lhasa - (1959) The story continues with Lobsang living in Chungking, China. Here he furthered his medical studies; learns to fly a plane, getting captured and

tortured by the Japanese. Lobsang spent much time living in concentration camps as the medical officer until the day he escaped. Lobsang was one of the very few people to survive the first atomic bomb dropped on Hiroshima. Exercise in breathing to improve ones well being.

3. The Rampa Story

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Rampa-Story-1960-T-Lobsang-Rampa-214pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) -The Rampa Story - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-3-The-Rampa-Story-1960-mono-8hours-50mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

The Rampa Story - (1960) Rampa's journey continues as Lobsang travels from Korea into Russia, Europe and the USA, finally ending up in England. Lobsang endures capture and torture until he once again, escapes by driving luxury cars. In this book Lobsang inhabits (transmigration) the body of an English man (Cyril Henry Hoskins) eager to leave this world, enabling Lobsang to continue his special task.

(The above books tell the story of Dr. Rampa's life. The following books expand on Buddhist teachings, spiritual and esoteric knowledge)..

4. The Cave of the Ancients

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Cave-of-the-Ancients-1963-T-Lobsang-Rampa-217pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - The Cave of the Ancients - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-4-The-Cave-of-the-Ancients-1963-mono-8hours-8mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

The Cave of the Ancients - (1963) A small glimpse into past history of the earth and its inhabitants who hid highly technical equipment which to this day remains hidden. Lobsang with his guide; the Lama Mingyar Dondup, gets to visit where this technology is hidden and sees with his own eyes the wondrous equipment. This technology is waiting for those who can use it for the benefit of mankind, that time is drawing near...

5. Living with the Lama

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Living-with-the-Lama-1964-T-Lobsang-Rampa-184pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Living with the Lama - Narrated by Michael Sharp

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-5-Living-with-the-Lama-mono-6hours-24mins-Michael-Sharp.mp3>

Living With the Lama - (1964) A book typed by Lobsang but telepathically dictated by one of his many cats; Fifi Greywhiskers. Animals are not dumb creatures as many humans think, we are ones who are dumb in comparison as all animals - with the exception of most humans - can talk to each other by simple telepathy. Fifi tell of her life before meeting Lobsang and the journeys they took together...

6. You Forever !

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/You-Forever-1965-T-Lobsang-Rampa-214pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - You Forever - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-6-You-Forever-1965-mono-8hours-39mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

You Forever - (1965) The first of two self-training books in metaphysics. Finally, the truth! This book explains in clear simple terms how to start learning certain metaphysics and the dos and don't in achieving that goal. Astral travel, Telepathy, clairvoyance and Auras.

7. Wisdom of the Ancients

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Wisdon-of-the-Ancients-1965-T-Lobsang-Rampa-152pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Wisdom of the Ancients - Narrated by Michael Sharp

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-7-Wisdom-of-the-Ancients-1965-mono-8hours-39mins-Michael-Sharp.mp3>

Wisdom of the Ancients - (1965) The second of two self-training books in metaphysics. In this book Lobsang explains the meaning or many occult words in an understandable format for Western People. More exercises on breathing, stones, diets and why you shouldn't exercise.

8. The Saffron Robe

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Saffron-Robe-1966-T-Lobsang-Rampa-214pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - The Saffron Robe - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-8-The-Saffron-Robe-1966-mono-7hours-37mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

The Saffron Robe - (1966) Further insight into Lobsang's life within Lamahood and the origins of Buddhism. The story of Gautama - and its noble truths.

9. Chapters of Life

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Chapters-of-Life-1967-T-Lobsang-Rampa-214pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Chapters of Life - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-9-Chapters-of-Life-1967-mono-8hours-23mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

Chapters of Life - (1967) Lobsang talks about dimensions, Parallel worlds and prophecies. Lobsang also answers questions about religion and Christianity.

10. Beyond the Tenth

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Beyond-the-Tenth-1969-T-Lobsang-Rampa-152pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Beyond the Tenth - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-10-Beyond-the-Tenth-1969-mono-5hours-5mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

Beyond the Tenth - (1969) This first questions and answers book, he provides advice and teaching on the care of man's physical and spiritual forms, the purpose of life, death, reincarnation and UFOs. Some herbal remedies for common ailments. Starting point for those wishing to know how to take real Aura pictures.

11. Feeding the Flame

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Feeding-the-Flame-1971-T-Lobsang-Rampa-184pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Feeding the Flame - Narrated by Michael Sharp
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-11-Feeding-the-Flame-1971-mono-6hours-19mins-Michael-Sharp.mp3>

Feeding the Flame - (1971) The first ten books were trying to light the candle; now we have to feed the flame of life. More readers' questions answered. Absolute proof of reincarnation by quoting an instance in history and explaining that event in detail.

12. The Hermit

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Hermit-1971-T-Lobsang-Rampa-154pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - The Hermit - Narrated by Clay Luma Caiyu
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-12-The-Hermit-mono-6hours-46mins-Clay-Luma-Caiyu.mp3>

The Hermit - (1971) Lobsang meets a blind hermit to further his learning and discovers about the real people who placed life on this earth who are known as the 'Gardeners of the Earth' We are not the only inhabited planet in our (or any other) solar system or galaxy. A true insight into Moses & Jesus Christ who was, but a messenger.

13. The Thirteenth Candle

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Thirteenth-Candle-1972-T-Lobsang->

Rampa-169pages.pdf

Audio Book (mp3) - The Thirteenth Candle - Narrated by Michael Sharp
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-13-The-Thirteenth-Candle-1972-mono-6hours-10mins-Michael-Sharp.mp3>

The Thirteenth Candle - (1972) More of Lobsang's journey through life. Lobsang talks in detail about homosexuality including comments from a homosexual. Breathing techniques. The Overself explained in greater detail and quells the misconception about 'Spiritual Guides'. How to astral travel...

14. Candlelight

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Candlelight-1973-T-Lobsang-Rampa-167pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Candlelight - Narrated by Michael Sharp
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-14-Candlelight-1973-mono-6hours-28mins-Michael-Sharp.mp3>

Candlelight - (1973) In this book Lobsang tells us about pendulums and how to use them, Zodiacs. and he also transcribes a previous meeting with the press, arranged by his dear friend Alain Stanke. More questions and answers to many of life's mysteries...

15. Twilight

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Twilight-1975-T-Lobsang-Rampa-199pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Twilight - Narrated by Robert Jackson Lawrence
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-15-Twilight-1975-mono-6hours-9mins-Robert-Jackson-Lawrence.mp3>

Twilight - (1975) Lobsang explains astral travel and it's levels. His move to Calgary and more answers to life mysteries and the biggest mystery of our 'Hollow Earth' in more detail. Dr. Rampa Explains who to correctly use Pendulums

16. As It Was !

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/As-It-Was-1976-T-Lobsang-Rampa-183pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - As It Was - Narrated by David Buffton
<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-16-As-It-Was-1976-mono-6hours-34mins-David-Buffton.mp3>

As It Was - (1976) As it was then - as it is now - and what's to possibly come. Possible? - because all future predictions are based on probabilities. The 'Press' and their attitude and Disposing of bodies Tibetan style. More about Dr Rampa personal life and also the real story about the life of Cyril Henry Hoskins

17. I Believe

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/I-Believe-1976-T-Lobsang-Rampa-170pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - I Believe - Narrated by Michael Sharp

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-17-I-Believe-1976-mono-6hours-6mins-Michael-Sharp.mp3>

I Believe - (1977) In this book Dr Rampa will tell of a person who commits suicide and exactly what happens and how they have to repay the debt which can span many lives - each time conditions getting harder and harder - anyone contemplating suicide should read this. God: from different perspectives. Woman's Liberation and where women went wrong.

18. Three Lives

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Three-Lives-1977-T-Lobsang-Rampa-166pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Three Lives - Narrated by Michael Sharp

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-18-Three-Lives-1977-mono-6hours-18mins-Michael-Sharp.mp3>

Three Lives - (1977) The cycle of lives by three very different people and what they would perceive as death because of their beliefs. We follow each path and see how their journeys terminate at the same place - albeit a scenic route for some. The direct path is in front yet; mankind continually takes the scenic route.

19. Tibetan Sage

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Tibetan-Sage-1980-T-Lobsang-Rampa-152pages.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - Tibetan Sage - Narrated by Nicholas Barker

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-19-Tibetan-Sage-1980-mono-5hours-19mins-Nicholas-Barker.mp3>

Tibetan Sage - (1980) The final book. Dr Rampa recalls experiences with his guide in the 'inner temple' the cave of the ancients. How the world started, how it going and the evils of petroleum which is NOT a fossil fuel. Lobsang's final words before departing this world in January 1981 aged over a hundred years old.

20. My Visit to Venus (1957)

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/My-Visti-to-Venus-1957-Dr-T-Lobsang-Rampa.pdf>

Audio Book (mp3) - My Visit to Venus - Narrated by Steve White

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/Audio-20-My-Visit-to-Venus-mono-1hour-15mins-Steve-White.mp3>

I received this e-mail on April 10, 2011:

Subject: free download Lobsang Tamba books

From: Andreas
Date: Sun, April 10, 2011
To: Ken Adachi

Dear Ken,

When I was working in Russia last year I could download all T.Lobsang Rampa books from <http://thepiratebay.org>.

Hope this helps you.

Namaste
Andreas

(some of these older links and updates may lead to Rampa books that are still downloadable. Take a look ..Ken)

Update, Oct. 12, 2010. I was contacted today by Jose Agostinho who sent a link to a web site which contain many interesting articles about Rampa, but also includes all of Rampa's books in 5 different download formats: 1) PDF, 2) MS Word, 3) Rich Text File (.rtf), 4) Open Document Text (.odt), and 5) Plain Text (.txt)

Rampa's Books: <http://www.lobsangrampa.org/research.html#13>

Articles on and about Rampa: <http://www.lobsangrampa.org/index.html>

Overview of Tuesday Lobsang Rampa:
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tlobsangrampadescribed12oct10.shtml>

Older Links and Archives of T. Lobsang Rampa Books

Thanks to Franck <franckv.13@wanadoo.fr> , Jean <Jean_Jensen@telus.net>, and a British friend for completing the publication dates on all the books and clarifying the books written by Rampa's, wife

Index of T. Lobsang Rampa books

1. The Third Eye (1956)
- 1 bis. My Visit to Venus (1957)
2. Doctor from Lhasa (1959)
3. The Rampa Story (1960)
4. The Cave of the Ancients (1963)
5. Living with the Lama (1964)
6. You-Forever ! (1965)
7. Wisdom of the Ancients (1965)

8. The Saffron Robe (1966)
9. Chapters of Life (1967)
10. Beyond the Tenth (1969)
11. Feeding the Flame (1971)
12. The Hermit (1971)
13. The Thirteenth Candle (1972)
14. Candlelight (1973)
15. Twilight (1975)
16. As It Was ! (1976)
17. I Believe (1976)
18. Three Lives (1977)
19. Tibetan Sage (1980)

Books by Mama San Ra'ab Rampa:

1. Pussywillow (1976)
2. Tigerlilly (1978)
3. Autumn Lady (1980)
4. Wild Briar (1982) (Lumière et sagesse, in French and Flor Silvestre, in Portuguese)
5. Le testament de Rampa (1984, in Spanish)

All Lobsang Rampa books now available online:

Update: Sep. 18, 2010 The web site linked on Feb 10, 2009, is no longer on line. I found the books still listed at www.archive.org using the WayBack machine. You can view the list from this link:

http://web.archive.org/web/*/http://www.thelivingmoon.com/44cosmic_wisdom/02files/Lobsang_Books.html

You can find 9 of Rampa's books for free download at this link:

The Life and Writings of Dr. Tuesday Lobsang Rampa
(http://www.lobsangrampa.net/lobsang_rampa.html)

Update: Feb. 10, 2009 : Most of T, Lobsang Rampa's books are now available on line as free downloads (outdated as of Sep 18 2010)

http://www.thelivingmoon.com/44cosmic_wisdom/02files/Lobsang_Books.html (this no longer works)

This list also includes the books that his wife wrote, as well as audio recordings from Rampa on meditation and prayer.

You might want to order the splendid book (2006) that Karen Mutton painstakingly researched on Rampa's life (\$19.95)

Related

T. Lobsang Rampa Web sites (includes lengthy Rampa book excerpts)

1. Lobsang Rampa (English & Scandanavian) <http://galactic.to/rampa/#english>

2. The Life and Writings of Dr. Tuesday Lobsang Rampa
(http://www.lobsangrampa.net/lobsang_rampa.html)

(Thanks to the two individuals who sent these links. I'll find your names and credit here)

More to follow...

© Copyright 2005 -2022 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News

CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Dr. Ruth B. Drown,
America's Greatest Radionics Innovator
The Untold Story Part 1
By Ken Adachi <Ken Adachi, Editor>
<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/ruthdrownuntoldstory.shtml>
April 7, 2001

"The time has come to meet the third of my titans. Knowing, loving, and serving her in the final years of her life was a rare privilege. You may have heard many of the numerous and elaborate lies circulated about Dr. Ruth Drown. Let me tell you the truth."
Trevor James Constable in *The Cosmic Pulse of Life*

Trevor's Role

Over the years, I occasionally heard of the name Ruth Drown with reference to Radionics, but I really didn't know anything of her magnificent contributions to humanity until Trevor Constable opened the door wide for me in his masterwork, *The Cosmic Pulse of Life* (1976). In a previous article, *The Visual Ray* (<http://educate-yourself.org/tjc/visualray21may0.shtml>), I explained how I happened to come upon this wonderful book and the treasures that are held within its covers. After widening the path for us 25 years ago, we now see greater recognition for two of Trevor's Titans, Wilhelm Reich and Rudolf Steiner, but much more needs to be told of the astounding accomplishments of Dr. Ruth B. Drown, whose legacy might have remained known to but a handful of students of Radionics had it not been for the Cosmic rescue launched by Trevor Constable.

A Brief Biography

Ruth Drown was born in 1892 in Greeley, Colorado. Her father was a professional photographer and taught young Ruth all he knew of the photographic processes. Years later, this background would play an important role in her development of Radio Vision, an invention of such inestimable importance and merit to the healing arts that it should have carried her to the stage in Stockholm. Instead, her work, her inventions, her honor and finally her life, were all shattered by a calculated onslaught organized by the Little Men of Big Medicine using their media pimps and government stooges to destroy her. These jackals of greed and duplicity always seem to reserve their greatest torments for those who would relieve man's suffering the most, as was seen in the case of Dr. Royal Raymond Rife whose great discoveries in cancer research and therapy were obliterated by the same medical mafia (see *The Cancer Cure That Worked!* by Barry Lynes). Dr. Drown's persecution was remarkable in both the continuing torment of her detractors and her tenacity to preserve in the face of such unrelenting and withering ridicule endured over many, many years. Quoting from page 233 in Trevor's book:

"During her lifetime, Dr. Ruth Drown was one of the most widely misrepresented and

vilified women in America. The poisonous rubbish circulated about her in magazines and newspapers was never written by anyone who knew her. Alleged technical descriptions of the Drown work, invariably condemnatory and always inaccurate, were printed in national magazines and published in books by writers who had never even met Dr. Drown, let alone had studied her work. The pillorying went on for decades."

So exactly what did Ruth Drown do that drew the wolves to her door? Stated simply, she succeeded mightily where the great men of medicine had failed and they hated her for it. She developed and refined a means of diagnosis, treatment, and visual representation on photographic plate of any cross section of disease organisms, tissue or organs of her choosing that qualitatively exceeded anything offered by organized medicine in the first half of the 20th century or indeed of that which is offered today. The amazing journey that carried her to the pinnacle of great achievement is the stuff of legends. A less auspicious candidate for greatness could not be imagined.

Ruth B. Chase married a farmer, Clarence V. Drown, at the age of nineteen and assumed the domestic life of farmer's wife and mother to their two children, Cynthia and Homer. Inexplicable friction, however, developed between the couple in their seventh year of marriage and the situation soon became intolerable. With eight hundred dollars in her purse, Ruth left with her two children and moved to Los Angeles in 1918 where she opened a gas station and lunch counter for about a year before selling the business to the mechanic who had previously been working for her. She then found comfortable work at a Hollywood photographic lab utilizing the skills learned at her father's side, but soon was offered a better paying job with the Southern California Edison Company arranged by a woman friend from her home state who was secretary to an executive with the company. Ruth was placed in charge of mechanical addressing machines in the company's accounting department. The job required mechanical skills and maintenance experience that Ruth did not possess, but she made up her mind that she was going to perform well at her new job. Returning to Trevor's narrative:

"She took over a room full of clanking mechanical beasts that gobbled in paper and vomited addressed bills. A belligerent young German assigned to show her around made it clear that he didn't think she could do the job. 'We got along like two strange bulldogs,' she recalled of the time, 'and his attitude made me determined to succeed.' Buckling down, she put her fierce will to work. Latent mechanical ability burst into expression. She mastered the operation, maintenance, and repair of the machines, and was soon in charge of the addressing department. Fifteen girls worked under her direction. The Edison period brought her phenomenal mechanical aptitude to light, and her later work would have been impossible without awakening these dormant talents." (page 236)

During her four years with Edison, as her mechanical aptitude blossomed, she also developed a passion for radio which was not uncommon in those early years of radio. She enjoyed assembling crystal radios from spare parts gathered at radio stores where various components were chosen from huge bins. While other customers needed to

carefully examine the size, values and ratings of the components in order to calculate their effect, Ruth demonstrated an impressive intuitive ability for knowing which parts were needed without bothering to study theory and laboriously analyzing how the circuits might work. She possessed a knowing. Trevor said that she would merely pluck spare parts from these large bins, in a seemingly random fashion, and return home to assemble a radio which worked perfectly, without any spare parts left over!

Dr. Strong's Lecture

In 1923, Ruth Drown attended a lecture given in downtown Los Angeles by Dr. Frederick F. Strong that would profoundly affect the course of her life. Dr. Strong was lecturing on the application of radio energies to the treatment of disease conditions. Initially drawn to the lecture by her interest in radio, Ruth found Dr. Strong, a Cornell graduate who had studied at the University of Berlin and other European academies, to be an inspiring humanitarian who was

"able to stir mighty but heretofore dormant forces in Ruth Drown. As she dwelt upon the potentialities of radio therapy, she felt the electrifying effect of inspiration. She knew intuitively and immediately that her future lay with this new idea. Getting into this kind of work became a matter of urgency for Ruth Drown from the time she heard Dr. Strong's lecture " (page 237-38)

As it turns out, Ruth happened to know Dr Strong's secretary, Maude Breeze. She inquired of Maude about the possibility of working for Dr. Strong as a nurse, but Maude told her that the only position available was that of part time office assistant. Ruth leaped at the opportunity. She knew what she was doing when she left her high paying position with Edison to take a much lower paying part time job with Dr. Strong, and she was happy and excited to do so. A new world was about to open for her.

Dr. Albert Abrams

Dr. Strong was using the techniques and methods developed by Dr. Albert Abrams, who could justifiably be called the Father of Radionics in America. Dr. Abrams was a highly educated man with impeccable academic credentials from the University of Heidelberg where he garnered top honors and even a gold medal. As a distinguished Stanford University medical professor, he would have been feted for the rest of his life as a great authority in the field of medicine had he continued to embrace the orthodox approach, but he became the victim of intense vilification and excoriation by the orthodoxy because he had discovered something about the nature of biological tissue that almost exactly paralleled what the Russian engineer, Georges Lakhovsky (<http://educate-yourself.org/be/lakhovskyindex.shtml>), had discovered in France: that all histological tissue whether it came from a man, animal, insect, or a microbe radiated (and were affected by) very high frequency emanations that could only be described in their day as electromagnetic radiation since that was the only available nomenclature at the time.

Etheric Life Energy

Later, however, Wilhelm Reich would more accurately identify this esoteric form of

radiation as a constituent manifestation of the ether, which he labeled orgone energy. Still later, author Gerry Vasillatos would refer to this radiation as a component of Vril energy, which he describes handsomely in his published volumes known as The Vril Compendium (Borderland books). Despite the different names given to the life force energy, it's important to bear in mind that the bioenergetic 'signals' that Lakhovsky and Abrams were describing were not really electromagnetic waves at all, as they had assumed at the time, but were rather a much finer and infinitely more powerful radiation of the ether which was elaborated upon by Rudolf Steiner, Guenther Wachsmuth, Ernst Lehrs, and more recently by author Ernst Marti (The Four Ethers 1984) as being composed of four sub categories known as the Warmth ether, the Light ether, the Chemical ether (also called the Sound or Number ether), and the Life ether. It should also be clarified that electromagnetic waves are "carried" by the ether, a notion foreign to conventional physicists, yet true, since there would be nothing for the wave to "wave in" when traversing the vacuum of space.

Numerical Identification Possible

Abrams' ideas about the vibratory nature of tissue and disease organisms allowed him to theorize and later validate that these subtle emanations from biological tissues could be detected and classified numerically. He called this detection process the Electronic Reaction of Abrams or E.R.A. and fashioned a new system of diagnosis and therapy based on this discovery. The very words to describe the process, however, such as electronic and radionics, ultimately became an obstacle that created a misdirected focus as to the true nature of the energy being considered. It also made it easier for vested orthodox debunkers to deride and ridicule the science as a whole. Trevor explains:

"Terminology inevitably became a stumbling block in this new approach to diagnosis. Development of Abrams' work paralleled the first major and general technological development of radio. All this took place as well at a time when human consciousness of radiation was just dawning. Terms were used in Abrams' work -such as radio-therapy- that were drawn from another technology altogether. The terminological confusion has persisted right down to this day, and through the decades, an expertise has been automatically assigned to radio physicists in evaluating radionics. In fact, such people know nothing whatever about the energy involved in Abrams or Drown instruments, and have contributed greatly to the throttling and ridicule of American research along the lines started by Abrams." (page 239)

Abrams' Method of Diagnosis

Obtaining the E.R.A. in the Abrams system of diagnosis involved three people: 1) the patient himself or a bioenergetic substitute for the patient-a drop of his blood; 2) a person in good health who would serve as the "subject" (Abrams' term) and 3) the diagnostician or operator of the equipment. The procedure involved comparing the difference in 'tunings' obtained from the healthy 'subject' and the diseased patient or from his blood sample. The subject essentially acted as a detector for identifying the particular pathogens affecting the patient. Equipment wise, the Abrams' diagnostic method involved using one leg of the standard electrical outlet (110 Volts AC at the time)

and this caused his test to be adversely affected by certain colors, lights, or particular foreign substances found present in the room when the test was being performed.

Abrams' Treatment Protocol

For treatment, the Abrams method required the use of an electrode placed over the affected area and sometimes glass wands were used, swept back and forth over the appropriate region. The Abrams method allowed the physician to treat one person or treat an entire group of patients at the same time with a single hookup. Doctors using the Abrams method enjoyed a degree of success in treatment and occasionally the results were spectacular, providing great encouragement for those practitioners, but success for Abrams came more in the area of greatly improved diagnostics. The discovery of the E.R.A. allowed Abrams and his followers to lock onto the characteristic resonant frequency of the pathogenic invader and thus identify its presence and type, unlike their orthodox colleagues who were essentially engaged in educated guesswork. The day would come when Ruth Drown would greatly expand the important foundations in Radionics established by the astute and refined mind of Dr. Albert Abrams.

A New Chapter

After starting to work for Dr. Strong, Drown's intuitive abilities and healing instincts became immediately apparent. She quickly gained an admirable reputation among the patients she ministered to as well as among other doctors using the Abrams method. One such physician, an osteopath by the name of Dr. Thomas McAllister, took such a strong interest in Ruth's skills, that he asked her to come work for him as a full time employee and she accepted. Impressed by her eagerness to learn, he lent her his books and gave her personal instruction in the medical arts. A patient of Dr. McAllister's, Louise Thrall, was so grateful for the quality of care she received at Ruth's hands, that she loaned her \$5,000 so she could attend Osteopathic College in Kirksville, Missouri. Unfortunately, Ruth could only attend one year before being forced to return home to Los Angeles due to the deteriorating health of her mother who had been taking care of her two children.

Needing to support and raise her children, she remained in Los Angeles and entered Chiropractic college, graduating in 1926. She became licensed as a Doctor of Chiropractic in California in 1927. While attending Chiropractic school, Ruth spent much of her time experimenting in new ways to manipulate the life energy encountered in Radionics diagnosis. She knew that she had to simplify the Abrams procedure and eliminate the need for using a healthy 'subject' to determine the diagnosis for the patient. She became convinced that the use of wall outlet AC electricity was a huge mistake and contaminated the patient with a coarse and brutal energy that was anathema to the subtler life force emanations. Above all, she wanted to individualize the diagnosis and apply treatment custom tailored to maximize the healing effect for the individual patient. From page 242:

"Experience and intuition thus united to convince her that commercial electric power was in some way inimical to the energy she was seeking to tune and manipulate. A

quarter of a century later, Dr. Wilhelm Reich was to find out in the Oranur Experiment that a fierce and potentially lethal antagonism exists between life energy and electromagnetic energy. Worth noting also is that Kirlian photography-now becoming widely investigated in our universities-depends upon exciting the life energy with high-frequency energy in order to make the life energy luminate. In this application, the antagonism between the two energy forms is utilized to objectify the life energy, although this simple fact appears to elude most persons doing this work."

The Cosmic Connection

We should also mention an important commonality shared between Strong, Drown, and Abrams. They were all ardent and serious students of metaphysics. Strong was a Theosophist who understood completely the underpinnings of physical matter as the realization or expression of energy patterns encoded within the unseen etheric body or human aura (also called the vital body, the functional body, the orgone body, the formative-force body, and the later Russian designation of bioplasmic body). Ruth Drown had been studying metaphysics since 1916 and later in her life, she published books that echoed her attunement with ancient themes of Atlantean wisdom and frequently wrote of the role of the Kabbalah as a gateway to higher planes of human consciousness and knowledge. Dr. Abrams was so highly attuned to the spiritual plane that he could unerringly name both the hour and day of anyone's passage from the physical into the spiritual realm-including his own-which he accurately predicted publicly a year before his death. Franklin Thomas, an extraordinary clairvoyant and guiding mentor to Trevor Constable in his early years, described Ruth Drown

"as a 'unique cosmic figure' standing far above her contemporaries in significant observation: 'In Atlantean times, she was a master of these forces that we now dabble with as radionics, and she is in the body at this time to contribute to their rebirth on a higher arc.' Franklin Thomas had the clairvoyant ability-as mentioned in connection with Rudolf Steiner- to travel back in time and read the events of other epochs." (page 234)

The Drown Instruments

Radio-Vision, The Greatest Discovery of the 20th Century

In 1935, Dr. Drown had perfected an instrument that was the logical extension of her experience with photography, film development and radionics. She accomplished something that is simply mind boggling. She developed a simple apparatus that was largely a modification of her Homo-Vibra Ray Instrument. She devised a way to channel the same etheric Life Force energy that she was detecting with the diagnosis portion of her instrument through a photographic plate and utilizing a special reverse method of film development, produced stunning photographs of soft and hard tissue anywhere within the body using only a dried drop of the patient's blood on a piece of blotter paper. In 1960, she published an 8" x 5" booklet intended for physicians called Radio-Vision, Scientific Milestone. Within that booklet were 22 of the most astounding photographic plates ever recorded. Sharply detailed and contrasted images of various organs and tissues of the body shown in cross section (much as would be seen with a CAT scan) made without the presence of the patient and involving no harmful exposure to radiation,

electromagnetism, drugs, and at very little expense. Reprints of the Radio-Vision booklet are available on the Products page (<http://educate-yourself.org/products/index.shtml#drownbooks>).

Next time.

In Part 2, we'll continue Trevor Constable's wonderful biographical and personal recollections of Dr. Ruth B Drown. We'll examine in detail with narrative and graphics the Drown Instrument, a marvel of advanced cosmic inventive genius, which remained totally misunderstood and incomprehensible to her ignorant, arrogant and unenlightened orthodox tormenters, while providing accurate diagnosis, relief and cure for thousands upon thousands of Drown patients. Lastly, we'll provide a comprehensive overview (including histological photos) of the greatest invention in modern medical history, Radio-Vision. A device capable of reproducing on a photographic plate, a cross sectional view (similar to that seen in a CAT scan) of soft or hard tissue from anywhere in the body accompanied by razor sharp images of accompanying microbes or tumors in situ, without the need for electricity, radiation, giant electro magnets, hospitals, high cost, or even the physical presence of the patient-and all this in the 1930's!

Until then, Keep looking to Nature for all your answers in health.

Sincerely, Ken Adachi

For more information about the books of Dr. Ruth Drown, go to our Products page and scroll down to Radionics under Books. Look for The Books of Dr Ruth B. Drown.

Ken Adachi, Editor

Or write:
Educate-Yourself
PO Box 3046
Costa Mesa, Ca 92628
(949) 544-1375

Copyright 2001 Educate-Yourself.org & Ken Adachi. All rights reserved

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert

James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity | Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Index of Essays and Commentary from Zuerrnnovahh-Starr Livingstone
 Use Yandex Translate to translate this entire webpage into 102 Languages by 1) copy & paste this
 webpage url into the "Text" box seen on the Left side of the Yandex Translate page, then
 2. Choose
 the language you want to translate to seen above the box on the Right side, then 3.
 Click the "Translate page"
 link seen below the box on the Right side of the Yandex page
 and this entire webpage will translate into the language you chose.

20 most popular languages listed below:

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
 FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
 FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey
 FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

By Ken Adachi, Editor
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/index.shtml#top>

Index of Essays and Commentary from Zuerrnnovahh-Starr Livingstone

October 2002

Introduction

I began receiving e-mails from a Canadian man named Zuerrnnovahh-Starr Livingstone in July 2002. He was commenting on the articles I was posting by Don Croft, however, his e-mails were really essays in their own right, with new and fascinating information which I found to be tremendously insightful. It took me a couple of months before I took the time to read his essays carefully, but once I did, I realized that he had something of importance to contribute, and I'm glad to be able to present his thoughts to a wider audience. At a later date, I will post a more thorough biography about ZS Livingstone, but for now, I'll briefly mention that he received training from the Alpha and Omega Order of Melchizedek G.E.O.M. from 1970 to 1981 (G.E.O.M. stands for Golden Etheric Order of Melchizedek, under the tutelage of David Livingstone. ZSL informed me that the A&O had its charter pulled in 1981, but the teachings continue). For the time being, please read these wonderful articles, for they open up a new vista into our understanding of the forces at play here on this fragile planet we call Mother Earth.

Index of Essays

2024

Personal Experiences With Elementals by ZS Livingstone (Sep. 21, 2024)

2019

Trip to India by ZS Livingstone (March 19, 2019) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc

<https://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Trip-to-India-19mar19.shtml#top>

Trump's Border Wall Must Be Built (The Connection to Climate Change) (Jan. 11, 2019) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc

<https://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Trumps-Border-Wall-Must-Be-Built-11jan19.shtml#top>

2018

Increase In Deep Seismic Activity (Oct. 15, 2018) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc

<https://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Increase-In-Deep-Seismic-Activity-15oct18.shtml#top>

Iron Is a Neurotoxin (June 11, 2018) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<https://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Iron-Is-a-Neurotoxin-04jun17.shtml#top>

Burning Man In Space (Feb. 12, 2018) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Burning-Man-In-Space-12feb18.shtml#top>

2017

Non-Stick Frying Pans Should Not Be Used (Dec. 15, 2017) .Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Non-Stick-Frying-Pans-Should-Not-Be-Used-16dec17.shtml#top>

ZS Livingstone on "The PK Man" by Jeffrey Mishlove, PhD (Nov. 5, 2017) .Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/The-PK-Man-05nov17.shtml#top>

Hurricane Harvey: Manmade Mayhem by ZS Livingstone (Sep. 2, 2017) Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Hurricane-Harvey-Manmade-Mayhem-02sep17.shtml#top>

The Blob ~ Anomalous Temperature Elevation in the Pacific (Feb. 21, 2017) Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/The-Blob-Anomalous-Temperature-Elevation-in-the-Pacific21feb17.shtml#top>

The Strongest La Nina Cycle in Centuries? (Jan. 18, 2017) Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/The-Strongest-La-Nina-Cycle-in-Centuries18jan17.shtml#top>

Carbon Monoxide and Dementia (Jan. 15, 2017) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Carbon-Monoxide-and-Dementia15jan17.shtml#top>

2016

Summary of Our Conference Calls with Victims of Electronic Torture (Nov. 24, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Summary-of-Our-Conference-Calls-with-Victims-of-Electronic-Torture24nov16.shtml#top>

Hurricane Matthew: The Double Eye and Microwave Energy (Oct. 1, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Hurricane-Matthew-the-Double-Eye-and-Microwave-Energy01oct16.shtml#top>

The Temple on the Rock (March 18, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Temple-on-the-Rock18mar16.shtml#top>

Earth's Magnetic Field Reversal ~ Part of The Clean-up of Negative Thought Pollution (Feb. 27, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Earths-Magnetic-Field-Reversal27feb16.shtml#top>

Electromagnetic Radiation Damage to the Natural Pacemaker of the Heart (Feb. 7, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Electromagnetic-Radiation-Damage-to-the-Natural-Pacemaker-of-the-Heart07feb16.shtml#top>

The Prosperos Are Holding A Key Tool To Self-Realization (Jan. 9, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/The-Prosperos-Are-Holding-A-Key-Tool-To-Self-Realization09jan16.shtml#top>

Electromagnetic Radiation Damage to the Natural Pacemaker of the Heart (Feb. 7, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Electromagnetic-Radiation-Damage-to-the-Natural-Pacemaker-of-the-Heart07feb16.shtml#top>

2015

ZS Livingstone on The Flat Earth Movement (Dec. 1, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/ZS-Livingstone-on-The-Flat-Earth-Movement01dec15.shtml#top>

Tropical Cyclone Megh (in the Gulf of Aden) (Nov. 8, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Tropical-Cyclone-Megh-in-the-Gulf-of-Aden08nov15.shtml#top>

Hurricane Patricia by ZS Livingstone (Oct. 27, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Hurricane-Patricia27oct15.shtml#top>

Doom and Gloom Prophets Are Working in the Dark (Oct. 9, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Doom-and-Gloom-Prophets-Are-Working-in-the-Dark09oct15.shtml#top>

Do Creators Walk Among Us? (Sept. 7, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Do-Creators-Walk-Among-Us07sep15.shtml#top>

The Coming Together of Soul Mates (June 5, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands

France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/The-Coming-Together-of-Soul-Mates05jun15.shtml#top>

Strangeness Regarding Nepal's Earthquake (May 2, 2015) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Strangeness-Regarding-Nepals-Earthquake02may15.shtml#top>

Parasitic Greed and Other People's Oil (May 2, 2015)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/Parasitic-Greed02may15.shtml#top>

Novae And Supernovae (Jan. 28, 2015)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/novaeandsupernovae28jan15.shtml#top>

2014

Water Diversion From Canada to the USA (Nov. 1, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/waterdiversion01nov14.shtml#top>

Upturn in Deep Earthquakes (Oct. 19, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/deepquakes19oct14.shtml#top>

Odd Occurrence With the Moon (& The Coming Dimensional Shift) (Sep. 12, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/moondimensionalshifting12sep14.shtml>

ZS Livingstone Answers Questions on the California Drought, Aetheric Ice, & The Monroe Institute (August 23, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aethericicesouthwest23aug14.shtml>

Suffer The Children (July 23, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/children23jul14.shtml>

Gas Fracking Using Deep Underground Nukes Explains Giant Siberia Mystery Hole (July 15, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/giantholesiberia15jul14.shtml>

Comet Linear Meteor Shower Expected on May 24 2014 (May 19, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cometlinearmeteorshower19may14.shtml>

*** Important information; please read ~ This will effect everyone on the planet in a dramatic way ***

The Coming Magnetic Pole Reversal (May 11, 2014) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/magneticpolereversal11may14.shtml>

Extraterrestrial Intervention? Unprecedented Volume of Rain Falls in 24 Hour Period from Alabama to Maryland (May 6, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/remarkablerainfall06may14.shtml>

Be On The Look-Out For Unusal Rainbows by ZS Livingstone (Feb. 8, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/unusualrainbows08feb14.shtml>

Arecibo Interstellar Communications Hub (Jan. 20, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aricibointerstellarhub20jan14.shtml>

Tesla's Radiant Energy Hidden In Plain Sight by ZS Livingstone (Jan. 14, 2014)

Tesla's Radiant Energy Hidden In Plain Sight (Jan. 14, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/teslaradiaantenergy14jan14.shtml>

2013

Restocking the Oceans from Hundreds of Other Worlds (Dec. 23, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/restockingoceans23dec13.shtml>

Two Bombs Went Off Within Comet ISON (Nov. 29, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cometisonbombs29nov13.shtml>

Update on Comet Linear Nuking & Plans to Explode Comet ISON on Far Side of Sun (Oct. 27, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cometlinearandisonupdate27oct13.shtml>

Comet Linear Was Detonated with a Nuclear Device on Oct. 21, 2013 (Oct. 25, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cometlinear25oct13.shtml>

The Sept. 2013 Colorado Floods May Have Served a Higher Purpose (Oct. 14, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/coloradofloods14oct13.shtml>

In Praise of Tokyo Electric Power Company TEPCO (Oct. 3, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/tokyoelectricpower03oct13.shtml>

The Sun Goes Strangely Quiet (September 14, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/solarcalm14sep13.shtml>

Cymatic Ripples (Aug. 5, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cymaticripples05aug13.shtml>

Arsenic and Chickens (July 29, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/arsenicandchickens28jul13.shtml>

"Methane Disaster In Louisiana Worsens!" July 23, 2013
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/louisianamathanecoverstory23jul13.shtml>

Nuclear Fracking in Italy (July 21, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/italyfracking21jul13.shtml>

Stabilizing Consciousness (July 14, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/stabilizingconsciousness14jul13.shtml>

Japanese Video of 2011 Seismic Activity Reveals Active Role of Satellite Earthquake Machines Following 3/11 (May 4, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/japanartificalseismicattackrecord04may13.shtml>

Bully Bombings (April 20, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/bullybombings20apr13.shtml>

No Rhinoviruses Causing This Cold! (April 14, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/rhinovirusnot14apr13.shtml>

Drunvalo Is Caught Lying Again (re. Upcoming Magnetic Pole Shift) (April 3, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/drunvalomisdirection03apr13.shtml>

Earth's Magnetic Field Wobbles to the East (March 27, 2013) ***Extremely important information for all to read***
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/magneticfieldwobble27mar13.shtml>

Portal to a New Life (March 24, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/portalnewlife24mar13.shtml>

ZSL: No Natural Earthquakes Are Occuring in Pacific Ring of Fire ~ Indication of Portal Transition? (March 22 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/noearthquakespacificring22mar13.shtml>

Possible Major Earthquake or Volcano Erruption Event before March 23rd (Reply) (March 21, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/march21to23artificialquakes21mar13.shtml>

Mother Earth Is Expanding (March 15, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/motherearthexpanding15mar13.shtml>

Orgone Generators: Grounding Touchstones and Touchless Touch Pads (Feb. 11, 2013)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/orgonegenerators11feb13.shtml>

Bigger, Nastier Earthquake Machine Now in Operation (Feb. 8, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/biggerearthquakemachine08fab13.shtml>

Michael Jackson Became a Hero (Feb. 4, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/michaeljacksonhero02feb13.shtml>

Bubbles Upon Bubbles Upon Bubbles (Jan. 1, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/bubblesuponbubbles01jan13.shtml>

2012

Hurricane Sandy Artificial (Oct. 30, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hurricanesandyartificial30oct12.shtml>

Spy Satellite Fell From Orbit October 17, 2012 (Oct. 22, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/satellitefell22oct12.shtml>

Passionate Pinky (Sep. 11, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/passionatepinky11sep12.shtml>

The Frequency of Real Earthquakes is still Low (Sep. 2, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/infrequentnaturalearthquakes02sep121.shtml>

Moving Beyond The Pythagorean Matrix (Sep. 1, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/pythagoreanmatrix01sep12.shtml>

The Frequency & Intensity of Earthquakes Worldwide Have Dropped Dramatically
(August 25, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/earthquakeslessen25aug12.shtml>

Good News (August 12, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/goodnews12aug12.shtml>

Heat Under America (August 5, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/heatunderamerica05aug12.shtml>

Norm Bergrun: Ringmakers of Saturn (July 9, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/ringmakersofsaturn09jul12.shtml>

Using Nukes or Water, Fracking Is Fracking (May 22, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/fracking22may12.shtml>

Collapse of the Astral Realms (April 14, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/astralrealmcollapse14apr12.shtml>

Wrangel Island (April 8, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/wrangleisland08apr12.shtml>

Magnetic Torsion Fields Dampening Large Earthquakes (Feb. 8, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/magnetictorsiondampening08feb12.shtml>

Five Thousand Years of Climate Change (Jan. 21, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/fivethousandyearsclimatechange21jan12.shtml>

ACE and Brown Dwarf Stars (Jan. 11, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/ACEbrowndwarfstar11jan12.shtml>

Sylph Transporting Aetheric Coronal Elements (ACE) (Jan. 9, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphstransportingACE09jan12.shtml>

2011

The Great Wall of China & The Politics of 'Climate Change' by ZS Livingstone (Dec. 11, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/greatwallchina11dec11.shtml>

Tim Hicks Sees More Evidence of The Negative Astral Disintegrating (Dec. 7, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/demonrealms07dec11.shtml>

German New Medicine, Dr. R.G. Hamer (Oct. 26, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/drhamer26oct11.shtml>

Another Doomsday Scenario Blown (Oct. 16, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/doomsdayscenario16oct11.shtml>

Commentary on Interpretation of Revelations (Oct. 6, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/revelations06oct11.shtml>

Speaking Engagement (Sep. 14, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/speakingengagement14sep11.shtml>

Transmutation on the Ocean Bottom (June 20, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/transmutationocean20jun11.shtml>

Preventing another Joplin Missouri by ZS Livingstone (June 11, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/preventinganotherjoplin11jun11.shtml>

Replacing Nuclear Power Plants in Germany (May 30, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/germany nuclearenergyphaseout30may11.shtml>

Unnatural Water Spout Vortex Filmed Near Sydney Coast ~ ZS Livingstone (May 30,

2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sydneywatervortex30may11.shtml>

Doomsday Is So Hard To Schedule! (May 24, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/doomsdayschedule24may11.shtml>

Scalar Wave Weather Modification & The Effect of Chembusters (May 3, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/scalarwaveschembusters03may11.shtml>

There Is No Meltdown at Daiichi! by ZS Livingstone (April 10, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/japanphonymeltdownpsyops10apr11.shtml>

The Expanding Earth (April 4, 2011) Germany Spain Netherlands France...etc.

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/expandingearth04apr11.shtml#top>

Thailand (March 27, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/thailand27mar11.shtml>

Fear of Radiation is a Psi-Op by ZS Livingstone (March 23, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/radiationfearpsyops23mar11.shtml>

Japan is Developing Over Unity Power Generators by ZS Livingstone (March 17, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/japanoverunitygenerator17mar11.shtml>

Japan's Nuclear Reactor Hydrogen Explosions by ZS Livingstone (March 14, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/japanreactorexplussions14mar11.shtml>

Luminous Blob Emerges from Japan's Sakurajima Volcano on March 13, 2011

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/luminousblobvolcano18mar11.shtml>

The Unexplained Snow Circles of Gloucestershire, U.K. Dec. 2010 (Feb. 7, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/snowcirclesgloucestershire07feb11.shtml>

Solar Angels In The Corona Of The Sun (Feb. 1, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/solarangels01feb11.shtml>

Evidence of a Sylph's Death? (Jan. 30, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphdeath30jan11.shtml>

Mind Control Triggers, Miley Cyrus, & Satanic Hollywood (Jan. 25, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mindcontroltriggers25jan11.shtml>

What Is Killing The Birds And Fish? (Jan. 10, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/birdandfishweapon10jan11.shtml>

On the Passing of William Baumgartner ~ Free Energy Researcher, Walter Russell Associate (Jan. 8, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/williambaumgartnerpassing08jan11.shtml>

The Earth is Ringing Like A Bell (Jan. 4, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/earthringinglikebell04jan11.shtml>

2010

Hypnotism IS Black Magic (Dec. 20, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hypnotismblackmagic20dec10.shtml>

Mapping the Interior of the Earth (Dec. 1, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mappinginteriorearth01dec10.shtml>

Earth Is Being Shielded from Coronal Mass Ejections (Oct. 10, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cmebeingblocked10oct10.shtml>

Space Wars & a Familiar Battle Station (Oct. 3, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/spacewars03oct10.shtml>

The Hollow Earth (Aug. 18, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hollowearth18aug10.shtml>

Aetheric Ice Causing Fires In Russia (Aug. 15, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aethericicerussianfires15aug10.shtml>

That Is No Moon! (April 28, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/moonchemtrailbase28apr10.shtml>

Michigan Militia Raids by ZS Livingstone (March 28, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/militias28mar10.shtml>

Russian Nukes in Cuban Waters (March 21, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/deepwellnukes21mar10.shtml>

Observations while not attending the Vancouver 2010 Winter Olympics (March 5, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/vancouverolympics05mar10.shtml>

2009

Bigger Nukes Being Detonated At Greater Depths (Dec. 15, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/biggernukes15dec09.shtml>

A Brief History of Astral Psychic Parasitism (Nov. 28, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/astralpsychicparasitism28nov09.shtml>

Transmuting Flowers (Nov. 13, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/transmutingflowers13nov09.shtml>

Gateways to Satanism (Aug. 18, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/gatewaystosatanism18aug09.shtml>

Sylphs (July 16, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/slyphs16jul09.shtml>

Protests In Iran Capital 'Halted' (June 27, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/iranprotestshalted25jun09.shtml>

Wilber Seismograms Removed From IRIS Seismic Monitor Website (June 19, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/wilberseismogramsremoved19jun09.shtml>

North Korean Test Bomb or a Setup for War in Asia? (May 25, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/northkoreantestbombtrap25may09.shtml>

The Day The Earth Stood Still (May 3, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/dayearthstoodstill03may09.shtml>

Eight Nukes in Twenty-Three Hours: March-5-6, 2009 (Mar. 8, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/eightnukesin23hours08mar09.shtml>

There Is Structure Deep In The Earth By ZS Livingstone (March 1, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/deepstructure01mar09.shtml>

Representative Government (Jan. 26, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/representativegovernment26jan09.shtml>

2008

Nine Arctic Nukes Exploded in Eighteen Hours (Nov. 19, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/arcticnukes18nov08.shtml>

Magnetic Vortexes Are Preventing Earthquakes (Oct. 19, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/magneticvortexpreventquakes19oct08.shtml>

Atomic Energy? (July 21, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/atomicenergy21jul08.shtml>

Earth's Magnetic Field Reversal (July 18, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/earthmagfielddereversal18jul08.shtml>

Battle in the Skies Over Iowa (June 21, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/battleskiesoveriowa21jun08.shtml>

Woke Up at 3:30 AM (May 30, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/wokeup330am30may08.shtml>

DNA Activation Part 4, Spiritual Families (May 19, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/dnaactivation4part19may08.shtml>

DNA Activation Part 3, Renewal (March 23, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/danactivation3part23mar08.shtml>

Anastasia (Jan. 27, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/anastasia27jan08.shtml>

The Inconvenient Truth: The Sun Varies in Intensity (Jan. 20, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/inconvenienttruth20jan08.shtml>

Slim Spurling (Jan. 2, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/slimspurling02jan08.shtml>

2007

DNA Activation Part 2 (Nov. 10, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/danactivation2part09nov07.shtml>

ZS Livingstone Comments on 'Letter from the Philippines' (Oct. 16, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/responsetophilippineletter16oct07.shtml>

DNA Activation Part 1 (Oct. 8, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/dnaactivation08oct07.shtml>

All Mind Control Is Based On Hypnotism (Sept. 26, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hypnotismandmindcontrol26sep07.shtml>

The St. Michael Ley-line (August 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/stmichaelleyline03aug07.shtml>

The Metric System (June 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/metricsystem01jun07.shtml>

Update on the Dodecahedron Built in 2004 (May 14, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/updatedodecahedron14may07.shtml>

What Caused The 9/11 Steel To Melt? (March 31, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/causeof911steelmelt31mar07.shtml>

High Fructose Corn Syrup (Mar. 7, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/highfructosecornsyrup07mar07.shtml>

Coming Ice Age? (Mar. 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/iceage03mar07.shtml>

Caligastia Website by ZS Livingstone (Feb. 18, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/caligastaandurantiabook14feb07.shtml>

Sylph-killing Solvents, Comet McNaught & HAARPing the Arctic (Feb. 11, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphkillingsolvents11feb07.shtml>

Decoding the Message of the Pulsars -book review (Feb. 5, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/decodingmessagepulsars05feb07.shtml>

Overcoming Tavistock by ZS Livingstone (Jan. 27, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/overcomingtavistock27jan07.shtml>

When The HAARP-Gales Blow (Jan. 6, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/haarpgales05jan07.shtml>

The Rise And Fall Of Continents (Jan. 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/riseandfallcontinents02jan07.shtml>

2006

Mayan Civilization (Dec. 30, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mayancivilization30dec06.shtml>

What Resides At Depth? (Dec. 3, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/whatresidesatdepth03dec06.shtml>

Hawaiian Chain (Nov. 6, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hawaiianchain06nov06.shtml>

Elementals in a Sandbox (Oct. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/elementalsinsandbox15oct06.shtml>

The Spiritual Process Leading To The Discovery Of Aetheric Ice (Oct. 8, 2006) Spain
Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/ethericicespiritualprocess07oct06.shtml>

Nuke Under The Gulf of Mexico 9/10/2006 (Sep. 14, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/nukegulfmexico14sep06.shtml>

The United States Of A Miracle (August 26, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/unitedstatesmiracle26aug06.shtml>

Dr. B's (Batmanghelid) Water and Sea Salt Cure (Aug. 19, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/waterandseasaltcure19aug06.shtml>

Cyclone Saomai (Aug. 13, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cyclonesaomai13aug06.shtml>

Marko Pogacnik (July 30, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/markopogacnik30jul06.shtml>

Ho'oponopono by Joe Vitale (July 25, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hooponopono25jul06.shtml>

Cloudships in the Shuswap (July 8, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cloudshipsinshuswap08jul06.shtml>

Pinning Down a Rattlesnake (June 17, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/pinningdownrattlesnake17jun06.shtml>

Seven League Boots (June 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sevenleagueboots09jun06.shtml>

Some Observations on Recent Chemtrail Activity (June 4, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/recentchemtrailactivity04jun06.shtml>

Ghost Whisperer (May 8, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/ghostwhisperer08may06.shtml>

More Evidence of Ionization Beam Activity in British Columbia (April 26, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/moredisruptorbeamactivity26apr06.shtml>

Disrupter Beam Over Mount Ida British Columbia (April 22, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/disrupterbeam22apr06.shtml>

Two Crows Remain (April 4, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/twocrowsremain04apr06.shtml>

Tesla Coils (Mar. 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/teslacoils09mar06.shtml>

Ode To The Rom (Feb. 14, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/odetorom14feb06.shtml>

Al Gray's Agnihotra (Feb. 10, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/agnihotraash10feb06.shtml>

Report on Xee-A Twelve Website (Jan. 28, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/xeeatwelvewebsite28jan06.shtml>

Blasting (Jan. 15, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/blasting15jan06.shtml>

The Canadian Election, January 23, 2006 (Jan. 3, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/canadianelections03jan06.shtml>

2005

Book Review: The Mycenaeans (Dec. 23, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mycenaeanbookreview23dec05.shtml>

Art Bell's Fuelless Tesla Generator (Dec. 17, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/fuellessteslagenerator17dec05.shtml>

Aetheric Coronal Elements Part 5-Hollow Earth, Hollow Nibiru (Dec. 7, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aethericcoronalelementsE07dec05.shtml>

Possible Scenario Regarding The Columbia River (Dec. 5, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/columbiariversscenario05dec05.shtml>

Aetheric Coronal Elements, Part 4- Inextinguishable Lamps (Nov. 27, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aethericcoronalelementsD27nov05.shtml>

Aetheric Coronal Elements, Part 3-Hidden in Plain Sight (Nov. 15, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aethericcoronalelementsC15nov05.shtml>

Aetheric Coronal Elements, Part 2-Coronal Mass Ejections (Nov. 12, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aethericcoronalelementsB12nov05.shtml>

Aetheric Coronal Elements, Part 1-The Solar Furnace (Nov. 9, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aethericcoronalelements09nov05.shtml>

Hurricane Energy (Nov. 6, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hurricaneenergy06nov05.shtml>

HAARP Caused Earthquakes (Oct. 23, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/haarpcausedearthquakes23oct05.shtml>

Hurricane Wilma Went From One To Category Five In Eighteen Hours! (Oct. 20, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hurricanwilma20oct05.shtml>

Oil in Alberta (Oct. 1, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/oilinalberta01oct05.shtml>

Ophelia's Reduction to Tropical Storm (Sep. 11, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hurricaneopheliareduction10sep05.shtml>

Katrina & Negative Leylines (Sep. 5, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/katrinacuttingleylines05sep05.shtml>

Katrina & New Orleans -A Government Operation (Sep. 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/neworleansslaughter02sep05.shtml>

The Insurance Companies Cannot Cover Katrina's Losses (Sep. 1, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/katrinainsurancecoverage01sep05.shtml>

The Earth Is Like A Soap Bubble (August 12, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/earthlikesoadbubble12aug05.shtml>

Spain's Extreme Drought & The Connection to Trees (August 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/spainsextremedrought02aug05.shtml>

John Rawlings Rees, Jose Delgado, and Mind Control (August 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/reesdelgadoandmindcontrol02aug05.shtml>

Madi Nolan (July 31, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/madinolan31jul05.shtml>

Chemtrail Activity Down in North America (July 28, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/chemtrailactivitydown28jul05.shtml>

Canadians "Lose" The North Pole! (July 26, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/canadianslosethenorthpole26jul05.shtml>

Climbing The East Peak Of Mount Ida (British Columbia) on July 7 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/climbingeastpeakmtida08jul05.shtml>

Mount Ida (British Columbia) Is About To Go "Sonic" (June 30, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mtidagoingsonic30jun05.shtml>

Chemtrails, Malaria, Slyphs, & the Netherlands (June 22, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/malariaovernetherlands22jun05.shtml>

Recent Chemtrail Spraying Abatement (in some areas) & Elemental Efforts (June 22, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/chemtrailabatmentandelementalactivity22jun05.shtml>

Mount Ida (British Columbia) is "Crying" (June 5, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mountidaBCCrying05jun05.shtml>

Benjamin Creme & Maitreya (June 1, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/benjamincreme01jun05.shtml>

Sinking of U.S. Navy Aircraft Carrier in Indian Ocean to Trigger War with Iran? (May 27, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/aircraftcarriersinkingindianocean20may05.shtml>

Sylphs Do Battle Against Chemtrails over Costa Mesa-May 13, 2005 (May 23, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/commentarybattleovercostamesa23may05.shtml>

Crop Circles Decoded (May 10, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cropcirclesdecoded10may05.shtml>

Victory in Europe (VE Day) 60th Anniversary (May 8, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/veday08may05.shtml>

The 'Operators' (May 1, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/operators01may05.shtml>

The Pope's Armada (Apr. 23, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/popesarmada23apr05.shtml>

Magnetic Reversals From Mount Ida, British Columbia (Apr. 17, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mtidamagreversals17apr05.shtml>

Eight States In Fifteen Days, Part Six (Apr. 13, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/eightstates15daysF13apr05.shtml>

Eight States In Fifteen Days, Part Five (Apr. 11, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/eightstates15daysE11apr05.shtml>

Eight States In Fifteen Days, Part Four (Apr. 11, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/eightstates15daysD11apr05.shtml>

Eight States In Fifteen Days, Part Three (Apr. 10, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/eightstates15daysC10apr05.shtml>

Eight States In Fifteen Days, Part Two (Apr. 9, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/eightstates15daysB09apr05.shtml>

Eight States In Fifteen Days, Part One (Apr. 8, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/eightstates15days08apr05.shtml>

The "Operators" Are Helping The Earth (Mar. 11, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/operatorshelpingearth11mar05.shtml>

Mount Ida British Columbia Vortex (Mar. 3, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mountidabcvortex03mar05.shtml>

Oregon Vortex, July 1964 (Mar. 2, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/oregonvortex02mar05.shtml>

He Holds The Whole World In His Hands (Feb. 23, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/holdsworldinhands23feb05.shtml>

Two Degrees Change in the Earth's Magnetic Field, Part 1- 3 (Feb. 20-22, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/twodegrees20feb05.shtml>

Tenebrae Gloom (Feb. 15, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/tenebraegloom15feb05.shtml>

Failed Genocide Plots & DNA Accomodation (Feb. 15, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/failedgenocideplots15feb05.shtml>

Sirius Is Turquoise? (Feb. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/siriusisturquoise10feb05.shtml>

Ancient DOR Conditions On The Planet (Feb. 5, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/ancientdorconditions05feb05.shtml>

Three Sylphs Killed Today (Jan. 30, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/threesylphskilled30jan05.shtml>

Sylphs Forced to Contend with the Madness of Militarists (Jan. 25, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/madnessofmilitarists26jan05.shtml>

Tropical Punch (Jan. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/tropicalpunch21jan05.shtml>

2004

Amchitka (Dec. 5, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/amchitka05dec04.shtml>

Merchants of Grain (Nov. 24, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/merchantsofgrain24nov04.shtml>

USAF Has Developed Effective Method For Defeating Sylphs (Nov. 22, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/usafdefeatingsylphs22nov04.shtml>

Parallel Universes & The Suppression of Ether Physics (Nov. 19, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/paralleluniverses19nov04.shtml>

Cloud-Buster Number Seven (Nov. 12, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/cbseven11nov04.shtml>

Stopping/Nullifying Nuclear Explosions From The Aetheric Realms (Oct. 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/nullifyingnuclearexplosions26oct04.shtml>

Sylphs and Hurricanes (Oct. 10, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/SylphsandHurricanes10oct04.shtml>

Beaming Subliminal Messages: Mind Control Now 'On The Air', Sept. 25, 2004 (Sep. 26, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/mindcontrolequipturnedon25sep04.shtml>

Hurricane Ivan & Underground Bases (Sep. 17, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/hurricaneivansoakbases17sep04.shtml>

The Sylphs Are Working Hard (Aug. 23, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsworkinghard23aug04.shtml>

The Orgonite Dodecahedron (Aug. 5, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/OrgoniteDodecahedron28jul04.shtml>

Sylphs Say The Atmosphere Is Expanding, Part Two (July 17, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/atmosphereisexpanding2part17jul04.shtml>

Sylphs Transmute Chemtrails in Skies Over Irvine, California (July 11, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsandirvinesky11jul04.shtml>

Sylphs Say The Atmosphere Is Expanding (July 6, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/atmosphereisexpanding05jul04.shtml>

Dragons in the Sky (June 27, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/dragonsinthesky27jun04.shtml>

Sylphs Do Battle Above The Green Line (June 27, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsbattleabovegreenline27jun04.shtml>

Radio Frequency IDentification (RFID) (June 16, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/RFIDed16jun04.shtml>

Re: June 12, 2004 Slyph Photographed by Ken Adachi (June 16, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/june12slyphphoto16jun04.shtml>

The Sylphs Are Angry (June 14, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsareangry14jun04.shtml>

Meteor on June 3 2004?
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/meterojune3question11jun04.shtml>

Sylphs Transmute Chemtrails (June 6, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphstransmutechemtrails06jun04.shtml>

Sylphs Are Very Concerned (May 24, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsconcerned24may04.shtml>

Meditation on an Air Fern (May 11, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/meditationaifern11may04.shtml>

More on Magnetic Pole Reversal (Apr. 28, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/magneticpolereversal28apr04.shtml>

Slyph Births (Apr. 14, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphbirths14apr04.shtml>

Fluoride-less Toothpaste (Apr. 5, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/fluoridetoothpaste05apr04.shtml>

Sylphs Of The Gas Giants (Mar. 23, 2004) Spain Netherlands France...etc.
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphsgasgiants23mar04.shtml#top>

Commanding and Demanding (Mar. 21, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/commandinganddemanding21mar04.shtml>

War Breaks out at a Peace Rally! (Mar. 20, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/waratpeacerally20mar04.shtml>

Biotic Generation Of Oil (Mar. 20, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/bioticgenerationofoil20mar04.shtml>

Moving to Canada (Mar. 17, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/movingtocanada17mar04.shtml>

The Train Bombing in Madrid (Mar. 13, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/madridtrainbombing12mar04.shtml>

Remote Viewers Concerned About Micro Nukes (Mar. 12, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/micronukeconcerns12mar04.shtml>

Micro Nukes (Mar. 5, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/micronukes05mar04.shtml>

"The Corporation" (Mar. 4, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/corporationmovie04mar04.shtml>

The Bird Flu Vaccine (Feb. 10, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/birdfluvaccine10feb04.shtml>

No Nukes in Space (Jan. 29, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/nonukesinspace29jan04.shtml>

Victorian Era Mind Control (Jan. 8, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/victoriaeramindcontrol08jan04.shtml>

2003

Shuswap Lake (Dec. 14, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/ShuswapLake14dec03.shtml>

Project Orion (Dec. 8, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/projectorion08dec03.shtml>

Magnetic Pole Reversal (Nov. 22, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/magpolereversal22nov03.shtml>

Killing the Anunnaki (Oct. 23, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/killingannunaki23oct03.shtml>

Obesity (Oct. 12, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/obesity12oct03.shtml>

The Secret History -Written by Procopius circa 550 AD (Sep. 14, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/secrethistoryofprocopius14sep03.shtml>

Dear Concerned Ionospheric Physicist (Sep. 7, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/dearionosphericphysicist07sep03.shtml>

UN Building in Baghdad (Aug. 21, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/UNbaghdadbombing21aug03.shtml>

The Great Blackout Scam Revisited (Aug. 21, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/replytorappoportonblackout21aug03.shtml>

The Dead Sea Scrolls (Aug. 13, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/deadseascrolls13aug03.shtml>

Money and the Soul's Desires (July 19, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/moneyandsouldesires19jul03.shtml>

Selling Red Roses to the UN (July 16, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sellingredroses16jul03.shtml>

OAH SPE (July 10, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/oahspe10jul03.shtml>

The Green Lantern (June 17, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/greenlantern17jun03.shtml>

Hewers of Wood, Drawers of Water (May 22, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/HewersofWood22may03.shtml>

Universal Planet Movers (May 16, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/universalplanetmovers16may03.shtml>

Salmon and Sasquatches (May 5, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/salmonandsasquatches05may03.shtml>

Questions About Slyphs (April 14, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/moreonslyphs14apr03.shtml>

Sol Cruiser (Feb. 21, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/solcruiser21feb03.shtml>

Michael Jackson (Feb. 19, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/michaeljackson19feb03.shtml>

Gala Phaen Dome (Jan. 22, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslgalaphaandome22jan03.shtml>

2002

What the Sylphs told me about 1930's AM Radio (Nov. 22, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/sylphs1930radio22nov02.shtml>

Nibiru (Planet X) (Nov. 13, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/nibiru13nov02.shtml>

Mysteries of the Amazon (Nov. 5, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslmysteriesofamazon05nov02.shtml>

Stature (Oct. 19, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslstature19oct02.shtml>

Isaiah Dialogue (Oct. 17, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslisaiahdialogue17oct02.shtml>

Money, a Belief System (Oct. 15, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslmoneybeliefsystem15oct02.shtml>

Volcanoes & Planetary Ley-lines (Oct. 7, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslplanetaryleyline07oct02.shtml>

Thunderbirds and Rolling Thunder (Oct. 1, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslthunderbirdsandrollingthunder01oct02.shtml>

Where Is The Energy Coming From? (Sept. 30, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslwhereisenergycomingfrom30sep02.shtml>

Sylphs and Those Who Play Golf in The Rain (Sept. 29, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslsylphsandgolfinginrain29sep02.shtml>

The Sleeping Lion (Sept. 28, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslasleepinglion28sep02.shtml>

Etheric Ice's Influence on Climate and Weather (Sept. 27, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslethericiceinfluence27sep02.shtml>

Round Stones and Cement Cloud Busters (Sept. 25, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslroundstonesandcementcbs25sep02.shtml>

Letter to Don and Carol Croft (Sept. 23, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zsllettertodonandcarolcroft23sep02.shtml>

Thermophotovoltaics (Sept. 19, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslthermophotovoltaics19sep02.shtml>

Ode to Wingmaker (Sept. 22, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslodetowingmakers22sep02.shtml>

The Hiram Key (Sept. 18, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslthehiramkey18sep02.shtml>

A Beautiful Mind (Sept. 18, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslabeautifulmind18sep02.shtml>

Etheric Ice (Sept. 16, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslethericice16sep02.shtml>

Four Crows Remain (Sept. 12, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslfourcrowsremain12sep02.shtml>

Wentworth Croft Chem Buster (Sept. 10, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslwentworthcroftchembuster10sep02.shtml>

The One Kilometer Tall "Cloud-Buster" (Sept. 7, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslonekilometercloudbuster7sep02.shtml>

Whales, Dolphins, Manatees, & More (Sept. 4, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslwhalesdolphinsmanatees04sep02.shtml>

HHgs in Vancouver B.C. (Aug. 15, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslhhgsinvancouver15aug02.shtml>

More Speed of Light Connumdrums (Aug. 14, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslmorespeedoflightconnumdrums14aug02.shtml>

The Speed of Light (Aug. 11, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslthespeedoflight12aug02.shtml>

Signs (Crop Circles) (Aug. 11, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslsigns11aug02.shtml>

Mercury (Aug. 10, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslmercury10aug02.shtml>

C. Louis Kervran (July 23, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslclouiskervran23jul02.shtml>

U.S. Air Force versus Wingmakers (July 17, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslusafversuswingmakers17jul02.shtml>

Who Makes Crop Circles? (July 15, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslwhomakescropcircles15julo2.shtml>

Crop Circles in Germany (July 13, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/zslcropcirclesgermany13jul02.shtml>

© Copyright 2002-2017 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold

Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

David Brandt

From Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/db/index.shtml>
June 23, 2007

Google Translator: Convert English into 51 Different Languages
<http://translate.google.com/?prev=hp#sl|en|>

I've decided to install a new subsection of this web site devoted to the comments and observations of David Brandt. I'll present more information about his life and background in the near future. For the time being, take a look at what he has to say. I think you'll find his writing both interesting and thought provoking....Ken

David has his own blog: [http:// www.innervisionnow.net](http://www.innervisionnow.net)

Commentary from David Brandt

Suppressed Pioneers of New Knowledge (April 16, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/suppressedpioneers15apr09.shtml>

Assisting Others to Awaken (Mar. 31, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/assistingotherstoawaken30mar09.shtml>

Increased Chemtrail Spraying & the Satanic "X" (Mar. 11, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/increasedchemtrails11mar09.shtml>

Vaccines and Autism (July 29, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/vaccinesandautism29jul08.shtml>

Building Up the Bioenergetic Body (April 18, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/buildingbioenergeticbod18apr08.shtml>

A Profoundly Simple Question (April 13, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/simplequestion13apr08.shtml>

HD Conversion (April 13, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/hdconversion13apr08.shtml>

Piecing the Puzzles Together (April 2, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/piecingpuzzlettogether02apr08.shtml>

Music as Therapy (March 18, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/musicastherapy18mar08.shtml>

Three Great Teachers (March 17, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/threegreatteachers17mar08.shtml>

Unlimited Possibilities & the Learning Journey of Life (Nov. 26, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/inspiredfuture27nov07.shtml>

Jockeying for Rank in the Lower Astral (Nov. 26, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/lowerastralrankjockeying26nov07.shtml>

The Perfect Scam (Nov. 11, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/perfectscam10nov07.shtml>

Chemtrails and Mind/Mood Manipulation (Oct. 4, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/chemtrailsandSWT04oct07.shtml>

The Multi-Universe (Oct. 4, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/multiverse04oct07.shtml>

The Truth Within Us (Sep. 5, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/ethericattacktactics05sep07.shtml>

Astral Encounter, Aura Openings & TV's Effect on Children (July 29, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/astralencounter29jul07.shtml>

"Old" Technology (July 23, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/oldtechnology23jul07.shtml>

Opening the Gates of Awareness (July 15, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/gatesofawareness15jul07.shtml>

Positive Message for the Days Ahead (June 28, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/positivemessageamidstorm28jun07.shtml>

Atlantis and Other Observations (June 25, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/db/atlantisobservations25jun07.shtml>

Beliefs, Truths, & Balance (June 23, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/davidbrandtbeliefsandtruth16jun07.shtml>

Some Observations on the Cult of Technology (June 23, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/davidbrandtobservations23jun07.shtml>

© Copyright 2007-2009 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert

James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
 Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
 Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
 Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
 CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
 Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
 War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
 Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
 Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
 Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
 Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Letters to The Editor
 Global Warming

A Colossal Hoax Designed to Further Enrich NWO Globalists

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
 FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
 FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey
 FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

"The IPCC review process is totally flawed. ... The scientific basis for the Kyoto Protocol is grossly inadequate."

Dr. Hendrik Tennekes, director emeritus of the Royal Meteorological Institute of the Netherlands in 2005

"The Fourth Report of the IPCC [Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change] might just as well decree the suppression of all climatology textbooks, and replace them in our schools with press communiqués. ... Day after day, the same mantra - that 'the Earth is warming up' - is churned out in all its forms. As 'the ice melts' and 'sea level rises' the Apocalypse looms ever nearer! Without realizing it, or perhaps without wishing to, the

average citizen in bamboozled, lobotomized, and lulled into mindless acceptance. ... Non-believers in the greenhouse scenario are in the position of those long ago who doubted the existence of God ..".

- Marcel Leroux (from What is Wrong with the IPCC? by Hans Labohm)

"It is a blatant lie put forth in the media that makes it seem there is only a fringe of scientists who don't buy into anthropogenic global warming." Said U.S. Government atmospheric scientist Stanley B. Goldenberg,

In the past year, more than 650 scientists from around the world have expressed their doubts. That's 12 times the number of UN IPCC global warming alarmists. America and the World's 'death knell' – The Green Campaign (June 6, 2009)

The great global warming swindle - Full version documentary

[Editor's Note:Feb. 3, 2007. Currently, we are being bombarded with a torrent of propaganda titled "Global Warming" Every TV and radio news broadcast, every TV talk show that touches on politics, every radio talk show, every major news stand magazine and newspaper are singing in almost perfect unison: "The Sky is Falling Unless We Do Something Soon about Global Warming"!

I just spoke on the phone yesterday with Dr. John Coleman (not the weather channel John Coleman seen in the video below), author of The Tavistock Institute of Human Relations: Shaping the Moral, Cultural, Political, and Economic Decline of the United States of America. He vigorously concurred that the 'Global Warming' blitz is a classic Tavistock propaganda campaign of the highest priority. Apparently, no effort or amount of money or 'expert scientific opinion' is being spared to bring us this 'inconvenient truth' so that we might all become convinced that the story line laid out by the propagandists is true, and therefore we must acquiesce to the new "regulations" or laws that will be set in place to "prevent the catastrophes that will surely ensue if we don't curb Global Warming". I've been hearing some of the most absurd and ludicrous statements over the radio from Global Warming 'experts' concerning the dire "consequences" that will follow within 50-100 years if we don't follow their recommendations to 'put the brakes on Global Warming'. It's an insult to the intelligence of every human being on this planet to accept this unbridled hokum from those who posture themselves as 'leading academic scientists' and authorities on this subject (read Rockefeller/Rothchild-purchased and bribed {grant recipients} 'talking heads').

I'll be posting articles here which will dissect and expose the misdirection, deceit, and false conclusions being promoted by Global Warming promoters. If you find articles, blogs, or forums which address the Global Warming deception, please forward them to me for possible inclusion here.

Update, March 1, 2007 I'm being sent many excellent articles debunking the Global Warming myth, but two scholarly masterpieces written by Christopher Monckton (3rd

Viscount, Monckton of Brenchley) and published on November 5 and November 12, 2006 in The Sunday Telegraph (London) laid bare Al Gore's truth twisting and deceptive claims with devastating effect. Gore was sufficiently stung that he felt compelled to reply to the Monckton charges in the November 19 edition of the newspaper (see below).

The November 5, 2006 Sunday Telegraph article by Monckton was titled Climate Chaos? Don't Believe it. Within the article, there is a link to a scholarly (and well documented) 40 page summary aptly titled Apocalypse Cancelled (<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Apocalypse-Cancelled-5-November-2006-Sunday-Telegraph-Christopher-Monckton.pdf>) that eviscerates the entire Global Warming hoax using the very thing that Gore claims underpins the Global Warming thesis-scientific data. (<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/graphics/2006/11/05/warm-refs.pdf>)

Gore responded to Monckton's articles with a rebuttal published in The Sunday Telegraph on November 19, 2006. Christopher Monckton in turn responded to every word of Gore's rebuttal-statement by statement- with yet another stinging refutation of Gore's pathetic calumny and indifference to the truth with Gore Gored (<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Gore-Gored-19-November-2006-Sunday-Telegraph-Christopher-Monckton.pdf>) published on November 21, 2006. . .Ken Adachi].

30,000 Scientists Worldwide Challenge Al Gore's Global Warming Fraud, but Can't Be Heard or Seen Anywhere on Controlled Mainstream Media

Originally broadcasted March 8, 2007 on British Channel 4

The Great Global Warming Swindle

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=D-m09IKtYT4>

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/globalwarming13sep06.shtml#top>

September 13, 2006

Global Warming: A Colossal Hoax Designed to Further Enrich NWO Globalists (Sep. 13, 2006)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<http://tinyurl.com/goahd74>

September 13, 2006

Subject: global warming
From: Lorna
Date: Wed, September 13, 2006
To: Ken Adachi

Could you help me locate any info about global warming? What I am looking for is to find info about locations that will be affected because of the global warming and all the water rising onto land. And the locations in the world and especially in Canada and the States that could potentially be in damage maybe?

Thanks
UNITY

Lorna

Subject: Re: global warming
From: Ken Adachi <Editor>
Date: Thu, September 14, 2006
To: Lorna

Hi Lorna,

"Global Warming" is a psychological operation, a "Psy-ops", to condition the public to believe that we are going to be in a lot of trouble in the near future if we don't take steps "X,Y, & Z", and do it quickly. Those "steps" are what the Illuminati want us to follow so they can further consolidate their control over our lives-and still make a ton of money in the process.

And from the Nobel Prize for B.S., we have his bloviousness:
Who can have doubt, when this guy says it's so?

Currently, former vice president Al Gore is one of the leading baton twirlers in this parade, but you have a small army of propaganda peddlers out there who are working day and night to "sell" this 'Inconvenient Truth'.

The "Global Warming" promotion campaign is very much in the same propaganda vein as the 'peak oil' campaign, formerly headed up by CIA family alumni Michael Ruppert (who has now fled the country apparently), and discussed at length on our 'Peak Oil' index page.

They keep on pounding at these propaganda themes in order to get you to

SUBCONSCIOUSLY accept them as true. That's why these lying jackals continuously employ words like "truth", "true", "honest", "sincere", etc., while they are lying through their teeth. Bush, Rice, Rumsfeld, Cheney, Gore, Clinton, etc., do it ALL the time; pathological liars, one and all of course, but Tavistock-trained pathological liars.

They use television 'documentary' production companies like WGBH in Boston (Nova) or Frontline to manufacture these 'truths'. Their productions are very well done and to the unknowledgeable and naive, they appear VERY convincing and persuasive, but if you had the advantage of a good education and have learned to think on your own, you can discern the carefully crafted distortions and fabrications that they weave into these propaganda productions. Recently, I saw a program on public TV called "Building on Ground Zero". It's the second so-called 'documentary' that I've seen on TV that pretends to explain how the World Trade Center towers collapsed. The program made a mockery of physics and real-world science, all the while using "experts" who claim to speak for science! It was a continuous lie from beginning to end. It included wonderful computer graphics and simulations, of course, but it was a fanciful load of horse manure all the same.

Somewhere between the mid 70's and mid 80's, they were continuously hammering away at a similar propaganda theme which claimed that chlorinated hydrocarbons (CFC, chlorinated fluoro-carbons), such as freon, were responsible for creating huge "holes" in the ozone layer. We heard this from 'documentary' productions companies and politicians alike for at least ten years.

The story was utterly untrue and was in fact concocted by Tavistock. Big Illuminati chemical companies like Dupont (one of the top 13 Illuminati families) made an awful lot of money selling the expensive substitute chemical which was used to replace the far less costly freon refrigerant. Of course, you had to replace the freon in every sort of refrigeration and air conditioning system in existence because it was mandated by law. These laws were passed because, after ten years of propaganda hammering, everyone simply KNEW that CFCs caused the hole in the ozone layer!

I recognize that there is physical evidence of the warming of the polar regions, Alaska, etc. Some people will argue that it's a normal fluctuation cycle that the earth has gone through many times before. My own suspicion is that they are using secret technology to create the atmospheric warming over polar regions. HAARP is an obvious one, but I'm sure there are other secret systems that we know nothing about.

If there is coastal flooding in coming years due to melting ice caps, it won't happen suddenly and give you a tidal wave effect. It will be very gradual and you'll have plenty of time to relocate to higher ground. I wouldn't worry so much. It's mostly hype.

Sincerely, Ken

On-line Videos Exposing Global Warming as a Hoax

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 1 of 5
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fr5O1HsTVgA> (9mins, 47 secs)

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 2 of 5
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=fD6VBLIWmCI>

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 3 of 5
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=gZS2eIRkcR0>

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 4 of 5
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dIbTJ6mhCqk>

Global Warming Doomsday Called Off Part 5 of 5
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=v2XALmrq3ro>

Overweight, Naive, Brainwashed Young Woman "Debates" Pat Buchanan on Global Warming (Nov. 5, 2007)
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=z14hR6q3FDY> (6 mins, 37 secs)

Dr. Arthur Robinson on the Myth of Global Warming (Nov. 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/drArthurRobinson02nov07.shtml>

The Great Global Warming Swindle (British documentary)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globalwarmingswindledocumentary18sep07.shtml>

John Stossel Deflates the Gore/IPCC Global Warming 'Consensus'
http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=_FI0U5JOtoo (7 minutes)

Senator James Inhofe debunks the science in Al Gore's movie
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=0VgdYJWdhRw> (4 mins, 41 secs)

Senator James Inhofe on the Global Warming Scam
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GFjMeFaBS7w> (8 mins, 58 secs)

Alex Jones - The Global Warming Scam
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=kb9aA8JL0VI>

The Global Warming Hoax
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lo-Tb7vTamY>

Global Warming, An Unsettled Science
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PMQH5aa5Q0s>

Global WArming Opportunities

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=BURDqZVdKAc>

Blogs

Global Warming and Climate Change, Where do you stand? (courtesy of Andy)
www.discussglobalwarming.com

Web Sites Devoted to Debunking the Global Warming Hoax

International Climate and Environmental Change Assessment Project (ICECAP) Nov. 11, 2007
<http://www.icecap.us/>

Per Strandberg in Norway Compares Greenhouse Global Warming Theory Against Real Science (Nov. 3, 2007)
<http://www.global-warming-and-the-climate.com/>

293 Articles Debunking the Global Warming Hoax from the World Natural Health Organization (Nov. 12, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/GWdebunkingarticlesatWNHO12nov07.shtml>

Related Articles

The Great Wall of China & The Politics of 'Climate Change' by ZS Livingstone (Dec. 11, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/greatwallchina11dec11.shtml>

Amy Goodman & Global Warming Promotion (Dec. 8, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmanglobalwarming08dec11.shtml>

America and the World's 'death knell' – The Green Campaign (June 6, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greendeception22apr09.shtml>

A Cornucopia of up-to-date linked articles exposing the entire Global Warming con The Global Warming Hoax from the World Natural Health Organization (Feb. 9, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/wnhoglobalwarminghoaxpage09feb09.shtml>

'Global Warming' Greenhouse Theory Disproved 100 Years Ago (Feb. 7, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/greenhouseeffectdisproved03feb09.shtml>

"Rooster Nest" Strikes back re: "Join me in solving the climate crisis" from Oct. 18 (Dec. 7, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/roosternestandglowbalwarming18oct08.shtml>

"Join me in solving the climate crisis" (Oct. 18, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/roosternestandglobalwarming18oct08.shtml>

Ice Caps Melting? (or More Pumped Hysteria from the Global-Warming Cons?) July 5, 2008

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/meltingicecaps03jul08.shtml>

Relax, the Planet is Fine by Linda Frum (Exposing the Global Warming Hoax) April 1, 2008

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/frumrelax21apr07.shtml>

The Inconvenient Truth: The Sun Varies in Intensity by ZS Livingstone (Jan. 20, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/zsl/inconvenienttruth20jan08.shtml>

Who Are The Biggest Nurturers Of The Global Warming Scam? Bar Attorneys (Dec. 7, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/biggestnurturerslawyers07dec07.shtml>

Chemtrails & Global Warming (Dec. 2, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chemtrailsandglobalwarming02dec07.shtml>

What is Wrong with the IPCC? by Hans Labohm (Nov. 11, 2007)

http://scienceandpublicpolicy.org/images/stories/papers/other/Labohm-What_is_wrong_with_the_IPCC.pdf

Weather Channel Founder: Global Warming 'Greatest Scam in History' (Nov. 10, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/greatestcamever10nov07.shtml>

Harvard Paper Calls Al Gore a Hypocrite

<http://newsbusters.org/blogs/noel-sheppard/2007/11/06/harvard-paper-calls-al-gore-hypocrite>

Diagnosing Al Gore: Truth in the Balance (Nov. 2, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/gilderdiagnosingAlGore02nov07.shtml>

Global Warming ~ A Hidden Cause? by Carol Webb (Nov. 1, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/carolwebbGWhiddencause01nov07.shtml>

Global Warming: Man-Made or Natural? by Dr. S. Fred Singer (Nov. 1, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/singerGWmanmadeornatural30jun2007.shtml>

Global Warming, Increasing Solar Output, and the Sagittarius Dwarf Galaxy (Sep. 21, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/sunglobalwarmingandsagittarius21sep07.shtml>

The Global Warming Diversion (May 15, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/bahrglobalwarmingdiversion15may07.shtml>

Green Lies and Amazing Truths (April 20, 2007)
<http://www.cuttingedge.org/articles/db089.htm>

Al Gore's Global Warming Propaganda film Opposed by UK Parents in New Forest (April 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/gorefilmfindsoppositionfromUKparents19apr07.shtml>

Eric Hufschmid's Expose of Al Gore and his Global Warming Dog & Pony Show (March 18, 2007)
<http://www.erichufschmid.net/Global-warming/Global-warming.html>

Global Warming Replaces 9/11 As Justification To Do Anything (Mar. 13, 2007)
<http://www.prisonplanet.com/articles/march2007/130307doanything.htm>

Global Warming 'Consensus' Is Unanimous: Gore Tells Lies (Mar. 13, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/globalwarmingconsensus13mar07.shtml>

Gore and The Great Luddite Hoax of 2007 By Lyndon H. LaRouche, Jr.(Mar. 9, 2007)
http://www.larouchepub.com/eiw/public/2007/2007_10-19/2007-10/pdf/04_710_feat.pdf

Al Gore's 'Scientific' Media Study Isn't Scientific (Mar. 2, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/goremediastudynotscientific02mar07.shtml>

Mars Melt Hints at Solar, Not Human, Cause for Warming, Scientist Says (Feb. 28, 2007)
<http://news.nationalgeographic.com/news/2007/02/070228-mars-warming.html>

Al Gore's An Inconvenient Truth One-sided, Misleading, Exaggerated, Speculative, Wrong (Feb. 28, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/algoreInconvenientTruthreviewed28sep06.shtml>

Global Warmers Getting Desperate By E. Ralph Hostetter (Feb. 26, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/globalwarmersgettingdesperate22feb07.shtml>

Who's Lying? A Simple Tale Of Unbiased Global Warming Facts (Feb. 24, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/whoslying24feb07.shtml>

The Fraud of Global Warming: True CO2 Record Buried Under Gore (Feb. 24, 2007)
http://educate-yourself.org/glw/0223_inconvenient_gore.pdf

Global Warming In A Climate Of Ignorance (Feb. 21, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/climateofignorance221feb07.shtml>

Climatology Ph.D Says Global Warming "Doesn't Exist" (Feb. 16, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globalwarmingdeception05feb07.shtml>

The Creeping Fascism of Global Warming Hysteria by Paul J. Watson (Feb 16, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/watsonglobalwarmingfascismhysteria15feb07.shtml>

Global Warming Propagandists Targeting Skeptics & Dissenters (Feb. 13, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globalwarmingskepticstargeted23jan07.shtml>

Global Warming Refuted (Feb. 13, 2007)

<http://www.wcflunatall.com/globalwarminglie.htm>

Independent Summary Shows New UN Climate Change Report Refutes Alarmism;
Reveals Major Uncertainties of the Science (Feb. 5, 2007)

<http://www.fraserinstitute.ca/shared/readmore.asp?sNav=nr&id=783>

Global Warming: A Paper Tiger by Vlado Bevc (Jan. 27, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/globawarmingpapertiger27jan07.shtml>

An Inconvenient Truth? Al Gore Can't Give Junk Science Away (Nov. 26, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/glw/gorecantgiveawayjunkscienceDVDs26nov06.shtml>

Climate Chaos? Don't Believe it! (U.K. Sunday Telegraph Nov. 5, 2006)

<http://www.telegraph.co.uk/news/main.jhtml?xml=/news/2006/11/05/nosplit/nwarm05.xml>

Global Warming and Hurricanes: Still No Connection (Sep. 16, 2005)

<http://www.friendsofscience.org/documents/global%20warming%20and%20hurricanes.pdf>

Storm frenzy is not an anomaly, but a phase (Sep. 13, 2005)

http://www.sptimes.com/2005/09/13/Weather/Storm_frenzy_is_not_a.shtml

Hurricane Activity Varies All the Time (June 8, 2005)

<http://www.caymannetnews.com/2005/06/853/letter2.shtml>

Meteorologist Likens Fear of Global Warming to 'Religious Belief' (Dec. 2, 2004)

<http://www.cnsnews.com/Culture/archive/200412/CUL20041202a.html>

John McCain's 'Global Warming' Hearings Blasted by Climatologist (Nov. 19, 2004)

<http://www.cnsnews.com/Nation/Archive/200411/NAT20041119a.html>

Environmentalists Blame East Coast Hurricane on 'Global Warming' (Sept. 18, 2003)

<http://www.cnsnews.com/Nation/Archive/200309/NAT20030918e.html>

'Bring It on,' Climatologist Says of Global Warming Litigation (July 21, 2003)

<http://www.cnsnews.com/Nation/Archive/200307/NAT20030721a.html>

'Alarmist' Global Warming Claims Unfounded Says Climatologist (July 14, 2003)

<http://www.cnsnews.com/Culture/Archive/200307/CUL20030714c.html>

Global warming: Lies, lies, damnable lies! (Mar. 19, 2001)

<http://www.enterstageright.com/archive/articles/0301globalwarming.htm>

Debunking Global Warming Propaganda, Steven Milloy, Publisher

<http://www.junkscience.com/>

Reader Comments

www.discussglobalwarming.com

Subject: global warming

From: Wanderer

Date: Mon, March 19, 2007

To: Editor

Read your post concerning global warming ..thank God ..finally someone who links Chemtrail and HAARP as manipulated atmosphere heaters. I have been trying to show people the connection and been met with that look which I am sure you have seen ...I am convinced there are many facets to chemtrails: delivery of pathogens, molds and alum-barium mix.which is killing many species .. as well as trapping the atmosphere heat ..much like having a camp fire inside a tin foil tent.

Keep up the good work !

Wanderer

Subject: Global warming Joke

From: evehm@medson.net

Date: Sat, February 24, 2007

To: Editor

Some references

Warmly

Emmanuel (Canada)
www.medson.net

An experiment that hints we are wrong on climate change
<http://www.timesonline.co.uk/tol/news/uk//article1363818.ece?Submitted=true>
February 11, 2007

Russian academic says CO2 not to blame for global warming
<http://en.rian.ru/russia/20070115/59078992.html>

COMMON MISCONCEPTIONS ABOUT GLOBAL WARMING
<http://www.friendsofscience.org/index.php?ide=4>

Global warming: Lies, lies, damnable lies!
<http://www.enterstageright.com/archive/articles/0301globalwarming.htm>

Subject: global warming refuted
From: naytowhowcon@sbcglobal.net
Date: Tue, February 13, 2007
To: Editor

Ken,

I was so disgusted with the global warming tripe in the media, I have been writing to the scientists at Real Climate, they don't like me mentioning that global warming is well funded junk science...or that global warming is the product of weather weapons using HAARP and chemtrails...They won't even argue the argument that the atmosphere is layed due to gasses having different molecular weight, lighter the gass the higher it rises, CFC's and CO2 are heavier than the Oxygen Nitrogen troposphere air mix and thus sink. No way for heavier gasses to either insulate the surface temps via greenhouse gas tripe or break down ozone layer which is way up, statusphere level...CFC's sink readilly, they are heavy gasses.

Please look at this link I found using yahoo search:
<http://www.wcflunatall.com/globalwarminglie.htm>

This is a must read for everyone wanting truth about climate.

Kind Regards George

Subject: Global Warming farce

From: Toni
Date: Sun, February 4, 2007
To: Editor

Dear Ken,

I once was a card carrying member of the Church of Global Warming. However, I have begun to see this church as the two-bit cult that it really is. Although I consider myself a rational, savvy patriess, the emotionally-driven, nature-loving environmentalist in me bought hook, line, and sinker into this line of bull. I think my intuition finally kicked in recently when my chiropractor insisted I rent "An Inconvenient Truth". It suddenly hit me like a load of bricks. Why would the mainstream media outlets want to give this topic so much air time? Don't get me wrong. I'm all for clean energy and reducing pollution of all types. But why would Al Gore join "the Force" when we all know he's been working for "the Empire" all these years? Had he finally left the dark side? Doubtful!

Soon after that, I was perusing Stephanie Relfe's website and noticed this link: www.iceagenow.com . At iceagenow, the webmaster uses statistics and recently writtenv articles to prove that the world is actually getting colder, NOT warmer. His theory is that an ice age begins when warming oceans cause increased precipitation, which in turn cools off land masses. According to his work, we are in the beginning stages of this cycle. This site is very compelling and could be a useful tool for your readers. I've pasted an article from the site in this email so you can get a small taste.

Hope you find this as interesting as I did. Thanks for all your work!

Toni

Subject: Global Warming
From: Ted
Date: Sun, February 4, 2007
To: Editor

Ken,

There's good info on the global warming disinfo from the following:

1. www.signs-of-the-times.com
2. www.brojon.org
3. www.nov55.com

While they don't all agree about the actual prognosis of things they do solidly refute the idea that man-made CO2 emmissions are a significant influence on the climate.

Pollution is harmful to health and could have been dealt with long ago if the PTB wished to... now they're using the global warming con to pull environmentalists into the centralized control paradigm.

There does seem to be major heating from within the Earth triggered by the solar activity and it's influence on Earth's energetic activity... which leads to shifting weather patterns and an Ice Age! The increasing venting of methane gases from the Earth's gas pockets may also stimulate tectonic shifts and volcanic activity...

Ted

Subject: Global Warming
From: Kent
Date: Thu, September 14, 2006
To: Editor

Dear Ken:

Good reply, but I would take note that glaciers worldwide have diminished markedly in the past decade--rather more than a mere "cyclical" explanation might justify. With respect to the "melting Arctic ice-cap/global flooding" phenomenon, I would propose the following experiment: fill a glass with ice cubes and add water up to a given mark--say, 1/2" from the brim; allow the glass to sit for awhile, and the ice to melt. Guess what? The height of the water remains at the mark. While water expands when frozen, it does not retain that increased volume when melted. If that were not the case, one could generate unlimited energy by freezing and melting water, thereby violating the second law of thermodynamics.

Regards,

Kent

Hi Kent,

Yes, I realize the trend has been going on for at least a decade. Art Bell was talking about it on the radio in 1996. I'm thinking that it's more man made than Nature made, that's all.

Yes, ice occupies more volume than water. The Second Law of thermodynamics is not really a "law" at all and has been experimentally "broken" on numerous occasions by Tesla, Reich and others. Eric Dollanrd demonstrates that very thing on his 1988 videos

made for Borderlands. It's rather amazing to see.

Regards, Ken

© Copyright 2006-2007 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion

Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Welcome to Spookland: Tricks of the Trade of the CIA

by Steve Mizrach

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/spooklandtricks19oct06.shtml>

Posted Oct. 19, 2006

<http://www.fiu.edu/~mizrachs/spookland.html>

Origin and Function of the CIA: The "Cult of Intelligence"

The CIA was created at the outset of the Cold War by Truman's National Security Act of 1947. That Act was a response to Yalta, and to the general pervasive fear that, after WW II, the greatest threat to world peace was the communists. The CIA was mostly formed out of the reorganized OSS (Office of Strategic Services) which coordinated espionage and intelligence activities against the Nazis. (However, anti-communism was an overarching concern for the new agency, which enlisted some of its old enemies against a previous ally: many former Nazis functionaries, such as Richard Gehlen, were enlisted into the CIA spy network in Eastern Europe.) The mission the CIA was expressly charged with was the centralization and coordination of all the data from the intelligence agencies of the government - namely, those associated with the branches of the military service; and after 1952, the National Security Agency, Defense Intelligence Agency, National Reconnaissance Office, and the intelligence activities of the Atomic Energy Commission, State Department, Treasury Department, and Justice Department.

The CIA was also granted in 1952 sweeping "other" powers besides merely the gathering of intelligence. And despite the fact that it was created for that purpose, due to counterintelligence and countermeasures, the CIA has only been able to get minor information, mostly from serendipitous occasions, such as getting their hands on a defector that was not a "plant." Despite the glamourizations of the spy trade in James Bond movies, the truth is that field operatives can only get so much information on troop movements, weapons stockpiles, and the intentions of foreign leaders. For that reason, the CIA has relied ever increasingly on electronic techniques; but spy satellites, wiretaps, and spy planes are subject to electronic (and other) countermeasures. It has often been demonstrated in the past that the CIA took intelligence and distorted it to support the policy inclinations of its Director or the current Commander-in-Chief, sometimes with disastrous consequences. Reams of data are collected by the agency every day, much more than anyone can ever process, and no one coordinates what to do with the humongous piles of uncracked ciphers and unprocessed intelligence.

Perhaps because of the limitations of 'intelligence,' or in spite of them, the CIA has chosen to excel in an entirely different area: covert operations. The CIA has become a secret branch of the President's foreign policy apparatus, able to act where he cannot do things openly, because the CIA does not have to answer questions from the press. All agents agree that, when necessary, they will lie to anyone, including Congressional Oversight committees, in the interests of 'national security.' This policy, called "plausible denial," goes hand-in-hand with the fact that every agent must sign a contract agreeing not to reveal anything 'sensitive' that they learned during their service without the CIA's prior consent. To the "imperial presidency", the CIA became seen as a 'can-do' agency, because unlike any other part of the government, they had full control over their own budget and operations - they answered to nobody. This is part of what Victor Marchetti called the 'theology of national security,' maintained through the 'cult of intelligence.' It is a theology of salvation through duty to country - and adherents of the ritual believe all sins may be forgiven them.

The CIA has always maintained that all its secrecy and "clandestine mentality" are part of its efforts to keep vital secrets out of the hands of America's enemies. They claim that disclosure of their activities might jeopardize agents in the field and also destroy many important efforts of foreign policy, because CIA-controlled foreign agents would be revealed as such to their own people. As far as they are concerned, freedom of the press and freedom of information take a back seat, because any secrets given up are secrets betrayed into the hands of the enemy. Of course, to many others, all this secrecy is just a way for the CIA to hide its activities from the criticism of the American people, in the name of national security. But the art of the spook trade is like a poker game: know as much as you can about your enemy while giving the least away. In a world where anybody can be working for the other side - and paranoia is never in short supply in the halls of Langeley - you can't trust anybody, and anything is fair game. "Black operations" are necessary, 'cause we gotta do it to 'em before they do it to us. That is the commandment at the heart of the cult of intelligence and its spookly apostles.

The CIA, whose chief sphere of operations during the Cold War was to be the Soviet Union and China, made much of its actual focus the developing or "Third World." It was there that the CIA flexed its political muscle, recruited its hired hands, and interfered in other peoples' business, all the while pretending to be aiming its operations against the other threatening "superpowers." Unfortunately, the KGB was as good at the game as the CIA, and for that reason the CIA was never able to score very many successes in either the intelligence or covert operations field - which is why they made the Third World, an area the U.S. has always been better at pushing around, their chief focus of activity. Most Third World nations were no real security threat to the United States, but the CIA could always claim that there was the danger of their falling into the "Soviet sphere of influence." The CIA's goals in the developing world were really based on other factors: strategic interests (military bases, listening posts, naval ports), material interests (natural resources and trade goods), and economic interests (protecting the property of multinational U.S. corporations such as United Fruit, IT&T, and Exxon.) Democracy and freedom necessarily took a back seat.

Here on Our Shores: Domestic Operations

Despite its mandate to handle 'foreign' threats, the CIA has never kept its hands off domestic groups right here in the U.S. Its policy of persecution of such groups has always been based from the belief that they are the tools of foreign manipulation. And why not? If the CIA was manipulating Eastern European organizations during the rebellions of the Prague Spring, it figured the KGB was just as likely to be behind the revolutionary groups here in the U.S. Finding those links pointing to Soviet support was a pretty hard task (because there were none), but it never kept the Agency from its dirty work. Despite the fact that some of the groups, like the Trotskyist SWP, openly eschewed Soviet communism, the CIA could never accept the fact that such organizations were "homegrown" developments of dissent and discontent. They had to be getting their financing from abroad, thought the spookmasters...

During the late 60s, the CIA frequently recruited young men to infiltrate 'subversive'

(generally antiwar) groups as agents provocateurs . These infiltrators were to try and agitate the groups and get them to surrender their nonviolent tactics for more militant ones. As part of the joint COINTELPRO effort with the FBI, the CIA maintained wiretaps, 'bugging' devices, hidden tape recorders, and other gimmicks for the invasion of privacy at the premises of the meeting places of many of these groups. Files were maintained on important (but potentially 'threatening') citizens such as Martin Luther King, Jr. and Tom Hayden. Anybody who was a potential troublemaker or whistleblower soon would discover how the CIA used its relationship with other government agencies (such as the IRS)... and find his or her credit rating slashed, employee record blacklisted, bank account frozen, incoming mail opened, and careers ruined. If they were authors, they might soon discover publishers avoiding them like the Plague; if they were film directors or producerers, they might find their projects suddenly 'cancelled.' You tangle with the Company at your own peril.

The groups that the COINTELPRO effort targeted primarily were the Socialist Workers' Party, the Black Panther Party, and the Young Communist League. Radical, revolutionary, militant, and communist organizations were the initial targets; but liberal, socialist, pacifist, and reformist groups (like Ralph Nader's) often found themselves under scrutiny as well. Often immigrants to the U.S. were monitored for possible ideological or other connections to 'hostile' foreign governments or to 'terrorist' organizations, and lost their right of residency (and speech) in the U.S. when they were suspected of 'un-American' sentiments. (Nixon's "plumbers" squad had some former CIA men on it, and they focused primarily on Nixon's real and perceived enemies, including columnist Jack Anderson, who received death threats.) The CIA found clever ways of discrediting organizations (such as the American Indian Movement) by 'framing' their leaders for crimes they did not commit or creating false trails to violent incidents and terrorist organizations.

"Center for International Assassination": Attempts on Political Leaders

The assassination attempts that the CIA made on Fidel Castro in the 1960s - including using a poisoned cigar and Cuban exile 'hit squads' like Alpha 66 - are fairly well known. But the CIA has tried to kill other foreign leaders - in direct violation of the Geneva Convention and other articles of international law - when it felt them to be a sufficient 'threat' to U.S. interests. Other attempted victims included President Nasser of Egypt and Kim Il Sung of North Korea in the 1950s. The CIA provided names of prominent members of the Communist party of Indonesia in the 1960s to paramilitary forces under General Suharto, who killed some 60,000. In a similar operation called Project Phoenix, the CIA and South Vietnamese security forces may have killed some 12,000 VietCong leaders in North and South Vietnam. Prominent terrorists, such as Abu Nidal, have been on the CIA's 'hit list' for a long time, but they are tough 'marks' for killing due to their great mobility. The reason why many of us haven't heard much of this is that the CIA is not above murdering journalists, when that becomes necessary.

But did the CIA conspire to kill U.S. officials right here at home? Might they have even murdered a president? Jim Garrison's investigation of the Kennedy Assassination

revealed many potential links between the CIA, Cuban exiles, and the Mafia, who all hated Kennedy for different reasons. Richard Helms finally admitted in 1974 that one part of Garrison's investigation, Clay Shaw, was indeed a CIA operative. The CIA hated Kennedy because in one of his executive orders, he issued a presidential directive to put the CIA under joint military and civilian control. In the wake of the bay of pigs fiasco, Kennedy threatened to seek detente with the USSR and Cuba, and "break the CIA into a thousand pieces." It is clear that the CIA knew Oswald pretty well, enough to be sending him money some months before November 1963; and other principals in the Garrison investigation had connections, as well. Jack Ruby may have helped the CIA run guns into Cuba on some trips there, and Guy Banister was with the Office of Naval Intelligence (ONI), which often worked closely with the CIA. If there was a conspiracy to kill the President, then the CIA was almost surely part of it. Some "assassination researchers" have also found curious CIA links to the King and Robert Kennedy, Jr. slayings, as well, where there are some hints of suspicious activity.

The CIA rarely dirties its own hands with something as messy and jeopardizing as assassination. Often, mercenaries and contract agents are maintained for such actions. When the CIA does get personally involved, it tries to make the death of the victim appear to be as much of an 'accident' as possible, through the use of poisons and other 'invisible' techniques. Weapons training of all kinds is standard for field operatives, but the best of the black ops are trained in the more subtle means of killing. The preferred method for killing foreign leaders is to get their own countrymen to pull off the execution - then the CIA can attempt to wash its hands of the whole matter. Thus, the CIA trains, advises, and equips many of the paramilitary 'death squads' of El Salvador and Guatemala, while claiming to have nothing to do with them. There are often very few international inquiries into the deaths of guerilla leaders, no matter how suspicious the circumstances...

The Search for the Manchurian Candidate: Mind Control Research
Ostensibly, the agency began its MKULTRA project with the search for nothing more than the perfect truth serum. Such a drug would set intelligence light years ahead, and deal with the headaches posed by defectors, spies, and double agents. In its quest for The "Truth Drug", the CIA would use in the 1950s just about every chemical that the counterculture would turn to a decade later - Albert Hoffman's LSD, Gordon Wasson's 'Magic Mushroom' psilocybin, and marijuana. It was thought that such drugs could 'destabilize' the personality enough to elicit confessions or even whole changes of belief structures (deprogramming.) Then came the revelations from Korea of American soldiers producing taped confessions renouncing "the wars of imperialist regimes" and their citizenship. A Miami Herald article written by a CIA disinformant attempted to solve the mystery of how red-blooded American boys could turn against their country. And it coined a new word taken from a Korean translation: "brainwashing."

The CIA had always used the same methods of coercion as the KGB: sexual entrapment; blacklisting; 'framing' people for uncommitted crimes; or outright physical torture. But there was no foolproof method for assuring that confessions were true; no

polygraph test was 100% certain, and even then the information could be 'planted.' Along with the technological supremacy of the United States came a belief in the omnipotence of science. So the CIA was eager to test the powers of technology in new realms. Spy satellites and electronic bugs were great information gatherers. But the realm of 'human intelligence' still demanded more innovations. Further, new chemical agents could facilitate covert warfare: the CIA thought that "dusting" a crowd with LSD could pacify them; and they experimented with other drugs that might alter the emotions, including the hallucinogen BZ which created paranoid delusions and rage toward the nearest people. In a paramilitary situation, use of such tactics could be devastating.

For a while, the CIA thought that LSD might be the ultimate Spook Drug. They tested it on unsuspecting army privates; put it in the food of federal prisoners; gave it to people visiting prostitutes in hotel rooms; (while watching from behind a see-through two-way mirror in the next room - Operation Twilight Climax) and even put in drinking water, 'just to see what would happen.' Methods of delivery were often comical: such as the time when they tried to spray a convention of foreign dignitaries with an LSD aerosol, with little success (it dissipated too quickly.) Eventually, they found it too 'unpredictable,' but one maverick agent, Ronald Stark, may have been instrumental in getting LSD onto the street black market, and thence making it a staple for the 'counterculture' of the period. Martin A. Lee and Norman O. Solomon note the curious cultural politics of LSD in their recent book, and point out the curious connection of the CIA to some of the early acid gurus at Millbrook.

It is always the case in the echelons of national security that when the enemy is believed to have a capability that it becomes a priority to beat them to the punch. Hence, the CIA attempted to create its own Manchurian Candidate, someone who could literally be 'reprogrammed' to kill Communist leaders or even have his ideology and loyalty switched. In its search for mind control, the CIA found willing allies in the academic behaviorist psychological establishment. Tired of controlling salivating dogs, running rats, and flying pigeons, the behaviorists were beginning to look into the possibility of controlling human behavior. J.B. Watson and his successor B.F. Skinner looked toward a Clockwork Orange world where antisocial behavior could be completely eliminated. Delgado impressed the world by stopping a bull in its tracks with a pair of electrodes and a handheld transmitter; what was on everybody's minds was... what next?

The head of the American Psychological Association, a behaviorist named Donald Cameron, was internationally recognized for his work in 'psychic driving'. He was searching for a technique of wiping the mind 'clean', making it a tabula rasa, so that new beliefs could be implanted. Originally he was only interested in using this technique to 'cure' the mentally ill. But the CIA's head of TSS (Technical Support Services), Sid Gottlieb, saw other possibilities, as did his colleague Morse Allen. Cameron used a variety of techniques ranging from sensory deprivation (also taken up eagerly by countercultural figures, including John Lilly) to electroshock, hallucinogens, isolation, and bombardment by radiofrequency waves, to 'treat' his subjects. The CIA could provide Cameron with what he was lacking: subjects. People from marginal sectors of

society like prisoners, drug addicts, prostitutes, the homeless, and deviants. It was assumed that these people had nowhere to turn to and were the least possible security risk.

The irony of medical torture being used to assist a regime was not lost on Cameron's colleagues, such as neurologist William Sargant, who still remembered the Hippocratic Oath, and the statements of the Nazi doctors at the Nuremberg trials. Cameron also was unable to provide the success that the Agency wanted: he could lobotomize his patients and turn them into virtual zombies, but he couldn't manage to return them as functioning members of society with new personalities. The human spirit just remained too damn slippery for the Scottish doctor. In the post-Kennedy shakeup of 1964, Cameron lost his MKULTRA funding. LSD had slipped out of the hands of the controllers and into the uncontrollable rebellious hippies. The Agency saw the need to practice damage control in a new post-Dulles era.

MKULTRA was renamed MKSearch and placed under the control of ORD (Operations Research & Development.) The new agenda became more focused on direct brain stimulation and hypnosis. Neurologist Wilder Penfield showed that patients could recall vividly past memories when areas of their brain were stimulated. What, the Agency wondered, could they achieve if they could use electrical stimulation of the brain to cause a man to hallucinate that his beloved leader was his worst enemy? Could hypnosis create a 'sleeper' who could be 'activated' to carry out a mission five years down the road after being 'triggered' by a word or signal and perform it with no recall of his action? These experiments also met with highly limited success. A Cuban exile was hypnotized and told he would kill Castro when he heard the word "cigar." Before being brought out of the trance, he was told Castro was in the room. The hypnotist then said the word "cigar." The Cuban politely replied, "Sorry, I don't smoke." The Cuban dictator would survive yet another attempt to rub him out.

Perhaps in desperation, in the 1970s the Agency would turn to the occult. Telepaths were asked to try and read minds and even place suggestions into them. Clairvoyants and fortunetellers were consulted for their usability in intelligence-gathering. Palmists and phrenologists were asked for their techniques of personality assessment. Could easily controllable people be found by their palms? One project even looked into the links between eye color and mental illness. Victims of multiple-personality disorder or those claiming to be 'spirit possessed' were studied. In the Vacaville prison, famous for its detention of Prof. Timothy Leary, weird experiments were performed with altered consciousness which made even the king of 'trippers' worry. The Devil was alive and well and working in Langeley.

The Doping of America: The CIA and the Drug Trade

During the same period of its LSD experiments, it was well known that the CIA was involved with the drug merchants of the 'Golden Triangle' who were smuggling in much of the United States' heroin supply. Some opium was also entering the U.S. from Pakistan and Afghanistan, where the CIA at the least turned a "blind eye" toward the

drug trade. The CIA has never stopped looking the other way when drug dealers have had the right politics - they also had connections with the Medellin cocaine cartel in the early 80s, who at the time were providing information on the Communist insurgency in the region. While the DEA was busy busting narco-traffickers, the CIA often kept many of them (such as General Manuel Noriega) on its payroll. Many insurgent groups supported by the CIA - including RENAMO, the Contras, and the Afghan mujaheddin - engaged in drug trafficking with the U.S., to pay for U.S.-built arms and materiel. There is some evidence to suggest that the CIA may have even been flying in the drugs for them, on their return flights to the U.S. (!) The fact that many of the 'freelance' mercenaries employed by the agency (a la Soldier of Fortune) often "part-time" to train the private security forces of the traffickers is not a complete coincidence.

But the CIA, while undermining the official policy of the DEA through its own covert policy, never lost sight of the propaganda value of the War on Drugs. That "war" allowed a much more open use of military force in Latin American countries such as Peru and Colombia, where there was virtual 'civil war' between the narco-traffickers and the government. However, the American 'foreign policy establishment' tried to portray a different picture, suggesting that it was the guerillas and rebels in those countries - such as the Shining Path or other Marxist groups - that were doing the trafficking, with the complicity of countries such as Nicaragua and Cuba, who allowed overflights of drug-bearing planes. Rather than going after the big cartels and their processing plants, the CIA has often cooperated with the Peruvian army to go after coca-growing peasant villages, suspected of being hotbeds of 'subversive' activity. It is entirely possible that many revolutionary groups are engaged in the drug trade, but the lion's share comes in from the vast organizations and distribution networks created by the drug cartel heads, many of whom are former important "agribusiness" leaders who got support from the CIA-backed Agency of International Development (AID).

One might wonder, of course, why the CIA, which is so concerned with the subversive effects of foreign influences on our great nation, assists other countries to ply their drug trade here. The answer is chilling, but any inner-city resident can tell you why: crack in the 'hood keeps the poor killing each other (the incessant 'gang wars' over drug turf) rather than going after their real enemies - "divide and conquer." You can't demand your rights or freedoms when you're enslaved to drugs, or think about your oppression when you're strung out on crack. Many radical black groups, such as the Nation of Islam, call upon black youth to stay drug-free. It's not just for silly moralistic purposes, a la "Just Say No." They realize that drugs are a tool of the shadow government to keep people in the inner-city down and out, and also that the "War on Drugs" gives government an excuse to throw our civil liberties out the window and use police-state tactics to fight the 'drug epidemic' their own CIA brought here.

In the Name of Democracy: Covert Operations and Interventions

The CIA has never had a problem with overthrowing democratically elected governments, especially when they democratically decide to do something that the Agency considers not to be in the U.S.'s interests. Michael Manley in Jamaica, Salvador

Allende in Chile, and Jacobo Arbenz in Guatemala were three leaders overthrown by CIA-led insurgencies. The CIA has also provided covert support for rebel groups such as RENAMO in Mozambique, the Contras in Nicaragua, the Afghan mujaheddin, the Kurds in Iraq, and the Inkatha Zulu party in South Africa. The current president of Nicaragua, Violeta Chamorro, was also on the CIA payroll when she was publishing *La Prensa*, urging her people to overthrow the Sandinistas. Many of the paramilitary coup d'états in South America were supported by the CIA, including the takeover by the generals in Paraguay and Argentina. The CIA also supported some 30,000 Meo tribe mercenaries in Laos in the 1960s, as well as other soldiers of fortune, to destabilize the existing regime. Of course, the CIA has done their best to tamper with undemocratic governments as well, but with less success - agents of the CIA were wandering through Tibet in the 1950s, doing their best to whip the Tibetans into a bloody revolt against the Chinese. And several unsuccessful invasions of Cuba have been attempted in the wake of the original Bay of Pigs Fiasco, by CIA-armed Cuban exile brigades such as Alpha 66.

But overt, naked, military force can often jeopardize the CIA, especially when it fails and their role in the action stands revealed. For that reason, they often utilize more 'subtle' methods to destabilize governments. They have stuck their fingers in many elections and 'rigged' them to produce a more 'beneficial' result. To make governments more unpopular with their people, they have also used economic sabotage - they tried to ruin a whole year's sugar crop from Cuba by coating it with an unpalatable substance; and for years in East Germany they attempted to sour milk, disrupt mining activity, sabotage factories, and ruin other productive industries. Another technique is to use propaganda and disinformation - they spread false stories about the regime, especially here in the U.S. and the presses of its allies, in the hope that other nations will stop trading with the country. The CIA also uses techniques to reduce the charisma and appeal of foreign (especially revolutionary/anti-US) leaders - at one point, they tried to make the beard of Fidel Castro fall out, as if that was somehow the source of some Samson-like power for him!

That is their "negative" policy. But when they want to support pro-capitalist or pro-United States political parties, they often use other techniques. They provide "political advice and counsel," which we might call "spin doctoring" here in the U.S., to make those parties more palatable. Sometimes they give financial assistance to those parties covertly, or subsidies to important individuals. Other times they try and support private organizations like trade unions, business firms, and "think tanks" that are willing to 'lobby' for better relations with the U.S. Occasionally there is even "private" training and coaching of opposition leaders here in the United States, and carefully crafted exchange programs. Many of the organizations who exist ostensibly to aid and support democracy and development in the Third World - like the Foundation for Democracy - are CIA fronts who really support anti-communist regimes, even if they are basically undemocratic and under military rule. Pro-U.S. regimes like ARENA in El Salvador and the PRI Nationalist Party of Mexico often receive "technical" assistance from the CIA in managing the affairs of their country - especially as regards 'unruly' peasants and the possibility of

insurrection.

The irony of using undemocratic means to 'protect democracy' has not been lost on many commentators. In many cases, the leftist leaders overthrown by the CIA were elected in fair and popular elections, and were not even inclined to allowing Soviet hemispheric ambitions into their country; but the CIA did not believe that, and certainly tried to convince others that that was a real danger. The CIA feels it has some god-given right, somehow, to interfere with the affairs of other nations; while at the same time supposedly carrying out its mission of blocking such infiltrations right here at home. How would the American people react if they found out that the KGB was interfering in our democracy? They shouldn't cry foul, then, when countries protest when the CIA does the same thing in trampling on their national sovereignty. While the Peace Corps was trying to nudge the Third World toward a pro-U.S. attitude, the CIA was doing its best to turn them into the other camp by playing the "ugly American."

Keeping Company with the Company: Friends of the CIA

The CIA has many controversial friends. Over the years, it has maintained many ties with the Mafia and organized crime, and it is very likely that Mob hit men have done contract work for the CIA in the past. Another group that it has frequently been involved with has been the international arms traders, like Adnan Khashoggi. Such arms dealers have turned up in countries with very flimsy explanations as to their presence there... inevitably with some CIA equipment for sale. True to their business, the arms dealers will often sell to both sides of a conflict - for example, arming both Iran and Iraq during their long war. One tie the CIA has worked hard to maintain over the years is with the Vatican, for obvious reasons. In the world of gathering intelligence you need to spread your tentacles far; who better to pick up some juicy info than a priest hearing Confession? The CIA has many connections to the para-Jesuit order Opus Dei and also to the Sovereign and Military Order of the Knights of Malta (the order descended from the Knights Hospitaller of St. John, kicked off the isle of Malta by Napoleon's troops.) Several CIA officials, including Bill Casey, have been made honorary members of this Catholic order. Needless to say, the CIA has had no problem making friends with prominent dictators, such as Pinochet, "Baby Doc" Duvalier, Marcos, the Pahlevi Shah, Somoza, General Franco, and, until 1989, Noriega in Panama and Saddam Hussein in Iraq.

But is there really a connection between the CIA and "international fascism" as some more conspiratorially-minded individuals have suggested? It does appear that the CIA was involved in some of the shady right-wing intrigues of Europe, including the whole P2 Masonic affair in Italy. Also, the group connected to Pope John Paul II's attempted assassination, the Gray Wolves, is part of a fascist "Black International" which is linked closely to the Reverend Moon's organization and Gen. Singlaub's World Anti-Communist League, which have been known to work with the CIA. There are those who think that the CIA was part of Project Paperclip, which smuggled ex-Nazi scientists and S.S. officials into this country to spy on Russia or develop rocket technology, or that it assisted the right-wing generals in South America to hide Nuremberg war criminals from

international justice in exchange for what information could be gleaned on Soviet military forces. Some U.S. far-right groups are actually as paranoid about the CIA and its 'internationalist' agenda as they are about the Trilateral Commission or the Council for Foreign Relations, so it is doubtful that the CIA works with them...

It's not always clear where the CIA stands in the shifting sands of international politics: they can and do switch sides and double-cross their "friends." The CIA supported the Kurds from 1975-79 in their war for independence from Iraq, but when the Ayatollah Khoemini came to power in Iran, he was perceived as a greater threat. Keeping Saddam Hussein in power to 'buffer' Iraq took precedence over the Kurds' rights, and they were abandoned to his savage response. Then, when Khoemini died and Hussein invaded Kuwait, the U.S. turned against Hussein, who they had been arming for the past eight years. Following the 'liberation' of Kuwait, the U.S. invited the Kurds to rebel yet again, only to abandon them to Saddam Hussein's forces once more. Having been double-crossed twice, I am sure that the Kurds will run the other way the next time the CIA comes around with some scheme. It is not surprising that the only 'friends' the CIA has are people who are equally as untrusting of others, and untrustworthy, as it is in its affairs - mercenaries, soldiers of fortune, cutthroats, adventurers, and other spy agencies such as the Israeli Mossad.

The CIA and the KGB often get involved with complex games with each other - games so elaborate and pointless that, as one commentator has noted, it seems that they are jokes for their benefit and at our expense. In the cloak-and-dagger world of Spookland, anything is fair game. The CIA has had 'sleepers' placed in many countries - these agents often going over to live in those countries for months or even years under some cover before they are finally 'activated' to carry out some mission. In order to 'sting' KGB operatives, the CIA has often leaked all kinds of false documents to people in order to 'weed' out their contacts, even involving people who really should not be under any suspicion. What goes on in the Soviet and American embassies would almost be funny if it were not such a waste of taxpayer money. The CIA has often gone to elaborate lengths to embarrass their enemies, including taking pictures of them visiting brothels or other compromising situations. Nonetheless, these games are often carried out with a spirit of comradeship. After all, the CIA and the KGB had a mutual interest in keeping the Cold War going, because it kept them in business. That made them the strangest 'friends' of all, but after all, politics does make strange bedfellows.

Cloak and Gown: The CIA and College Campuses

The nation was shocked by a series of revelations in 1967 that the CIA was connected to the National Student Association. It was revealed in a series of articles that the CIA often maintained professors as recruiting agents on college campuses who were to keep their eyes out for students who would make good potential Company cadres. As a result, many campuses moved to bar the CIA from recruiting their students; but the confidential informal networks between the administration and faculty and the CIA often remained, and were used to send more recruits the Agency's way. Some of the young agents hired in this way were used to infiltrate campus leftist groups and spy on them, or

to "plant" stories in the campus newsletter, or to found Young Americans for Freedom (YAF) chapters where the CIA could easily locate future allies. Many universities discovered, to their discomfort, that CIA-connected professors were often taking a cue on their curriculum from the Agency, and saw it as threat to academic freedom. Student leftists often tried to 'out' those professors and get them fired.

The CIA has also used funds from its Science & Technology Directorate to subsidize academic research projects. Many academic behaviorists received those funds for their research into human-behavior control. But academic research into covert warfare technology - remember Bond's amazingly lethal devices - was also supported as well, in addition to the general DoD funding of projects such as SDI. Much of the early LSD research - in the pre-Leary era - was controlled by academics working for the CIA as well. Amazingly, there were some CIA links to the 1969 University of Colorado investigation of Unidentified Flying Objects (UFOs). Some UFO buffs feel that this may be because the CIA still suspects that UFOs are "some foreign power's secret air force," and they wanted to throw other people off the trail of their investigation... but others think this is because the CIA is doing research into the 'psychological warfare' aspects of utilizing UFO 'true believers' and they want to throw them off this trail as well.

Certainly, the CIA was carrying out clandestine activity at many U.S. universities in strategic locations. The University of Miami in the early 1960s was an important staging base for many of its operations against Cuba. Jim Jones, the cult leader who had his Peoples' Temple followers commit suicide in the jungles of Guiana, may have been part of a CIA operation within the University of California system focusing on psychological warfare. Even today there are people who wonder whether Jones was just crazy or if he was really following orders. Some international universities, especially those in equatorial Africa, are used for training local, native henchmen and agents, much as the KGB trains its African operatives at Patrice Lumumba Friendship University. The CIA has always felt it a priority to get the true WASP bluebloods into the Company, by recruiting the sons of "well-bred" families at Ivy League schools such as Harvard and Yale. Changing demographics and political winds have caused the Agency to focus its efforts much more on recruiting from midwestern and southern schools.

The Secret Government: Banks, Guns, and Shadow Proprietaries

The "Enterprise," as it was called, was a joint effort during the 1980s between the NSA, CIA, and DIA to go over Congress' policy in Central America. As the Christic Institute has pointed out, the 'Shadow' government behind the 'Enterprise' has been active for 25 years, and the recent Iran-Contra hearings have only scratched its surface, grabbing its more visible members such as North, Secord, and Poindexter. The "Enterprise" was to sell arms to Iranian 'moderates' in order to raise funds to support the Nicaraguan Contras, whose aid had been reduced to a minimal level in 1985. Links to the Islamic Republic were not hard to find since the 'moderate' contacts made by Reagan's "October Surprise" Team (which included Bill Casey) in 1980 were all too eager to accept our weapons in their war with Iraq. It was thought, somewhat erroneously, that these 'moderates' had some connection to the Shiite groups in Lebanon who were

holding Americans hostage, and that they could obtain their release. The "Enterprise" also was involved with some attempted bombings right here in the U.S., and sabotage efforts against groups opposing U.S. Central America policy, such as the Pledge of Resistance and the Christic Institute. Bill Moyers called the Iran-Contra hearings a "Constitutional Crisis," much as some people called Watergate 20 years earlier... but they did not result in the resignation of a president.

It turns out that unscrupulous businessmen, like Stefan Halper and Harvey D. MacLean, Jr., who founded the Palmer National Bank in 1983, used deregulation in order to make loans to ex-CIA operatives involved in funding the Contras. Much of the S & L swindle, it turns out, may have turned up in the hands of the CIA. Halper, not unsurprisingly, was one of the individuals who helped set up Oliver North's defense fund. Other banks, such as Robert L. Corson's Vision Banc Savings, were involved in the 'laundering' of money connected with Noriega... and the Houston bank went under four months after Corson took ownership. The "vanishing money" in the Iran-Contra scandal went, in part, to secret Swiss accounts belonging to its principals - but at this point it intertwines with another recent scandal, involving the Bank of Commerce and Credit, International (BCCI). BCCI has been branded an 'outlaw' bank for its supports of brutal Middle East regimes, but one of its big trading partners, it seems, was the CIA, as well. Yet another banking scandal - the Banco Ambrosiano scandal, where millions of dollars disappeared from the Vatican Bank into the pockets of "G-d's Banker," Roberto Calvi, has CIA written all over it... Licio Gelli and his Italian organization may have worked with the CIA to frame the Communists in a train station bombing in Italy in 1980.

The CIA has a rather remarkable 'financial empire.' Despite the fact that it is the only government agency with a totally unmonitored 'black budget' - they can spend as they see fit (within set limits) - it is also the only one that annually turns a profit! That is because it maintains many 'shadow proprietaries,' commercial enterprises that operate "up-front" operations until the point where they are called on to do CIA business. Some of those proprietaries include major airlines, such as Pacific Air and its subsidiary Air America, and trade organizations (such as the International Trade Mart) that are really used for covert operations coordination. These shadow companies are maintained tightly and squeaky-clean (and often turn over a hefty profit) until their covert support becomes necessary. It is well known that the CIA brass regularly invest much of the Agency's money in stocks and risky investments rather than the generally tame security bonds issued by the government. It isn't just James Bond who believes in gambling... the CIA feels that financial independence is an important key to remaining free of government oversight.

Conclusions: What Future for Shadow-Politics?

Robert Gates, who became Director of Central Intelligence recently over questions that he (like other illustrious predecessors) distorted intelligence to support policy, declared that the Agency would be taking "new directions." In the post-Cold War world, the Agency would focus on "new threats." Two new sources identified as potential threat sources were Islamic fundamentalism and terrorism in the Middle East, and economic

'warfare' on the part of ostensible U.S. 'allies' such as Germany and Japan. In addition, Bush had directed Gates to marshal the CIA's resources to curtail the proliferation of "weapons of mass destruction" - chemical, biological, and nuclear devices. (That is ironic, in light of the U.S. refusal to sign chemical weapons accords in the 1970s and its own huge nuclear arsenal.) Industrial espionage and sabotage were to be part of the new focus of the Agency - but, needless to say, the Company will probably do more than just prevent foreign powers from doing it to us: they will try to "do it to them before they do it to us." If Japan can steal our technological secrets, well, surely there must be ways the cult of intelligence can beat them at their own game? Gates seems to think so.

The founding fathers enjoined their nascent republic to constant vigilance against its enemies. There is vigilance, and then there is paranoia. One can be on guard against danger, or one can go out of their way to see enemies where there aren't any. The Pentagon has always profiting by overestimating the size and capability of American enemies, and the CIA knows the value of that game as well - lest their budget fall to the cutback axe as well! The CIA simply cannot handle a world without enemies, without people ready for a double-cross. Once you're part of the spook trade, it becomes impossible to see things any other way. And if the CIA doesn't have communism as a scapegoat, it may have to create something else to fulfill its role as the justifier of its actions, and find another sparring partner altogether in the absence of the KGB. No federal bureaucracy ever mandates itself out of existence, saying "Hey, our job's done, we can go home!" And if most small government bureaucracies are reluctant to cease their self-promotion and perpetuation, consider the Agency, which is a multibillion dollar organization with some 16,000 admitted employees...

But if the CIA isn't willing to pack its bags and go home, perhaps it is time for Congress to act. The National Security Act of 1947 should be revoked, or at least have many of its provisions changed severely. The CIA should be turned back into what it was meant to be, an intelligence-processing center with lots of number-crunching bureaucrats, like elsewhere in Washington. But Clandestine Services and Covert Operations are fossils, and should be scrapped. The "black ops" should be retired. Spying in peacetime - in the absence of a clear and present threat - should be illegal. But most certainly interference with the democratic processes of other countries should be made illegal, especially paramilitary exercises. The shadow government's covert policy has often been at open odds with the stated public policy of the elected government in many areas, putting us in the position of considerable distrust by the rest of the world. In a free society, foreign policy should be as open and democratic as domestic policy. If the President wants to aid nations that have democratic values and protect human rights, or to sanction or use military force against those countries that are true threats to the United States or its allies (and not just ruled with a form of government we don't like), let him openly ask for the support of the American people, not go behind their backs.

There will always be a need to gather intelligence about the military capabilities of other nations, and for a center to coordinate the gathering of that intelligence. Such a center would really know when a country was preparing for war or invasion, and how to plan a

response. The CIA's dismal failure in predicting Iraq's aggression against Kuwait shows that it is not competent for that task. And it is not competent because since 1952 it has gained proficiency in all the "black operations" to the detriment of improving intelligence techniques. The CIA must be "broken in a thousand pieces," as Kennedy wanted, and built anew, into something that will not be a disgrace to American principles and ideals. That new agency will address real concerns to national security, and not chase after phantoms. And it will take a sea change in the government to bring about a "new" CIA; but such a sea change is well overdue.

Steve Mizrach

Related

The CIA: Criminals in Action (July 15, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/ciafromsourcewatch15jul08.shtml>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.

John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Veterans Awaken to Role as Corporate Mercenaries

From Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/awakenedvetsindex.shtml>

December 2005

Veterans Awaken to Role as Corporate Mercenaries (December 2005, update Feb 2014)

Update, February 14, 2014:

This video tells the story of what I tried to warn about when I posted this page in December of 2005.

This is why no American in their right mind should join the satanist-controlled US military. You will regret it for a lifetime if sent into a combat zone. Why do you think so many guys coming back commit suicide?

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bRCsTUxa3sU&feature=related>

Anonymous- U.S Government are the Real Terrorists

[Update, This video has been taken down by Youtube. I could not find it on the Wayback Machine archives...Ken]

December 2005

By Ken Adachi, Editor

When I was younger, I thought going into the military was the right thing to do and I joined voluntarily. I saw it as an adventure and I was anxious to jump in and learn what 'being a man' was all about. Like Hemingway's fictional alter ego, Nick Adams in *The Sun Also Rises*, I wanted to get into the game and experience life to the hilt. Not unlike Nick Adams in the final chapter of the book, I also came to see things very differently on the far side of the journey.

During the Vietnam era, I had a very low opinion of draft dodgers, draft card burners, and war protestors in general. I assumed they were mostly spoiled and cowardly college wimps who were too good to get their hands dirty giving something back to their country and were mostly looking for an easy pretext to meet women. But I was naive and wholly ignorant of what was really taking place. More importantly, I had no idea who was manipulating these events from behind the scenes. I unthinkingly accepted the cover story that it was those Godless communists who were agitating to take over all of Asia and they had to be stopped at all costs. I was brainwashed.

I didn't know that all my sources of "news" information-Time magazine, Newsweek, the

New York Times, Meet the Press, Firing Line (with William F. Buckley Jr.), CBS Reports, 60 Minutes, etc., etc., etc. were part of a huge propaganda machine that collectively acted in concert to mold my thinking into accepting the cover story. Nothing much has changed since then. Today, young military recruits and their families and their friends continue to unthinkingly accept the cover story that the American military must be the Good Guys of the world-doing the Right Thing-and whoever we're fighting against are automatically assumed to be the Bad Guys.

In the mid 1960's, I believed Illuminati gofers like Lyndon Johnson, Dean Rusk, and Robert MacNamara when they told me about the Gulf of Tonkin 'torpedo boat' attacks against US Naval ships (it never happened) and of the "domino theory" which claimed that all other countries in southeast Asia would fall to the the Evil Empire of Communism and if we didn't stop them in Vietnam. At the time, I didn't know that the president of the United States and his entire cabinet were, in fact, covert agents for international corporations and power groups who wanted war.

War, I later discovered, is a money maker, a big money maker for corporations with names like General Electric, or Dupont, or Chase Manhattan Bank, or Rockwell International, or Merck, or AT&T, or IBM, or the dozens of other Illuminated corporate giants who attend those Bilderberger get-togethers every year and make plans -for you and I.

Manufacturers of planes, tanks, battleships, missiles, rockets, bullets, assault rifles, mortars, field rations, uniforms, boots, medical supplies, prosthetics, tents, mobile river crossing equipment, helicopters, gun ships, radar, missile tracking systems, high tech electronics, spy satellites, etc., etc. love war.

Oil companies love war. The CIA loves war. MI5 loves war. The Mossad loves war. These covert groups, working for the Illuminated Ones, have been responsible for instigating most of the conflicts in the world. War makes money and consolidates power into the hands of the elite manipulators who always remain hidden from our view. They place their Front men and Mouthpieces out there for us to see and debate about and send our letters to, but they themselves always remain in disguise, usually seen as the most genteel, civilized, and honored of humanity's flock-like the royal family of England.

Orchestrated wars also provides a convenient cover for drug trafficking, which again, you can pin the tail on the CIA- the biggest player on the planet. While war robs ordinary, mostly poor, American families of their sons (and now their daughters), it makes indentured slaves of the rest of us.

Who pays out the money that fills the coffers of war profiteers? The government.

And how does the government get that money?

First, from their pals in the banking industry, and then from you. Of course, war is also a

handy cover for pulling your rights and constitutional liberties out from under you, which today is rapidly escalating at a perilous rate and driving America into the arms of a Nazi style police state where platitudes like 'democracy', 'freedom', and 'liberty' ring hollow for those who still retain the capacity to think and can recognize lies and deceit when it's so shamelessly hawked to what is presumed to be a dumbed-down citizenry.

In earlier decades, the goals of the Illuminati elites, their international corporations, their political puppets and their representatives in the military-industrial complex were to make money and to consolidate/expand their power, but today the goal is the destruction and dismantling of the United States and its people in order to make way for a one-world government, the so called New World Order.

While many in today's military still cling to the cover story of America, Defenders of Freedom & Democracy, their ranks are dwindling as more and more servicemen (and ex-servicemen) come to see the Liars and the Lies for what they are. They are organizing, getting vocal, and reaching out, thanks to the internet, but they have a long way to go if they hope to prevent the next orchestrated war with Iran that will be "crisis driven " and stampeded into existence using the same gimmicks and falsity that the satanic Illuminati has always employed to kick start their global blood baths. Must we allow them to succeed generation after generation; yet again taking our sons and daughters to an early grave? Isn't it time we did our part to help those who are trying to stop this senseless destruction of life?

Think about it.

Ken Adachi

Articles

Soldiers Speak Out (July 24, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/soldiersspeaksout22jul08.shtml>

West Point Cadet Ready to Serve Despite Us Crazy Vets (Dec. 1, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/westpointcadetreadytoserve29nov07.shtml>

Semper Fi..... and Barbarism (Nov. 28, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/semperfiandbarbarism28nov07.shtml>

Pentagon Denies Increase in Troops' Suicides a Result of War (August 28, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/pentagondeniesoldiersuicides28aug07.shtml>

Structured Cruelty - Learning to be a Lean, Mean Killing Machine (Feb. 20, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/structuredcruelty20feb07.shtml>

Veteran/Songwriter Tom Chelston Strives to Awaken Military Families (Dec. 29, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tomsongsintro29dec05.shtml>

Confessions of a Marine (Oct. 27, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/confessionsofamarine27cot05.shtml>

The Troops Don't Defend Our Freedoms (Oct. 24, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/troopsdontdefendfreedom21oct05.shtml>

Wounded Vet Recounts Iraq House Raids & Refuses to Meet Bush at Walter Reed Hospital (Aug. 10, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/armyvetreusestomeetbush10aug05.shtml>

On-line Video 'Cowboys in Iraq' (July 30, 2005)

<http://johnmccarthy90066.tripod.com/id362.html>

Grassroot Group to End Military Recruitment on Campus Mounts 'No Draft-No Way' Manhattan Conference on Sat., April 16, 2005 (Apr.10, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/nodraftmanhattanconf10apr05.shtml>

AWOL in America: When Desertion is the Only Option By Kathie Dobie (Mar. 1, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/awolinamerica01mar05.shtml>

Appeal to Active Duty Troops: U.S. Veterans' Call to Conscience (Sep. 3, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/calltoconscience03spe04.shtml>

U.S. Troops Questioning Iraqi Mission (Feb. 1, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/troopsquestioningiraqmission31jan04.shtml>

Web Sites

The War on Terror --- Terrorism of War: Iraq (from John McCarthy)

<http://johnmccarthy90066.tripod.com/id362.html>

Angry vets report on American terrorism and what follows in the wake of unjustified aggression against a people who posed no threat to America.

Police & Military Against the New World Order

(<http://www.patriotamerica.com/JackMcLamb/Index.htm>)

Officer Jack Lamb has been trying to alert America's policemen and military personnel that without their cooperation, there will be no New World Order takeover and destruction of America. If you know someone who is a policeman or in the military, send them to this web site and read what Jack has to say.

Unified Veterans Coalition

<http://www.xsorbit27.com/users5/unifiedveteranscoalition/>

Related

The Military Draft

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/draftindex.shtml>

© Copyright 2005 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion

Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Eustace Mullins 2005 Video Interview Provides Best Tutorial Ever on Who is Behind the
New World Order

By Ken Adachi, Editor

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/eustacemullins2005videointerview05mar15.shtml#top>
March 5, 2015 Copyright 2015 educate-yourself.org All Rights Reserved

Eustace Mullins 2005 Video Interview Provides Best Tutorial Ever on Who is Behind the
New World Order (March 5, 2015)

Related

Greg Felton; America is now fully controlled by Zionists says Canadian researcher
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qEdJDJgyYxs>

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below.

Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<https://tinyurl.com/5yk5fhsf>

I was first awakened to the New World Order gang in 1995 when I read Behold a Pale Horse by William Cooper. I quickly came up to speed in the same year by reading the writings of Dr. John Coleman, Anthony Sutton, David Icke and many others. Yesterday, I heard the most succinct overview ever by Eustace Mullins on the players and machinations behind the New World Order; which is more accurately defined as the subversion of organized Zionists, also described by Louis Marschalko in his 1958 book as The World Conquerors.

I found the video embedded on Eustace Mullins' web site, but noticed it was taken off line by Youtube. After digging around, I found another Youtuber who posted the video in September 2013, but was surprised to see that it only had 623 views.

Based on my 20 years experience of reading books, articles, and watching video presentations, this 2005 interview with Eustace Mullins is the most deft and accurate explanation that I've ever encountered to date where he astutely describes the players behind the scenes and their front-men puppets who do their bidding to subvert and destroy America, the greatest expression of individual liberty and self determination in modern history. If millions of people around the world could only become fully appraised of the formidable insights revealed in this video, the Zionist New World Order takeover could not - and would not - continue unabated and unrecognized

The reason you don't hear too much about Eustace Mullins' interviews, books, or articles is because he was TOO sharp, too accurate, and too intelligent in revealing the Zio NWO game plan and has been assiduously black listed by all outlets of Zion owned media.

Almost all of Eustace Mullins' well written books and articles are available free online as pdf downloads (see the links below the video).

(Be sure to download this video and view it more than once. You learn something new each time you listen to it.)

Eustace Mullins · The Neo Zionist Order ~ Who Rules Your Rulers? (1 hour, 38 minutes)

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/TaW9gFMNObsm/>

Eustace Mullins audio interviews archived

<https://archive.org/details/EustaceMullins-Mp3Archives1923-2010>

Eustace Mullins web site

<http://www.eustacemullins.us/tag/eustace-mullins/>

Index of Books

Parent Directory

Eustace Mullins - Murder by Injection; The Story of the Medical Conspiracy Against America (1988).pdf

Eustace Mullins - New History of the Jews - 1968.pdf

Eustace Mullins - Secrets of the Federal Reserve (1952).pdf

Eustace Mullins - Secrets of the Federal Reserve; The London Connection (1993).pdf

Eustace Mullins - The Curse Of Canaan - 1987.pdf

Eustace Mullins - The Great Betrayal; The General Welfare Clause of the Constitution (1991).pdf

Eustace Mullins - The World Order, A Study in the Hegemony of Parasitism (1985).pdf

Eustace Mullins - The World Order, Our Secret Rulers, 2nd edition, 1992.pdf

EustaceMullins-TheRapeOfJusticeAmericasTribunalsExposed1989.pdf

Extracts/

Index of /wp-content/works/Books/Extracts

Parent Directory

Eustace Mullins - Extract from; A Writ for Martyrs (Incomplete).pdf

Eustace Mullins - Extract from; Murder by Injection - The Rockefeller Syndicate.pdf

Eustace Mullins - Extract from; The Curse of Canaan - Studies in the Book of Genesis.pdf

Eustace Mullins - Extract from; The World Order - The Silent Revolution of Federal Regionalism.pdf

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer

of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens

| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Metal Free Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark Books | Planet
X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Japan Radiation Hysteria | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites
| Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone WiFi Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself.org is a free educational forum dedicated to the dissemination of accurate information in the use of natural, non-pharmaceutical medicines and alternative healing therapies in the treatment of disease conditions. Free Energy, Earth Changes, and the growing reality of Big Brother are also explored since survival itself in the very near future may well depend on self acquired skills to face the growing threats of bioterrorism, emerging diseases, and the continuing abridgement of constitutional liberties. It is strongly recommended that visitors to this web site print out hard copies of the information that is of interest. Do not assume that your hard drive, this web site, or even the Internet itself will always be there to serve you....Ken Adachi, Editor
<http://educate-yourself.org/index.shtml>

Write Down this Mirror web site address of educate-yourself.org in Switzerland in case you cannot access any page at this web site (our thanks to Stephane Meier for maintaining this mirror site): <http://mirrors.wordsforgood.org/educate-yourself.org/>

To SEARCH this web site: Go to <http://scroogle.org> , click Scroogle scraper, type in "educate-yourself.org" + (the words you want to search)

Want to Contact the Editor? (Read this first)

If you are a first time visitor to this website, this home page will give you a brief summary of many of the major topics covered. I've placed the subjects of Chemtrail Dispersion, orgone generators, and Sylphs at the very top of the short overviews seen below because of their singular importance. If you are already familiar with this website, then go straight to Current News for newly posted information You will find links for the major subsections of this web site posted at the top of each page for easy access...Ken

Adachi

9-11, The Greatest Act of Treason in American History

Missing Links: The Definitive Truth about 9/11-New Video (Aug. 31, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/missinglinksvideo31aug08.shtml>

Loose Change, 2nd Edition

<http://video.google.com/videoplay?docid=7866929448192753501&hl=en>

Current News, Alert Notices & Recent Postings

(Always check here FIRST for the latest articles being posted to this web site.)

Chemtrail Dispersion, Transmutation, & Elimination!.. An Important Development.

****Please Read ****Update, Nov. 2004

In January of 2002, I posted an article to this web site titled Goodbye Chemtrails, Hello Blue Skies which described a simple, homemade invention called a Chembuster. This new invention, inspired by Wilhelm Reich's Cloudbuster, demonstrated that it was possible to disperse and break up chemtrails, allowing for a return of normal blueness to the sky, an invigoration of the air with a clean, fresh smell and the production of rain in those areas where drought is being artificially created by HAARP and other secret weather controlling technologies. The Chembuster incorporates three common elements that, when mixed together, produce an orgone generator, a device which transmutes the negative polarity of atmospheric orgone energy into the positive polarity of that energy. The negative polarity of orgone, coined "DOR" by Wilhelm Reich, is the "glue" which holds chemtrails together. Reversing the polarity of the atmospheric orgone envelope causes the chemtrails to break up and disperse. Over the next two years, as more Chembusters were being constructed and set up by readers who became aware of this phenomenon, the concentration of atmospheric DOR sufficiently reduced in those areas to allow an influx of Giant Sylphs into the 'chembusted' atmosphere. Sylphs are intelligent air elementals which can literally overlay and transmute chemtrails into real clouds. I realize that it's hard to believe that ordinary people can destroy chemtrails in the manner described, but we have the photos and testimonials to confirm the claim. No one has to continue to tolerate chemtrail 'bombardments' any longer. You can clear your sky of chemtrails! Read the links and view the photos to understand more about Sylphs and chemtrails.

A smaller orgone generating device which utilizes similar construction materials, was coined an HHG, but I find that a Pyramid or Dome shaped five crystal orgone generator more descriptive. The Pyramid or dome shaped Orgone Generator seems to help mitigate energies intended for Mind Control and other nefarious purposes that are being radiated from underground facilities (Montauk), HAARP, microwave GWEN towers and affiliated ELF microwave antennae (commonly called 'cell phone' towers) which have sprung up like daisies all over this country beginning in 2001. Orgone generators can also 'neutralize' underground military bases, masonic lodges, places of satanic ritual

activity, etc.

The success being achieved to date by a handful of dedicated people who are building and deploying these devices is very impressive. I get E mail all the time from people asking me "What can I do to stop the New World Order?" . Well, this is one thing you can do! You can participate in rescuing your health, your mind, and your freedom by obtaining and deploying these saving inventions, orgone generators.

Tired of seeing the very air you breathe being poisoned daily with chemtrails by the satanic Illuminati criminals who are intent on eliminating 85 % of the world's population? Prefer to wait until they precipitate their next major national convulsion in order to shock and stampede the public into accepting total fascist tyranny which will eventually lead to door-to-door roundups of 'troublemakers' (meaning Americans who resist being inducted into the ranks of mind controlled robots) and their delivery into concentration camps (more accurately-liquidation camps)? The evidence is clear and compelling-- for those who are willing to look with open eyes and open minds.

Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

I've have started a chat forum at Yahoo Groups. I get dozens of E mails every day from people who often have helpful and inspiring information to contribute, but I don't have enough time to repost these interesting anecdotes on this web site. The Discussion Forum is the place to exchange information and express your ideas or comments, but without any attempt to sell a product or promote a personal agenda. Let us assist each other in a spirit of friendly cooperation and mutual benefit...Many thanks, Ken

Natural Health

We want you to enjoy a long and full life in good health, without the concern for medical insurance or dependence on the orthodox "health care" system. You can learn to empower yourself and take full control of your health destiny through self education.

Collodial Silver (CS)

The FDA attempted to stifle sales of colloidal silver from health food stores and web sites in the Fall of 2000. Read our Nov 12, 2000 Newsletter. (<http://educate-yourself.org/newsletter/eynewsletter12nov0.shtml>). Sufficient resistance was generated by commercial interests to cause them to back down soemwhat, but new restrictions were imposed on what could be said regarding the uses and benefits of colloidal silver. You'll notice that the CS sold in health stores today will only state the contents of the bottle and not much more.

Jan 17, 2001

The FDA has contacted web sites that provide colloidal silver (CS) and has informed them that any they now consider colloidal silver a drug and under their jurisdiction. They have stated that no therapeutic claims about CS can be made. We have removed articles about CS , but still offer CS generators on the Products page. You can always

contact me at Ken Adachi, Editor if you wish obtain more information about colloidal silver. A general introduction follows:

Few people are aware that silver has been used since ancient times to fight infections and eliminate disease conditions. It possesses unique germicidal properties that can interfere with the mechanisms of ALL bacteria, viruses, fungi, and molds while pharmaceutical antibiotics can typically only affect 5 or 6 species. It is a natural antibiotic that disease organisms can never develop a resistance to. You don't need a prescription (so far) and you can make it yourself using your own generator .

Bioengineered disease organisms are routinely being introduced into the atmosphere via chemtrails. Many 'mysterious' flu-like symptoms originate with chemtrails. Colloidal silver is one way to give yourself a fighting chance to avoid becoming ill from these organisms.

Contact Editor for more info

Chemtrails

The secret government has been spraying the skies throughout North America since late 1997 on an almost daily basis with substances that were first identified as "mystery contrails", but later were dubbed "chemtrails" by investigative reporter and author William Thomas. When questioned, military and government officials either deny any knowledge of these sprayings outright or they offer unbelievable and ludicrous explanations that only a moron could believe. These sprayings are making many people sick and are the first phase of a bio-warfare operation designed to effect wide scale population reduction .. Find out what's going on.

Emerging Diseases

Ebola, Hanta Virus, AIDS, Gulf War Disease, Mad Cow Disease, Pfiesteria ("Red Tide"), Flesh-Eating Bacteria, Listeria, E-Coli H0197, are some of the new emerging diseases to hit the news in the past few years. The Hong Kong Bird Flu of '98, the outbreak of Viral Encephalitis in Malaysia which had caused the death of over 100 pig farmers and a million pigs, the outbreak of the West Nile Virus in New York, the explosive spread of Tuberculosis in Russia (25,000 Russians died of TB last year), and the current worldwide "Flu" Epidemic are just some examples of an unprecedented explosion of new, virulent forms of disease. The evidence is strong and compelling that the overwhelming majority of these new diseases have been intentionally bioengineered by the New World Order elites for purposes of population reduction .

Forbidden Cures

Natural Healing, Vibrational Medicine, BioElectro-Medicine, Oxygen Therapies, Urine Therapy, Color Therapy, Subtle Energy Medicine, Magnetic Therapies, and many other alternative healing therapies have been largely suppressed or intentionally ignored by the Big Boys in the medical orthodoxy precisely because they work. In fact, they work too well and that, of course, is why they are ignored and suppressed. Big Medicine is Big

Business and Big Business doesn't want any low cost, low tech, do-it-yourself natural cures. However, you do.

Immunity Boosting

The body's own immune system, if sufficiently strengthened and boosted by natural means, can resist or weather an attack by any biological organism. Learn how to treat and resist disease conditions naturally , without the need for drugs.

Nutrition

Plant food that is grown with traditional, non-bioengineered seed, in organic soil, using natural light, and irrigated with clean water and natural fertilizers will produce the most potent and vitalizing source of nourishment for human consumption. Generally, the processed food obtained in supermarkets by the average American family is health robbing, energy depleting, and creates an ideal environment for disease to exist within the body.

Ozone

Ozone is an unstable, but highly beneficial molecule. It's the tri-atomic form of oxygen: Instead of the normal arrangement of 2 atoms of oxygen (O₂), ozone is comprised of 3 atoms of oxygen (O₃). Ozone, however, doesn't want to stay in that tri-atomic state very long and unless held in check or bound by other molecular couplings, ozone will usually break down from O₃ to O₂ + O₁ within 20 minutes or so (at atmospheric pressure at least). O₁ is called a singlet oxygen atom and it's HIGHLY REACTIVE. with just about any substance that should NOT be in the human body including all pathogens (virus, bacteria, etc.) and synthetic compounds or their metabolites such as drugs and their metabolite residues.

Bioelectrification

In the Fall of 1990, two researchers at Albert Einstein College of Medicine in New York City found that a very small microcurrent of electricity prevented the HIV virus in blood from reproducing itself. A patent was granted in 1992 for a tiny implantable device that required major surgery and hospitalization. Dr Bob Beck figured out a way to apply this microcurrent of electricity non-invasively and opened the door wide for a do-it-yourself 'spontaneous remission', bypassing the AIDS Industry entirely with a small "black box". This device has demonstrated remarkable success with many other serious health conditions as well.

The Story on Drugs

"The truth about cures without drugs is suppressed, unless it suits the purpose of the censor to garble it. Whether these cures are effected by Chiropractors, Naturopaths, Naprapaths, Osteopaths, Faith Healers, Spiritualists, Herbalists, Christian Scientists, or MDs who use the brains they have, you never read about it in the big newspapers."

Hans Ruesch

Vaccine Dangers

The dangers of vaccinations far outweigh any of their purported 'benefits'. Start reading about the many, many victims of vaccinations that have resulted in death (especially SIDS) or lifelong neurological damage such as autism. Become informed about the deceit, lies, and propanganda surrounding the promotion of vaccines.

The Mind-Body Connection

If you study the subject of alternative healing long enough, you eventually come to the inescapable conclusion that all healing (and energy) is vibrational in nature. All forms of energy, whether detrimental or beneficial, first affect us on the etheric level and later translate to the physical level. Thought is the prime creative energy of the universe. Once created, thoughts (like energy) cannot be destroyed (but they can be modified). Since The Creator endowed us with the power to create thought, we can create healing energies with our mind alone. In addition, with proper training, you can access any information you wish to obtain through the mind.

NCH Tone Generator

If your computer has a sound card, this NCH audio tone generator can play audio tones through your computer speakers or earphones. You can set the frequency from 1 hz to 20,000 hz. Certain specific tone frequencies can modify and improve all kinds of health conditions. It's called Sound Therapy. If you wish, you can greatly augment this therapy by simultaneously applying Light Therapy, which is also simple and easy to set up.

Natural Health Newsletter

The newsletter originally focused exclusively on alternative health information, but now we include other areas of concern which we feel are important for the reader to be aware of. Back issues are only a click away.

Scroll down to the bottom of this page and subscribe to our free newslettter by sending in your E mail address. We now have an automated process for subscribing and unsubscribing.

Free Energy

Introduction

By definition, any source of energy that you don't have to pay for is free. It is possible to obtain an unlimited supply of unconventional life-sustaining energy from the cosmos, sunlight, moonlight, water, sound, and crystals, for example, if you knew of its existence and how to extract it. Ancient Egyptians, Tibetans and Atlanteans knew of these energy sources. This knowledge has been rediscovered again and again in our era by scientists like Lord Kelvin, James Clerk Maxwell, Baron Carl Von Reichenbach, Nikola Tesla, John Keeley, Viktor Schauberger, Wilhelm Reich, Thomas Henry Moray, and John Searl among others, but the information has repeatedly been suppressed and kept from the public. We will explain these hidden sources of energy and how you can utilize them for your own energy needs.

The New World Order

The New World Order (NWO)

There is a worldwide conspiracy being orchestrated by an elite group of genetically related individuals which include many of the very wealthy, politically powerful, and corporate elite of the world, as well as members of the so-called Black Nobility of Europe whose goal is to create a One World (fascist) Government, stripped of nationalistic and regional boundaries, that is obedient to their agenda. Events are moving at a frightening pace toward the total implementation of that agenda which includes utilizing mass Mind Control of an unprecedented scale and scope. You need to inform yourself of this diabolical scheme and takes steps to thwart their agenda

New World Order News

There are so many daily news items that are in reality the unfoldment of the NWO Agenda; scripted, planned, and executed by their obliging minions in the mainstream media. It's easier and simpler to group these items under one index of the New World Order News.

Mind Control

Very few people are aware of the extent to which this government has engaged in perfecting the terrible "art" of mind control. Mind control means exactly that: total and complete control over your mind, your body, and your activities. A person who has been programmed under mind control is a robotic slave in every sense of the word. There are at least 12 million Americans who have already been programmed to be mind controlled slaves via the old programs of MK ULTRA, Project Monarch, and the Montauk Project. Now, the entire population of this country is soon to be subjected to total mind control via the microwave GWEN towers being erected everywhere. Open your eyes and recognize the GWEN towers in your part of town. Their use as cell phone transmission relays is a cover story. Their real purpose is mind control.

Ted Gunderson

Ted Gunderson retired from the FBI as Special-Agent-In-Charge for Los Angeles after 29 years of service. He has accumulated some of the most damning documentary evidence of wide-spread satanic ritual abuse (and murder) of young children in this country by very high level satanists whose grisly activity is being covered up and protected by governmental agencies of The United States of America. The recent accusation of radio talk show host Art Bell leveled at Ted Gunderson was intended to discredit and undermine Gunderson's credibility. Now why, I wonder, would anyone want to do that?

Communication & Association

Links

Here, I've listed some web sites, which I feel have something to say. I hope you'll also find them interesting and useful. Check often, as we will routinely add to this list.

Membership

Donations make it possible for this effort to go forward. Of course, it feels good to receive a helping hand when you need it, but the person responsible for providing that help gains a much richer gift, soul development. There is an immutable spiritual law at work in the universe that applies to any who give selflessly for the benefit of others ("to the least of my brethren"). It's called The Law of Giving and givers will always receive abundance many fold in return. You might think of that the next time you are presented with any opportunity to financially assist those who need some help (beggar, bum, drug addict, etc.) and assist them without judgement.

Membership support will come in a variety of categories. All members will be privy to special "perks" in recognition of their support.

Discussion

Readers who wish to express their thoughts about the issues raised at educate-yourself.org may do so providing posters refrain from personal attacks, flaming, selling, or crude language. Disruptive, provocative, or insulting individuals will be removed from the forum. This moderator is interested in a civilized and cooperative exchange of ideas and comments. Thanks, Ken Adachi

Wanna help?

Because of the sensitive nature of the information provided at this web site, it would be prudent to establish Mirror Sites in locations both inside and outside of the United States. If you can and wish to help in this regard, please let us know. We also need volunteer translators to translate some of this information into their native tongue as well as coordinators who can help in organizing local seminars, workshops, or natural healing health information centers. Let me know if you wish to participate in any capacity.

Contact Us

You can reach us via this web site, E-Mail, telephone, or snail mail. Your choice.

On Sending E Mails:

I try to answer most inquiries and E mail messages as soon as possible, however, I can't respond to unsigned E mails. You need to properly identify yourself if you wish to receive an answer. This rule does not apply to people who have special information to pass on to me, but fear for their personal safety. You can remain anonymous to any degree you desire. If you have inside information on the Illuminati, mind control operations, criminal conduct by intelligence agencies, the military, etc., the safest way to convey your information is to send me ordinary, snail mail, not e-mail-if you are concerned about surveillance and monitoring. If you wish to remain completely hidden, then use the same two or three name pseudonym in all your correspondence and I can respond to you (if necessary) at the bottom of your published material (if it's appropriate and desired to publish your info). Otherwise, if I need to respond, I can leave a message for you on the covert message page found at the links at the top of each web page at

this web site.
Sincerely, K. Adachi

Letters to The Editor

I get some interesting mail, but I don't have the time to answer all of it. You can read some selected mail that I've answered from the above link. The mail ranges from health questions, to testimonials, to criticism, to advice, and everything in between. A lot of people ask specific questions that they could answer themselves if they put a little effort into researching it, but they think that I'm the 'answer man', sitting here at the keyboard ready to do their homework for them. I don't have time for that.

Health questions, especially, take a lot of time, and in most cases, you can get an idea of what to do by reading the links contained here more carefully. I've had more than a few people write to me with their obscure, esoteric questions and say "OK, educate me!" Good grief, the name of the web site is Educate Yourself. It's necessary for uninformed people to pull themselves up by their own bootstraps and come up to speed. I'm merely opening a door or two. It's up to you to walk through it.

I'm trying to give visitors to this web site the idea that they can take care of themselves without depending on the so called 'health' industry, which includes drug companies, the allopathic medical establishment and their pals in the insurance industry. I'm also trying to alert you to the dangers of the rapidly descending New World Order. The much ballyhooed "End Times" is a scripted and contrived strategy to justify the ushering in of a One World (fascist) government in response to the expected call and "need" for "stabilization" from beleaguered people around the globe following the intentionally created chaos and misery of those 'predicted' End Times conflicts.

Difficult times may lay ahead, but we have the divine guidance and capacity to circumvent much of the intended misery by becoming FULLY aware of the manipulation and deception being injected into our daily lives. Everything seen in national and international "news" is scripted and planned. There are no surprises. The Illuminati creates conflicts and 'crisis' scenarios in order to introduce their 'solution' to the 'problem', thereby implementing their hidden agenda of total control and chainless enslavement of every single person on the planet.

The way to undo the New World Order enslavement agenda is through knowledge and honest information. Let's assist each other with that goal in mind.

This Page Last Updated: May 10, 2019

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Metal Free Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark Books | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Japan Radiation Hysteria | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone WiFi Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert

James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity | Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

William Cooper's Chilling NWO Revelations

[Editor's Note: If you listen to this 2 hour and 38 minute lecture by Bill Cooper, you will have the deepest understanding possible of the New World Order takeover agenda and the planned dissolution of all sovereign nations under a one world government. This information is sobering because Bill's description of how the takeover is being carried out, will match perfectly with what you have observed in our recent and current history, even though Bill spoke these words in 1998, sixteen years ago. While the future appears bleak, please realize that our moment to moment reality is shaped by the sum of our collective thoughts. Thoughts create reality, although many people find that nearly impossible to believe. If you allow fear and doom to dominate your expectations, then fear and doom will ensue. However, if you contemplate the unraveling, deconstruction, and failure of the NWO takeover plans, and follow through with concerted action to match your intentions (such as voting the traitors and fifth columnists out of office on November 4), then a different, more benign reality will emerge. Ordinary people, who have no knowledge of the New World Order takeover agenda, actually help to temper its advancement somewhat because their thoughts are only focused on everyday responsibilities, such as getting the kids off to school, and are not contemplating the impending destruction of our country and its liberties. However, they aren't helping to stop it either because they make no effort to inform themselves of the grave peril,

despite blatant evidence of its existence, while the dark agenda continues to gain ground. Thoughts and intentions must be combined with dedicated and meaningful action to effect a change in a positive direction. In addition, you should not lose sight of the very real assistance of divine forces to help us overcome and neutralize this looming menace. While Lucifer may be the god of the Illuminated planners, Lucifer himself is a creation of the Divine Will of God and can be terminated in a microsecond if God were to withdraw His permission for that fallen angel to exist. We assume that Lucifer and his demons are 100% evil and devoid of any spark of God, but that is not possible, as they would cease to exist immediately if God were to withdraw His presence. So don't lose sight of WHO holds the superior hand in this poker game. The NWO takeover will unfold if we continue to remain uninvolved and passive and allow it to take hold. On the other hand, we can slow it down and eventually reverse the takeover if we are dedicated and determined to achieve that end. We must take action. It's as simple as that...Ken Adachi]

by William Cooper, (Excerpt by henrymakow.com)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/billcoopernwostructure21oct14.shtml#top>

October 21, 2014

William Cooper's Chilling NWO Revelations (Published in 1998) Oct. 21, 2014

<http://henrymakow.com/2014/10/william-cooper-chilling-revelations.html>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dFQo9THUT4U>

Published on Mar 9, 2013

Cooper predicted the messianic rise of Obama to spearhead final institutionalization of the totalitarian one world government and complete end to the bill of rights 1:41:45. Secret documents from 1970-1973 reveal a plan now unfolding before our very eyes. William Cooper 1997: "Many years ago I had access to a set of documents that I eventually realized was the plan for the destruction of the united States of America and the formation of a socialist totalitarian world government. The plan was contained within a set of Top Secret documents with the title "MAJESTYTWELVE". The term honored the planned placement of ultimate power in a body of wise men who are destined to rule the world as the disciples of a Messiah front man. This Messiah will serve as a buffer between the wise men and the sheople. I discovered these documents between 1970 and 1973 while I was a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet. The plan outlined the formation of a world totalitarian socialist government. It is to be ruled by a behind-the-scenes council of wise men. A so-called benevolent dictator, will be presented as the Messiah.

The Constitution for the united States of America and its Bill of Rights will be scrapped. A parliamentary form of government will take its place. All military forces and individuals are to be disarmed except for an internal police force which will carry only the minimum weapons needed to maintain internal order. The only military force will be a world police force under the United Nations in sufficient numbers with state-of-the-art technology so that it can field overwhelming force against any perceived threat to the world supra government - see State Department Publication 7277. The military of the united States of America is currently filling the requirement. The senior officer corps of all of our military forces have betrayed their oaths of allegiance to the Constitution and have joined the conspiracy. They are turncoats who are actively engaged in High Treason.

The source of this conspiracy will be found in the body known as the Illuminati. It is made up of the highest adepts of the combined total of the so-called fraternal orders and secret societies. They are bound together by blood oaths, a secret religion, and the promise of an elite status within regional government, or the world supra government. Their religion is based upon the Kabbalah, the Luciferian Philosophy, and the worship of the Sun. They are not bound by any oath or allegiance save their own. They are loyal to no government or People save their own. And they are Citizens of no country save their already in place secret world government. In their own words, "If you are not one of us you are nothing." To garner some sense of "feel" for the concept see the movie They Live. "It is a largely 'open' conspiracy, in that much of its membership, structure, methods, and operations, are matters of public record, however scattered and obscure. Its manner of coordination is atypical. Two nuclei - the elite core of the Wall Street clique (orbiting the House of Rockefeller) and the elite core of the European financial clique (orbiting the House of Rothschild) - coordinate this global conspiracy by waging psychological warfare on the rest of the conspirators, telling each no more than is necessary for him to fulfill his designated role, often with explicit recognition neither of his role, nor of the unarticulated rules that govern him. Thus, the overwhelming bulk of the conspirators do not know, but only suspect, that they are part of and in service to 'a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it' (quoting Woodrow Wilson)." - Daniel Pouzzner

You cannot hope to understand the philosophy (Illuminism) of any branch of the "Mystery School" (Illuminati) without many years of study and a complete knowledge of their "symbolic" language. You must understand that like many other organizations they attract those who completely miss the boat... or are just too stupid to "get it". When an individual joins a branch of the "Brotherhood," by any name, Freemasonry, Theosophical Society, Anthroposophic Society, Fraternitis Rosae Crucae, Knights Templar, Sovereign and Military Order of the Knights of Malta, or any other fraternal order or secret society, no one ever sits down with them and explains the meaning of anything. An actual literal esoteric education would be too dangerous. It could result in a public expose'... something which the Illuminati must avoid at all cost. But to give those who might understand a shortcut... Illuminism is COMMUNISM." Full text with links here <http://www.hourofthetime.com/majestyt...>

<http://harvest-trust.blogspot.com/> <http://www.hourofthetime.com/>

Henry Makow note:

William Cooper's 1998 MajestyTwelve broadcast: One of the most frightening things you'll ever hear. We are victims of an elaborate deception. Almost everything the US government and mass media tells Americans is a lie. The US is already a de facto fascist dictatorship run by masonic Satanists lurking behind a facade of freedom. The foundations for a totalitarian communist world government are already in place. Those who cannot accept this "paradigm shift" will be exterminated.

Our political and military leaders are members of this cult -- traitors. The UFO/ET phenomenon, including Rosswell, is a long term government psy op designed to trick humanity into accepting a "Messiah"- like ruler. The Apollo moon missions were faked.

When Cooper was employed by US Naval intelligence, (he was mistaken for a Freemason) and had access to the Illuminati's top secret plans, dubbed "MajestyTwelve." I don't want to believe what Cooper is saying, but I find it credible.

MAJESTYTWELVE (FULL TEXT)

Many years ago I had access to a set of documents that I eventually realized was the plan for the destruction of the United States of America and the formation of a socialist totalitarian world government. The plan was contained within a set of Top Secret documents with the title "MAJESTYTWELVE". The term honored the planned placement of ultimate power in a body of wise men who are destined to rule the world as the disciples of a Messiah front man. This Messiah will serve as a buffer between the wise men and the sheeple. I discovered these documents between 1970 and 1973 while I was a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet. The plan outlined the formation of a world totalitarian socialist government. It is to be ruled by a behind-the-scenes council of wise men. A so-called benevolent dictator, will be presented as the Messiah.

The Constitution for the united States of America and its Bill of Rights will be scrapped. A parliamentary form of government will take its place. All military forces and individuals are to be disarmed except for an internal police force which will carry only the minimum weapons needed to maintain internal order. The only military force will be a world police force under the United Nations in sufficient numbers with state-of-the-art technology so that it can field overwhelming force against any perceived threat to the world supra government - see State Department Publication 7277. The military of the united States of America is currently filling the requirement. The senior officer corps of all of our military forces have betrayed their oaths of allegiance to the Constitution and have joined the conspiracy. They are turncoats who are actively engaged in High Treason.

The source of this conspiracy will be found in the body known as the Illuminati. It is made up of the highest adepts of the combined total of the so-called fraternal orders and secret societies. They are bound together by blood oaths, a secret religion, and the promise of an elite status within regional government, or the world supra government. Their religion is based upon the Kabbalah, the Luciferian Philosophy, and the worship of the Sun. They are not bound by any oath or allegiance save their own. They are loyal to no government or People save their own. And they are Citizens of no country save their already in place secret world government. In their own words, "If you are not one of us you are nothing." To garner some sense of "feel" for the concept see the movie They Live.

"It is a largely 'open' conspiracy, in that much of its membership, structure, methods, and operations, are matters of public record, however scattered and obscure. Its manner of coordination is atypical. Two nuclei - the elite core of the Wall Street clique (orbiting the House of Rockefeller) and the elite core of the European financial clique (orbiting the House of Rothschild) - coordinate this global conspiracy by waging psychological warfare on the rest of the conspirators, telling each no more than is necessary for him to fulfill his designated role, often with explicit recognition neither of his role, nor of the unarticulated rules that govern him. Thus, the overwhelming bulk of the conspirators do not know, but only suspect, that they are part of and in service to 'a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it" (quoting Woodrow Wilson).

You cannot hope to understand the philosophy (Illuminism) of any branch of the "Mystery School" (Illuminati) without many years of study and a complete knowledge of their "symbolic" language. You must understand that like many other organizations they attract those who completely miss the boat... or are just too stupid to "get it". When an individual joins a branch of the "Brotherhood," by any name, Freemasonry, Theosophical Society, Anthroposophic Society, Fraternitis Rosae Crucae, Knights Templar, Sovereign and Military Order of the Knights of Malta, or any other fraternal order or secret society, no one ever sits down with them and explains the meaning of anything. An actual literal esoteric education would be too dangerous. It could result in a public expose'... something which the Illuminati must avoid at all cost. But to give those who might understand a shortcut... Illuminism is COMMUNISM.

Thanks Robert!

MajestyTwelve Excerpt
William Cooper Website
The Late Great William Milton Cooper

First Comment by JG:

This intel here for being 16 years old was ahead of it's time in 1998 and anyone spewing information like this was considered paranoid and irresponsible.

The economy under Bill Clinton was booming in 1997. People were buying homes, working overtime on their once good paying jobs, and young professionals with college degrees were in demand. Patriotism was still strong; people still had a "trust" in their government. You could still put an American flag on your front porch and not feel ashamed.

All of this changed after 911 and I don't believe it would have happened under Bill Clinton's or Al Gore's watch. 911 was the "game changer" event that launched this plan for world government through war under the pretext of combating terrorism.

This 'War on Terror' will not stop until all of the nations of the world surrender their sovereignty to this underground unidentified rogue group of power players and their mercenary military forces that form this New World Order cartel.

The "end game" here, like William Cooper says, is Totalitarian World Communism with all the bloodshed and tyranny.

- See more at: <http://henrymakow.com/2014/10/william-cooper-chilling-revelations.html#sthash.Dr1IUUTG.dpuf>

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen

Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station

War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

William Cooper's Chilling NWO Revelations

[Editor's Note: If you listen to this 2 hour and 38 minute lecture by Bill Cooper, you will have the deepest understanding possible of the New World Order takeover agenda and the planned dissolution of all sovereign nations under a one world government. This information is sobering because Bill's description of how the takeover is being carried out, will match perfectly with what you have observed in our recent and current history, even though Bill spoke these words in 1998, sixteen years ago. While the future appears bleak, please realize that our moment to moment reality is shaped by the sum of our collective thoughts. Thoughts create reality, although many people find that nearly impossible to believe. If you allow fear and doom to dominate your expectations, then fear and doom will ensue. However, if you contemplate the unraveling, deconstruction, and failure of the NWO takeover plans, and follow through with concerted action to match your intentions (such as voting the traitors and fifth columnists out of office on November 4), then a different, more benign reality will emerge. Ordinary people, who have no knowledge of the New World Order takeover agenda, actually help to temper its advancement somewhat because their thoughts are only focused on everyday responsibilities, such as getting the kids off to school, and are not contemplating the impending destruction of our country and its liberties. However, they aren't helping to stop it either because they make no effort to inform themselves of the grave peril, despite blatant evidence of its existence, while the dark agenda continues to gain ground. Thoughts and intentions must be combined with dedicated and meaningful action to effect a change in a positive direction. In addition, you should not lose sight of the very real assistance of divine forces to help us overcome and neutralize this looming menace. While Lucifer may be the god of the Illuminated planners, Lucifer himself is a creation of the Divine Will of God and can be terminated in a microsecond if God were to withdraw His permission for that fallen angel to exist. We assume that Lucifer and his demons are 100% evil and devoid of any spark of God, but that is not possible, as they would cease to exist immediately if God were to withdraw His presence. So don't lose sight of WHO holds the superior hand in this poker game. The NWO takeover will unfold if we continue to remain uninvolved and passive and allow it to take hold. On the other hand, we can slow it down and eventually reverse the takeover if we are dedicated and

determined to achieve that end. We must take action. It's as simple as that...Ken Adachi]

by William Cooper, (Excerpt by henrymakow.com)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/billcoopernwostructure21oct14.shtml#top>

October 21, 2014

William Cooper's Chilling NWO Revelations (Published in 1998) Oct. 21, 2014

<http://henrymakow.com/2014/10/william-cooper-chilling-revelations.html>

<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dFQo9THUT4U>

Published on Mar 9, 2013

Cooper predicted the messianic rise of Obama to spearhead final institutionalization of the totalitarian one world government and complete end to the bill of rights 1:41:45. Secret documents from 1970-1973 reveal a plan now unfolding before our very eyes. William Cooper 1997: "Many years ago I had access to a set of documents that I eventually realized was the plan for the destruction of the united States of America and the formation of a socialist totalitarian world government. The plan was contained within a set of Top Secret documents with the title "MAJESTYTWELVE". The term honored the planned placement of ultimate power in a body of wise men who are destined to rule the world as the disciples of a Messiah front man. This Messiah will serve as a buffer between the wise men and the sheople. I discovered these documents between 1970 and 1973 while I was a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet. The plan outlined the formation of a world totalitarian socialist government. It is to be ruled by a behind-the-scenes council of wise men. A so-called benevolent dictator, will be presented as the Messiah.

The Constitution for the united States of America and its Bill of Rights will be scrapped. A parliamentary form of government will take its place. All military forces and individuals are to be disarmed except for an internal police force which will carry only the minimum weapons needed to maintain internal order. The only military force will be a world police force under the United Nations in sufficient numbers with state-of-the-art technology so that it can field overwhelming force against any perceived threat to the world supra government - see State Department Publication 7277. The military of the united States of America is currently filling the requirement. The senior officer corps of all of our military forces have betrayed their oaths of allegiance to the Constitution and have joined the conspiracy. They are turncoats who are actively engaged in High Treason.

The source of this conspiracy will be found in the body known as the Illuminati. It is

made up of the highest adepts of the combined total of the so-called fraternal orders and secret societies. They are bound together by blood oaths, a secret religion, and the promise of an elite status within regional government, or the world supra government. Their religion is based upon the Kabbalah, the Luciferian Philosophy, and the worship of the Sun. They are not bound by any oath or allegiance save their own. They are loyal to no government or People save their own. And they are Citizens of no country save their already in place secret world government. In their own words, "If you are not one of us you are nothing." To garner some sense of "feel" for the concept see the movie They Live. "It is a largely 'open' conspiracy, in that much of its membership, structure, methods, and operations, are matters of public record, however scattered and obscure. Its manner of coordination is atypical. Two nuclei - the elite core of the Wall Street clique (orbiting the House of Rockefeller) and the elite core of the European financial clique (orbiting the House of Rothschild) - coordinate this global conspiracy by waging psychological warfare on the rest of the conspirators, telling each no more than is necessary for him to fulfill his designated role, often with explicit recognition neither of his role, nor of the unarticulated rules that govern him. Thus, the overwhelming bulk of the conspirators do not know, but only suspect, that they are part of and in service to 'a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it' (quoting Woodrow Wilson)." - Daniel Pouzzner

You cannot hope to understand the philosophy (Illuminism) of any branch of the "Mystery School" (Illuminati) without many years of study and a complete knowledge of their "symbolic" language. You must understand that like many other organizations they attract those who completely miss the boat... or are just too stupid to "get it". When an individual joins a branch of the "Brotherhood," by any name, Freemasonry, Theosophical Society, Anthroposophic Society, Fraternitis Rosae Crucae, Knights Templar, Sovereign and Military Order of the Knights of Malta, or any other fraternal order or secret society, no one ever sits down with them and explains the meaning of anything. An actual literal esoteric education would be too dangerous. It could result in a public expose'... something which the Illuminati must avoid at all cost. But to give those who might understand a shortcut... Illuminism is COMMUNISM." Full text with links here <http://www.hourofthetime.com/majestyt...>
<http://harvest-trust.blogspot.com/> <http://www.hourofthetime.com/>

Henry Makow note:

William Cooper's 1998 MajestyTwelve broadcast: One of the most frightening things you'll ever hear. We are victims of an elaborate deception. Almost everything the US government and mass media tells Americans is a lie. The US is already a de facto fascist dictatorship run by masonic Satanists lurking behind a facade of freedom. The foundations for a totalitarian communist world government are already in place. Those who cannot accept this "paradigm shift" will be exterminated.

Our political and military leaders are members of this cult -- traitors. The UFO/ET phenomenon, including Rosswell, is a long term government psy op designed to trick humanity into accepting a "Messiah"- like ruler. The Apollo moon missions were faked.

When Cooper was employed by US Naval intelligence, (he was mistaken for a Freemason) and had access to the Illuminati's top secret plans, dubbed "MajestyTwelve." I don't want to believe what Cooper is saying, but I find it credible.

MAJESTYTWELVE (FULL TEXT)

Many years ago I had access to a set of documents that I eventually realized was the plan for the destruction of the United States of America and the formation of a socialist totalitarian world government. The plan was contained within a set of Top Secret documents with the title "MAJESTYTWELVE". The term honored the planned placement of ultimate power in a body of wise men who are destined to rule the world as the disciples of a Messiah front man. This Messiah will serve as a buffer between the wise men and the sheeple. I discovered these documents between 1970 and 1973 while I was a member of the Intelligence Briefing Team of the Commander in Chief of the United States Pacific Fleet. The plan outlined the formation of a world totalitarian socialist government. It is to be ruled by a behind-the-scenes council of wise men. A so-called benevolent dictator, will be presented as the Messiah.

The Constitution for the united States of America and its Bill of Rights will be scrapped. A parliamentary form of government will take its place. All military forces and individuals are to be disarmed except for an internal police force which will carry only the minimum weapons needed to maintain internal order. The only military force will be a world police force under the United Nations in sufficient numbers with state-of-the-art technology so that it can field overwhelming force against any perceived threat to the world supra government - see State Department Publication 7277. The military of the united States of America is currently filling the requirement. The senior officer corps of all of our military forces have betrayed their oaths of allegiance to the Constitution and have joined the conspiracy. They are turncoats who are actively engaged in High Treason.

The source of this conspiracy will be found in the body known as the Illuminati. It is made up of the highest adepts of the combined total of the so-called fraternal orders and secret societies. They are bound together by blood oaths, a secret religion, and the promise of an elite status within regional government, or the world supra government. Their religion is based upon the Kabbalah, the Luciferian Philosophy, and the worship of the Sun. They are not bound by any oath or allegiance save their own. They are loyal to no government or People save their own. And they are Citizens of no country save their already in place secret world government. In their own words, "If you are not one of us you are nothing." To garner some sense of "feel" for the concept see the movie They Live.

"It is a largely 'open' conspiracy, in that much of its membership, structure, methods, and operations, are matters of public record, however scattered and obscure. Its manner of coordination is atypical. Two nuclei - the elite core of the Wall Street clique (orbiting the House of Rockefeller) and the elite core of the European financial clique (orbiting the House of Rothschild) - coordinate this global conspiracy by waging psychological warfare on the rest of the conspirators, telling each no more than is necessary for him to fulfill his designated role, often with explicit recognition neither of his role, nor of the unarticulated rules that govern him. Thus, the overwhelming bulk of the conspirators do not know, but only suspect, that they are part of and in service to 'a power somewhere so organized, so subtle, so watchful, so interlocked, so complete, so pervasive, that they had better not speak above their breath when they speak in condemnation of it" (quoting Woodrow Wilson).

You cannot hope to understand the philosophy (Illuminism) of any branch of the "Mystery School" (Illuminati) without many years of study and a complete knowledge of their "symbolic" language. You must understand that like many other organizations they attract those who completely miss the boat... or are just too stupid to "get it". When an individual joins a branch of the "Brotherhood," by any name, Freemasonry, Theosophical Society, Anthroposophic Society, Fraternitas Rosae Cruciae, Knights Templar, Sovereign and Military Order of the Knights of Malta, or any other fraternal order or secret society, no one ever sits down with them and explains the meaning of anything. An actual literal esoteric education would be too dangerous. It could result in a public expose'... something which the Illuminati must avoid at all cost. But to give those who might understand a shortcut... Illuminism is COMMUNISM.

Thanks Robert!

MajestyTwelve Excerpt
William Cooper Website
The Late Great William Milton Cooper

First Comment by JG:

This intel here for being 16 years old was ahead of it's time in 1998 and anyone spewing information like this was considered paranoid and irresponsible.

The economy under Bill Clinton was booming in 1997. People were buying homes, working overtime on their once good paying jobs, and young professionals with college degrees were in demand. Patriotism was still strong; people still had a "trust" in their government. You could still put an American flag on your front porch and not feel ashamed.

All of this changed after 911 and I don't believe it would have happened under Bill Clinton's or Al Gore's watch. 911 was the "game changer" event that launched this plan

for world government through war under the pretext of combating terrorism.

This 'War on Terror' will not stop until all of the nations of the world surrender their sovereignty to this underground unidentified rogue group of power players and their mercenary military forces that form this New World Order cartel.

The "end game" here, like William Cooper says, is Totalitarian World Communism with all the bloodshed and tyranny.

- See more at: <http://henrymakow.com/2014/10/william-cooper-chilling-revelations.html#sthash.Dr1IUUTG.dpuf>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroaded Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow

Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Depleted Uranium

By Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/du/index.shtml>

May 2006

There is nothing 'depleted' about depleted uranium. It gives off ionizing radiation which damages DNA and genes. The damage can be seen most readily with cells that are dividing and growing rapidly-like those in a human embryo. The deliberate decision to employ DU munitions is a crime against humanity, as the aftermath of DU dispersion was surely known to Pentagon planners. The intention was both genocidal and political in nature.

Beyond the population reduction agenda, the Illuminati wants to create unbridled HATRED again the people and military forces of the United States so they can get their Middle East Armageddon style war into full gear-which will EXHAUST the American military and make the home front vulnerable to the control of Russian and Chinese troops who are already secretly billeted here. The Illuminati goal is to DESTROY America and they are doing it on multiple fronts. The idea here is to characterize the US military as the most hated organization in uniform since Hitler's storm troopers Blitzkrieged their way across Europe. The physical, emotional and psychological trauma experienced by American soldiers returning from Iraq also needs to be publicized and ventilated more so that we can get more students and concerned citizens out in the streets protesting this unnecessary war and reign in the Pentagon and the Illuminated cretins in the White House and congress.

Americans need to swamp their legislators with protest letters demanding a law that BANS the use of DU for all time. On a more hopeful note, it has come to my attention that it may be possible to REVERSE the cellular damage effects of radiation and return the cell to a 'normal', undamaged state. This may seem hard to believe, but Wilhelm Reich discovered many new and fascinating things about ionization radiation and its effects on the body in his famous Oranur Experiment. I'll expand on this idea in another article

Ken Adachi

On-Line Videos

See Video of Laura Cuzzo - The Effects of Depleted Uranium on our Troops (April 12, 2007)

<http://bleepintruth.com/video2007/4-12-07%20Laura-Cuzzo.wmv>

Articles about Depleted Uranium

Depleted Uranium & Phosphorous: Massive Deformities in Fallujah Babies (June 12, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/du/falloutoniraqbabies12jun08.shtml>

Depleted Uranium Downplayed & Denied by Fed 'Research' Advisory Gp (August 6, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/du/duhealthhazard06aug07.shtml>

Depleted Uranium: The Greatest Crime of Historic Time (Dec. 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/du/connorgreatestcrime03dec06.shtml>

Natural Treatments Offer Hope To People Affected By DU (or other Radiation) (Sep. 27, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/naturaltreatmentforradiation27sep06.shtml>

Depleted Uranium Dust - Public Health Disaster For The People Of Iraq and Afghanistan (May 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/depleteduraniumA03may06.shtml>

Depleted Uranium - Far Worse Than 9/11 (May 3, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/depleteduraniumB03may06.shtml>

The Human 'Fallout' of Depleted Uranium Munitions (Apr. 29, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/depleteduraniummandafghanbabies29apr06.shtml>

Depleted Uranium, A Death Senterce Here And Abroad (Jan. 21, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/depleteduranium21jan06.shtml>

Depleted Uranium: Coming Home To Roost: Gulf War Vet Testifies on Depleted Uranium Exposure (Feb. 14, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/depleteduraniumtoroost14feb05.shtml>

Comments

Questions about Depleted Uranium (June 29, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/depleteduraniumquestions29jun08.shtml>

© Copyright 2005-2007 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux

Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Dowsing

By Ken Adachi <Editor@educate-yourself.org>

<http://educate-yourself.org/dow/index.shtml>

June 6, 2003

Introduction

We can access higher frequency vibrational planes of consciousness through varied means- meditation, psychedelic drugs, clairvoyance, medium ship, remote viewing, etc. Some means may be harmful or dangerous for some people, while other techniques require natural gifts, and yet others require a lot of training to become competent in.

Dowsing, on the other hand, is one of the easiest ways to access a repository of unlimited knowledge, referred to by Carl Jung as the "collective unconscious" or the "super conscious mind". Based on the books I've studied and the workshops I've taken with master dowser Walt Woods, I get the idea that you are gaining access to this library of unlimited knowledge through your Higher Self - with the least amount of time invested in study and training. Many people think that dowsing is only used for the purpose of finding water or minerals, but dowsing can be used to obtain ANSWERS and information about anything, providing you frame the question correctly.

When you dowse, you are engaged in a dialog with your Higher Self and other spirit

guides who are trying to assist you in obtaining the information you seek. You are asking a question in your mind that is most often framed with a 'yes' or 'no' answer. When you learn more advanced dowsing skills, you can ask for answers that go beyond this framework, but most dowsing questions are answered using the 'yes' or 'no' format. We use very simple indicator tools in dowsing to help us accurately recognize the information we are trying to obtain. The three most common dowsing tools are 1) the pendulum, 2) the "L" rod, and 3) the "Y" rod. There are other types of dowsing tools beyond these three, but these three are the ones most often used.

1) The pendulum is nothing more than some sort of weighted object hung from a thread, a string, a piece of fishing line, or a light chain. You can tie a paper clip to a short length of sewing thread and Voila, you have a pendulum. You could also tie a threaded nut to a length of light monofilament fishing line and you have yourself a dowsing pendulum. Most dowzers like to use something for a pendulum that's more fancy looking like a turned brass bob or a crystal pendant, but it's not necessary. There is nothing magical about the pendulum itself. It's merely an indicator tool, and nothing more. I will add, however, that certain pendulums (made of certain materials) can be more responsive than an ordinary pendulum (and therefore are preferred for that reason), but all pendulums will respond to your questions, regardless of what they are made of.

2) The "L" rod is usually a length of stiff wire shaped like the letter "L". Usually, we place tubing on the short leg of the "L" so it will rotate freely when we hold the L rod in our lightly clenched hands. The long leg of the "L" is held in a horizontal position out in front of us and it will swing to the left or right in response to the answers we are seeking.

I was nudged into attending a Dowser's meeting a few years ago by Merlin Wolf and I thought that I was going to be bored out of my mind, but I couldn't have been more mistaken. It turned out to be very interesting and highly stimulating. I was learning about things at that meeting that I had no idea existed. Curt Kobylarz, the president of the Orange County dowser's chapter, was one of the brightest guys I've ever met in my life. He seemed to know everything about everything. I also met Dr. Bob Beck there for the first time and he had a lot of fascinating things to say as well. All in all, I loved it! And I looked forward to the next meeting each month.

At Dowser meetings, we occasionally talk about dowsing, but more often the subject is Radionics, Bio-medicine, the Kaballah, Psychic Development, Color Therapy, or similar topics. But I digress...

Let's talk Dowsing 101

Anyone who's ever seen someone dowse for water, will typically see a dowser walking along the land with a "Y" shaped thin branch or flexible plastic rod firmly grasped in both hands. When the pointer of the "Y" rod suddenly points downs (or up), that is suppose to indicate where the water is.

Does it really work? You bet it does!

What you don't see, or more accurately 'hear', is what's going on inside the dowser's mind. He's repeatedly saying to himself as he walks along: "indicate if there is water here" or "point down when I walk over a water vein" or "respond when I reach water", or something close to that. Who's he talking to? He's communicating with a boundless information source known as the "super conscious" which is connected with all living things though the subconscious. Dowsing instruments, such as the pendulum, the aura meter, "L" rods, or the "Y" rod cited above provide a communication interface with our subconscious. Some prefer to think of it as a dialog with the Higher Self or Spirit Guides.

I've recently attended my sixth weekend-long workshop with Walter Woods, one of the most amazing men that I've ever had the good fortune to meet. Walt is an extraordinary dowser and researcher. He's also a highly gifted healer who has helped many people release themselves from physical and emotional suffering. Walt's humble appearance and soft spoken demeanor completely belie the range of knowledge, experiences, and powers that this advanced soul has acquired over the years.

Walt has experienced things that you and I only can read about in esoteric books and articles (and other things that we've never read about). He has clearly demonstrated that the power of using the mind alone to heal and fix ANYTHING is LIMITLESS. I have at least 8 notebooks crammed with Walt's astounding lectures. When you read this stuff, it will knock you over (there are more things under the stars and sun than you can possibly imagine). Many more articles on the research efforts of Walt Woods will appear at this web site in the very near future. Stay tuned!

If you contact the American Society of Dowsters (PO Box 24, Danville, VT 05828-0024) web site: <http://www.dowsters.org/> Tel (802) 684-3417; E-Mail: ASD@dowsters.org), they will tell you the location of a Dowsters chapter that is nearest to you. I strongly urge you to go, look, and listen. If you decide to join and become a member, please mention my name (Ken Adachi) on the application form as the person who recommended you to the ASD (and let me know as well).

I mentioned above that I was practically dragged- kicking and screaming- to my first dowsters meeting many years ago by my good friend, Merlin Wolf. I was quite sure that I was going to be bored out of my mind. But surprise, surprise, I quickly realized that I was missing out on some of the best and most advanced "stuff" out there!

I have about 15 books on dowsing, but the best dowsing "course" that I've ever taken was contained within a 24 page booklet put together by Walt called Letter to Robin. This incredible booklet can teach anyone to be an accomplished dowser. Highly recommended.

Dowsing Pendulums

I was contacted by a man named Chris Gozdzik who makes unique and attractive pendulums. He asked me if I would check his pendulum out, so I did and found it to respond very well. If you are interested in checking one out yourself, you can find them all described at the link below. I have no financial arrangement with Chris and told him that I don't sell advertising space at my web site, but if I liked his pendulum, I would give him a plug on this page.

<http://diviningmind.com> ("Dowsing Tools with a Difference") .

Articles

Geobiology/Geopathic Stress and its effect on Human Health Problems and Solutions
(Apr. 2, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/geobiology29mar04.shtml>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroaded Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow

Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Police with Tasers

Sanctioned Torture & Summary Execution In America

By Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/index.shtml>

June 27, 2005

Sanctioned Torture & Summary Execution In America (June 27, 2005)

Radio interview:

April 2, 2008. Ken Adachi & Don Nicoloff review the horrendous story of TASER abuse by police in America. Hundreds of non threatening, innocent citizens are tasered to death yearly by inhuman, federally-trained Robocops over "nothing" issues. TASER guns must be banned in this country. But it won't happen until the people of this country stop tolerating these 50,000 volt instruments of torture and summary execution by electrocution.

http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/taser_killings_Evident_Footprints_2008-04-02.mp3

I posted an article (www.prisonplanet.com) dated June 23, 2005 which reported that 105 people were killed in North America within the first 3 months of 2005 by police using 'non-lethal' high voltage TASER guns. It was shocking enough to read that 70 people were killed in North America in 2004 from being tasered by police, but now that number has been exceeded by 25% and it was only the first quarter of 2005.

The public needs to become aware of this new, lethal abuse from police personnel who are suppose to protect the public, not torture and summarily execute people because they don't "comply" quickly enough when ordered to do this or that. It was predictable that this abuse would ensue as more and more police departments in Britain and America started distributing this high tech torture device to the rank and file last year.

The use of TASER guns by police departments across America must come to an end

We cannot trust police personnel or their supervisors or their police chiefs to use these weapons judiciously, sparingly, and with reservation in order to subdue only those offenders who present a real threat of serious bodily injury (or death) and cannot be subdued by any other means, using more traditional and 'non-lethal' means of restraint- like a few cops jumping on the guy and physically overpowering him.

When you read the commentary from police spokesmen who attempt to minimize and dismiss this new threat when answering reporters questions, you can see from their

words that they are impressed with and intoxicated by the newly realized power and intimidation factor gleaned from using Flash Gordon weaponry.

Police department apologists apparently aren't willing to own up to the fact that in the vast majority of these cases, harmless and relatively innocent people are being tasered and sometimes killed because they hadn't responded quickly enough to some 'compliance' order being barked at them by a policeman! Never mind that the person being tasered may not have understood, or heard, or even realized what was being said to him. Immediate 'compliance' is the order of the day today with Officer Rambo and too bad if you get killed for not obeying police 'orders' quickly enough!

Transforming Office Friendly into Officer Rambo

Gradually, the hidden hand of the Illuminati has been converting city police departments across America into organizations staffed with personnel that are coming to more closely resemble the police of Stalin's era or that of former East Germany. We no longer have the friendly policeman walking the beat in America. He was the sort of cop who was treated with respect by everyone in the neighborhood- not out of fear- but rather from a sense of admiration and welcome for the heightened sense of security that ensued in the wake of his presence.

In my youth, I can remember how I would often stop to kibitz or joke with that sort of cop who walked my blue collar, big city neighborhood- always twirling a brown baton (before it was changed to the satanically inspired color of black). You had no reason to fear him because he didn't do anything to warrant your fear or anxiety. He behaved and acted appropriately for the security environment at hand.

If you were law abiding, he was friendly, polite, and always helpful. If you were a teenage wise guy and tried to push your luck, you might get a mild, low key verbal rebuke from Officer Friendly, but that would be the end of it. And if you were a criminal and were caught in the act of committing a crime, you were collared by hand (usually by a single cop) and taken away in a squad car to be booked downtown. In those days, American police almost NEVER shot people-even those criminals caught with a gun in their hand. They told the person holding the gun to "drop it" and put their hands in the air. If he didn't cooperate, they would continue to talk to him and say something like : "it's all over", or "there's no use;. you're caught-give it up" , or "you can't get away, just drop the gun and no one will get hurt", etc. Most perpetrators would surrender right away, but for those few exceptions who wouldn't, the cop(s) would continue to talk to him and wear him down psychologically and he eventually gave up. Experienced cops sometimes used comedy to break the tension and relax the atmosphere. It might take 15 minutes or an hour or 3 hours, but it worked. There was a sense of humanity present and the cops of that era would generally behave in a way to lower tension and neutralize aggressiveness.

The criminal was taken into custody without harm, the cops went home unharmed and

everyone got to see another day. It was the norm for most policemen to refrain from shooting an individual unless the person started shooting first. I don't know whether it was a written rule or a rule that was tacitly understood, but most city cops abided by it.

Even criminals generally didn't harbor a hostility or hatred towards cops because cops- at that time- behaved ethically for the most part. They used just enough force to justify the circumstances and no more. Cops generally behaved like human beings and treated people, even criminals, like human beings. They got good results because people respond positively to humane temperament and consideration. Today, however, we no longer have cops who behave like human beings.

Today's cops are often actively recruited from the ranks of ex-military special forces.

Just go to the web site of any average size city police department in America and read the bio notes on the younger officers. You will see the military background come up again and again-and again. You will also notice how proud, even small town police departments are of their very own SWAT teams, as they just love to pose for group photos showing off their spiffy black combat boots, bloused pants, flax jackets, and M16 assault rifles-symbolic of America's growing legions of MILITARIZED police. You don't need an extensive study by the Rand Corporation to see that the standards for character qualifications, criminal background, education, and physical attributes for current day police have been lowered- dramatically.

Update September 21, 2007

Amnesty International said in their 2006 report on Taser guns that there are now over 7,000 police departments across America who now use TASER guns. The death count from police using TASERs has risen to over 270 people killed.

Citizens must organize locally and force local mayors and city council members to order their police departments to abandon the use of Taser guns.

Without an organized grassroots campaign to stop the use of TASER guns by police, the incidents of electronic torture and death among the most vulnerable (mentally disabled, elderly, children, alcohol or drug impaired, etc) within our communities will only rise-year by year. This abomination MUST end. .

April 2, 2008 Radio Interview

You can listen to a one hour and twenty minute radio interview I did with radio host Don Nicoloff over BBS Radio on April 2, 2008. The entire show was devoted to the topic of TASER killings and police abuse of TASER guns. Our interview starts at the 4 minute mark, after Don reviews upcoming guests for his radio show, Evident Footprints. You can download the mp3 file and listen to it from your computer or load it onto your MP3 player (the file is 1.9 megs)

http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/taser_killings_Evident_Footprints_2008-04-02.mp3

Ken Adachi

Amnesty International on TASERS

Amnesty International Urges Stricter Limits on Police Taser Use as U.S. Death Toll Reaches 500 (Feb. 15, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintnl500death toll15feb12.shtml>

Amnesty International: Aftershocks of 'Non-lethal' TASER Guns (Jan. 6, 2009)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintnl aftershocks06jan09.shtml>

Amnesty International TASER Related News (Updated to Dec. 3, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintnl tasernews.shtml>

Amnesty International Renews Call for Independent TASER Review (Jan. 8, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintnl taserafetyreview08jan07.shtml>

Amnesty International 2006 Report on TASER Abuse -html version (March 28, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintnl2006TASERreport.shtml>

pdf version of above:

[http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AMR510302006ENGLISH/\\$File/AMR5103006.pdf](http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AMR510302006ENGLISH/$File/AMR5103006.pdf)

(Note: The pdf version of the 2006 report includes the names of the people who had died from police TASER guns from the 2004 report up to a month or so of the 2006 report. Look in the appendix section at the back of the pdf. The html version does not include the names of those who died)

Amnesty International Full 2004 Report on TASER Abuse (Nov. 30, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintnl2004TASERfullreport.shtml>

pdf version:

[http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AMR511392004ENGLISH/\\$File/AMR5113904.pdf](http://web.amnesty.org/library/pdf/AMR511392004ENGLISH/$File/AMR5113904.pdf)

(Note: The pdf version of the 2004 includes the names of the people who had died from police TASER guns from 2001 up to a month before the report was published. Look in the appendix section at the back of the pdf. The html version does not include the names of those who died)

Amnesty International's 2004 Summary on TASER Abuse (Nov. 30, 2004)

<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintnl2004TASERreport.shtml>

Overview of TASER Gun Usage

Electroshock Weapons (TASER, Stun Guns, & Cattle Prods) Explained (Sep. 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/electroshockweaponswikipedia.shtml>

The TASER: A Police Device for Torture and Death by Christopher Bollyn (April 6, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/bollyntasertortureddevice09apr06.shtml>

Web Sites & Blogs Reporting Articles & Statistics on TASER Gun Abuse

TASER of the Day (<http://taseroftheday.blogspot.com/>)
This is a good blog site covering all aspects of TASER gun abuse including Australia, Canada, France New Zealand, the United Kingdom, and the USA. Archives go back to September, 2007.

Excited-Delirium.com (<http://excited-delirium.blogspot.com/>)
Great site, tons of info and updated regularly.

Truth....not Tasers (<http://truthnottasers.blogspot.com/>)
Excellent Canadian site. Web master lost her brother to police TASER assault. Updated lists of victims in North America

CharlyDMiller (<http://www.charlydmiller.com/LIB07/2006TaserCollection.html>)

Taser Watch (<http://taserwatch.newsvine.com/>)

Tasered While Black (<http://taseredwhileblack.blogspot.com/>)

No More Tasers (<http://nomoretasers.com/>)

STAT - Stop Taser Abuse Today (<http://stoptasers.org/>)

Half a Bubble (off plumb) (<http://half-a-bubble.com/>)

It all goes here (<http://nateo.blogspot.com/>)

National Police Misconduct Newsfeed Daily Recap

<http://www.injusticeeverywhere.com/>

Web sites and blogs devoted to reporting police misconduct and abuse nationwide.

Recent Articles on TASERS National Police Misconduct Newsfeed Daily Recap and Police National

National Police

Handcuffed 20 Yr. Old Florida Woman's Life Reduced to Vegetable Thanks to TASER Happy, Overweight, Lazy Copopath (Mar. 13, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/daniellemaudsleylifedestroyed13mar2012.shtml>

Police Integrity Lost: A Study of Law Enforcement Officers Arrested (Jan. 31, 2012)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/policeintegrityreport31jan12.shtml>

TASERS & Those Who Approve of Their Use (Nov. 11, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/tasers11nov10.shtml>

Juicers In Blue: Cops, Tasers And Steroids By J. Speer-Williams (May 8, 2010)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/copstasersandsteroids08may10.shtml>

Davenport, Iowa Police and City Attorney's Office Conspire to Cover-up Police Brutality (Dec. 4, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/davenportpolicebrutality01dec09.shtml>

Neutralizing a TASER Gun Assault (Aug. 8, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/neutralizingtaserguns08aug09.shtml>

British Police TASER-Murder Nottingham Man Curled on Ground "Resisting" Arrest (June 17, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/britishcopstasermurder16jun09.shtml>

Arizona Border Patrol & DPS Thugs Deliver Checkpoint TASER Sermon to Young Pastor (April 18, 2009)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/arizonabpthugsteachpastor18apr09.shtml>

Despite 6.2 Million Lawsuit Award, Taser Use by Police to Expand (June 13, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/tasertoexpand13jun08.shtml>

The Fundamental Wrongness of Entrusting Police with TASER Guns (June 11, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/taserabusebasicpremise27apr08.shtml>

Three RCMP Thugs Triple Taser 82 Year Old Man in Hospital Bed (May 30, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/canadainrcmptaser82yearoldinhospitalbed09may08.shtml>

Police No Longer Serve and Protect the Public (May 4, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/soldiersofevil23feb08.shtml>

Colorado SWAT Team Invades Home, Brutalizes Family (Jan. 11, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/coloradoswatinvasiontakeschild10jan08.shtml>

How to Cancel the Effects of TASER Guns (Dec. 16, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/cancelingtasers11dec07.shtml>

America In Crisis - Increasing Police Violence (Dec. 3, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/policeincreasingviolence02dec07.shtml>

Another 'Non-Lethal' TASER Killing in Florida (Dec. 1, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/floridataserdeath03nov07.shtml>

Jacksonville Police: Man Dies After Being Tasered During Struggle (Nov. 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/jacksonvilletaserdeath19nov07.shtml>

68-Year-Old Disabled Man Tasered Over "Parking Dispute" (Nov 18, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/kelownaRCMPtaserseniorcitizen07nov07.shtml>

Chicago Police TASER 82 Year Old Grandma After Forced Entry for "Wellness" Check (Nov. 10, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chicagocopstaser82yearoldwoman06nov07.shtml>

American Cop Seriously Injured in TASER Demo for Brits (Oct. 23, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/americiancopinjuredtaserdemo11oct07.shtml>

Wake Forest Taser Study Ignores the Elephant in the Room, 294 Dead and Counting (Oct. 23, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/wakeforeststudy18oct07.shtml>

Epidemic Of Police Brutality & Harassment Sweeps America & UK (Oct. 18, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/epidemicpolicebrutality18oct07.shtml>

UK Police Now Authroized to Use TASERS Against Children (Sep. 20, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/UKchildrenapprovedtotaser02sep07.shtml>

Orange County Sheriffs Taser Autistic Boy 15 (Sep. 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/deputiestaser15yearold19sep07.shtml>

'Embarrassed' UF President Reins In Campus Taser Cops with Paid Vacations (Sep. 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/UFpressaddlescampuscopswithpaidvacations19sep07.shtml>

FL Student Arrested & Tazed for Confronting Kerry with Tough Questions (Sep. 19, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/studentTaseredforKerryquestion18sep07.shtml>

Police as Brownshirts: The Torture & Execution of Fouad Kaady (May 22, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fouadkaadybirthdaymemorial07jan07.shtml>

Amnesty International Renews Call for Independent TASER Review (Jan. 8, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/amnestyintltaserafetyreview08jan07.shtml>

UCLA Student Repeatedly Tasered in Library (Nov. 19, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tasinguclastudent19nov06.shtml>

The Taser Voltage Toll (Oct 11, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/gormantasertoltagetoll11oct06.shtml>

Kansas Man Killed by Police Tasers, Family Claim Cover-Up (Sep. 9, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/kansasmankilledwithtasers03sep06.shtml>

The TASER: A Police Device for Torture and Death by Christopher Bollyn (April 6, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/bollyntasertorturedevice09apr06.shtml>

Tasers Are Coming to a Campus Near You (March 29, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/gormantasersinschool29mar06.shtml>

Florida Senate Bill Proposes Ban on Police Taser of School Children (Jan. 24, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/tasersfloridachildren24jan06.shtml>

Shot 25 Times with TASER Gun, Texas Motorist Dies (Dec. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/gorman25tasertimes21dec05.shtml>

Burning Questions in Texas Architect's Death (Nov. 16, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/gormanburningquestions16nov05.shtml>

Lynntech Develops The Latest in TASER Torture (Aug. 15, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/lateststungunlunacy15aug05.shtml>

105 Americans Killed by Police TASERS Within First Quarter of 2005 (June 27, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tasertorture23jun05.shtml>

Ohio Police Use TASER On 82-Year-Old Man (June 23, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/policetaser82yearoldman23jun05.shtml>

TASERS, Torture and Death in the Police State By John G. Tarsikes, Jr (Jan. 15, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/tasertorturepolice22dec04.shtml>

TASERS Pose Potentially Lethal Danger to Heart, Doctor Warns (Jan. 10, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/taserslethal10jan05.shtml>

Seattle Post Intelligencer Special Report: TASERS Under fire
<http://seattlepi.nwsourc.com/specials/tasers/>

Archived Articles on TASER Abuse March 2004 -May 2005
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/archivedarticlesmar2004tomay2005.shtml>

Articles on Excessive Police Force & SWAT Team Killings

Florida SWAT Goons Kill 46 Year Old Homeowner- Over Nothing (June 15, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/pnt/floridaswatgoonskillhomeowner15jun08.shtml>

Comments

Subject: Police Taser
From: yourarestupid@dbadg.com
Date: Thu, June 2, 2011 4:21 pm
To: Ken Adachi

Be a police officer for a day. Let someone point a gun at you and see if you would shot or talk to them...do you want to risk them shooting you? Lets think about it...If someone is going to attack you why should a police officer engage in a brawl when they can simply tase them and it is over.

Your claims are unproven and taken out of context...you are allowing a few miss happens represent all of police. If an individual is drugged up and dies after being tased that is not the fault of the officer or the taser. The most important thing is officer and public saftey. It a dope boy or criminal gets tased it is 5 seconds of pain with no after effect with the exceptions, they fall on an object, hit there head, or die to the amount of drugs in their system...either of these is better than an officer or an innicident person being hurt. It is ingorance, like in your article, that harms America today.

[unsigned]

Dear "yourarestupid",

Phew ...I simply can't imagine someone throwing around the word ignorance and "innicident person" in the same sentence.

It's not really necessary to compose a rebuttal to your letter, since you've already done it for me, but I'll add a few thoughts to what you've already made plain.

For starters, you lack the recognition that a cop (which I assume you are), is being paid by taxpayers in order to serve and protect; not to brutalize and bully.

Your obvious insensitivity to the value of human life, and the rights of citizens to be treated with humaneness and a sense of fair proportion in terms of police response, is not even on the radar screen for you.

The first statement you make is "Let someone point a gun at you" yada, yada. But the reality is that among the tens of thousands of people who routinely get tasered by police in this country (some of them dying and some of them left with permanent neurological damage, and ALL of them with psychological damage) almost NONE of them were holding a gun.

If fact, if they were holding a gun, the police wouldn't be taking out their TASER guns, because they would have already shot the guy --multiple times--with the gun that has bullets in it. You know that. I know that. And everyone reading this knows that.

"Lets think about it"

That's a hot one.

"Thinking" is the last thing that America's modern NWO Robo Cop does. Unthinking and unjustified over-reaction is what we get far too often from police who have no sense of proportion; and no recognition of the freedoms guaranteed to citizens under the US Constitution.

If all we were dealing with were a few "miss happens," no one would be complaining. The reason that you find so many articles, stories, documentaries, videos, web sites and organizations devoted to addressing the issue of police brutality is because the problem has reached epidemic proportions; and no end in sight.

It's not hard to see what's taken place here. Today, police recruits are mostly chosen from the ranks of ex-military with combat experience. The same desensitization to suffering, dehumanization, and psyche indifference training that they received in the military continues at the police academy and the many federally funded "security enhancement" training weekends they get from federal agencies like the FBI and DHS.

The citizens of Everytown, America have become the "enemy" for a growing army of NWO Robo Cops. Mr. Joe Blow is viewed with suspicion and a sort of casual disdain, which is why many cops privately refer to the public as "sheep." The citizen is someone to be spoken to with a sort of phony veneer of civility by repeatedly using the word "sir", but usually winds up being treated like an indentured slave-or worse.

It's no problem "proving" my claims of police brutality because the newspapers are filled with the mega-million dollar lawsuit settlements that are paid each year--borne by the taxpaying public of course-- to the families of victims of police brutality due to over-reaction, misconduct, or criminal intent. If the cops themselves who were responsible for

the brutality, had to pay the settlement, police brutality would stop overnight. Police thugs or police murderers never pay a price, except in a few highly politicized cases like the BART cop who shot a handcuffed man. Only the local taxpayer and the victim pay the price for police brutality.

"The most important thing is officer and public safety."

I saved this one to the end. You're not concerned about public "safety" my cowardly friend. And you never have been, at least not in modern times. I remember how cops behaved in the 1950s and 60's. They acted like human beings then. They saw themselves as a member of the SAME public they strove to protect, and they proved it with their conduct. The modern American Robo cop is something else.

Cops who abuse the very citizens whom they were sworn to protect will themselves gather their own just rewards and pay a price, whether I write about it or not. It's called karma and you can't get away from it.

Ken Adachi.

Subject: Good article
From: Dave
Date: Fri, June 1, 2007
To: Editor

I read your article, "Sanctioned torture..." about the use of TASER weapons by police, and I agree entirely that the overuse of such weapons betrays an overtly authoritarian militarization of police tactics.

I understand this metamorphosis because I was on active duty for eight years in the USAF, and I knew many security police personnel. Though most were competent, and were able to reign-in their lust for authority, a few could not suppress their urge to lord what limited power they had over the populations of military members. (Barney Fife was an excellent parody of these types. The usual Security Police candidate flunked out of Mess Kit Repair School)

Their moronic displays of hyper-enforcement usually resulted in their embarrassment, and grudging apologies toward their prey. People like that should not be allowed to perform police-type duties outside the perimeter fence, much less inside the fence. And yet, municipal governments have created a hiring environment which emphasizes military-police experience as a pre-requisite of work history. Once a "Barney" is loosed upon the civilian population, the perimeter fence has effectively been extended around civilian territory.

This same environment has been created in the FAA, DoD civilian agencies, Homeland Security agencies, airlines, and government contracting firms. It is as pervasive as it is inevitable. Military authoritarian morons gravitate to civilian authoritarian positions like a duck to water.

Unfortunately for us fish, these predators perceive no difference between their military small ponds, and large civilian sanctuaries.

Dave

© Copyright 2005-2008 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station

War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging
Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers |
Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice
Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt |
Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again
Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens
| Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr.
John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel
| 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! |
Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms |
Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | |
Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites |
Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity
Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

British Israel: The Hidden Hand Behind the

'The Kingdom of God on Earth' Deception

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagSerbia flag 23hSerbia flag
23hCroatia Flag 23hIndia Flag 23hGreece FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland
FlagSweden FlagNorway FlagRomania FlagTurkey FlagHungary FlagBulgaria
FlagThailand flab23h35wVietnam flag 23h32wPeople's Republic of China flag 23h

From Ken Adachi, Editor

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/britishisraelhiddenhand10jul05.shtml#top>

July 10, 2005

British Israel: The Hidden Hand Behind the 'The Kingdom of God on Earth' Deception
(July 10, 2005)

@KenAdachi1

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

<http://tinyurl.com/hk78zuf>

British Israel Uses Christian Fundamentalist Evangelicals to Promote the "Kingdom of God on Earth' Scheme to Deliver Up A One World Society-Both Feudal and Fascist

"British Israel" is a term used by the anonymous author of a brilliantly written 1970 book titled The Union Jack, to describe the manipulative efforts of elite British oligarchs (on behalf of the Rothchilds) to create a one world feudal society-controlled by British oligarchs of course-by first creating the state of Israel (via the British inspired 1917 Balfour Declaration), and then using Christian fundamentalist propagandists to promote the idea that Christ will physically return to Earth and will rule a "Kingdom of God on Earth' for a thousand years (the 'Millennium') from His earthly throne in....you guessed it... Jerusalem!

The only problem is, that after million upon millions of deceived Christian fundamentalists passively give up their constitutional liberties, their country's sovereignty, and their freedom in the mistaken belief that the Apocalypse, Armageddon and End Times scenario is an inevitable 'prophecy' from God that must take place before we can be delivered into the Happy world of the New Millennium, they will finally discover that they've been delivered into a satanic, feudal slave society that will no longer tolerate any talk of Christ or Christianity- assuming they are still alive to enjoy the 'Kingdom of God on Earth'.

The frontline promoters and propagandists of the 'Kingdom of God on Earth' scenario include all the well known TV evangelical personalities like British Israel promoter John Hagee, Benny Hinn, Jack Van Impe, Paul & Jan Crouch of the Trinity Broadcasting

Network (TBN), Jesse Duplantis, Kenneth Copeland, Pat Robertson, Billy Graham, Robert Shuller, Jerry Falwell,, Rod Parsley, Fred Price, Kim Clement, and Kenneth Hagin among others, but their ranks are also swollen with lesser known evangelical, pro-Israel (Zionist) promoters who show up on UHF, cable TV, and radio stations every Sunday morning to pitch the soon-to-be-realized Great Tribulation and End Times "prophecies". A large percentage of these televangelists employ shouting, flamboyant movements, repeated phrases, and various histrionics to pump up the emotions of the audience in order to achieve a very specific technique of brainwashing called 'conversion'. The Illuminated Ones play both sides of the Christianity card to manipulate the gullible into delusion. They either utilize pseudo-historians like Acharya S (The Christ Conspiracy, The Greatest Story Ever Sold) to sell the idea that Christ never even existed, or they use their opposite, the fundamentalist 'Kingdom of God on Earth' promoters, to sell the Apocalypse/Armageddon/End Times package. Either way, the naive and gullible lose. They either lose their spiritual foundation altogether and acquiesce to the humanistic or Masonic Gnosticism ploys, or they go whole hog into cheering for Armageddon and the End Times scenario to unfold so they can "get it over with" and race into the arms of Jesus who will greet them from His golden throne in the newly rebuilt Temple in Jerusalem. These End Time 'prophecies' have no relationship whatsoever to the words or earthly mission of Jesus Christ.

Sincere Christians need to recall an important statement that Christ made while on Earth. Christ said that "My Father's Kingdom is not of this world". Christ was specifically rejecting the "prophecies" being promoted by a dominant Jewish sect of the day known as Pharisees. The Pharisee priests had been predicting that a Messiah would come to earth and establish a 'Kingdom of God' and rule from his throne in Jerusalem, after overthrowing the Roman oppressors who ruled Judea at the time. This is EXACTLY the same tale that the above named 'Christian' fundamentalist preachers are selling to multitudes of deceived people around the world. It's Pharisee-ism plain and simple! Once this realization sinks in-and you need to remember that it was the Pharisee priests who got Pontius Pilate to condemn Christ to death- you can then begin to remove the mist from your eyes and recognize these fundamentalist 'Christian' propagandists for what they are-- agents of the satanic British oligarchy.

Christ came to Earth to remind humanity that man is more than flesh; that man is spirit clothed within an outer vestment of flesh. Christ wanted to remind mankind that the virtues of love, honor, and forgiveness were the most important attributes to guide your daily life. Christ's example thoroughly rejected the materialism, corruption, and deception so plainly witnessed in the lives of the above named End Times propagandists. Honest Christians need to awaken and throw out the satanic infiltrators within their midst (and in their pulpits) and return to embracing the true message of Jesus Christ. This deception is nothing short of diabolical in the extreme. Here we have Masonic con artists posing as fundamentalist evangelical 'Christian pastors' who are duping naive and gullible people into swallowing the British Israel End Times scheme hook, line, and sinker. As subtitled in one of the chapters from The Union Jack below states-- they are "using Christians to destroy Christianity". Truer words were never

spoken.

The Union Jack, is posted below in its entirety thanks to the assistance of a thoughtful reader who supplied the previously missing chapter and addendum notes. The Union Jack was initially published somewhere around 1970 and later updated by the anonymous author in 1985 and again in 1988. The additional articles posted below will also further illustrate the deception (and the promoters) of the End Times hoax described here.

If you are a sincere and honest Christian, especially if you are a fundamentalist, then you need to read every chapter of this book and wake up to the deception being perpetrated upon you from within.

Read The Gods of Eden by William Bramley if you want to understand more about the "End Times" ploy and how it has been used REPEATEDLY throughout recorded history to scare people into thinking there was going to be a thousand year period of bliss following the "End Times" tumult.

...Ken Adachi

The Union Jack by Anonymous (authorship mistakenly attributed to Helen Peters)

"Conspiracy is invisible otherwise there would be no need for this book. In fact, if conspiracy WERE visible, there would BE no conspiracy."
Anonymous author of The Union Jack, 1988 Printing

[Update November 1, 2005: I've been contacted by a man named Dave Wilbur who has greater knowledge of the background and history of Helen Peters than I. He told me that Helen Peters was not the author of The Union Jack, but rather that she promoted the book through her newsletter, 'Defenders of the Republic'. The Union Jack was published, he said, without identifying the author. Dave told me that Helen Peters died in 1971 and that her newsletters were compiled and published into a book of the same title following her death. I'll post more info about Helen Peters as I acquire it. ...Ken]

Update August 10, 2007:

A) Complete pdf version of The Union Jack as a single download (1.72 mb)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/UnionJack.pdf>

[Our thanks to Barney in the UK for encoding our original html files into a single pdf version. This version lacked Chapter 3 because I couldn't find that chapter in the Wayback Machine web archives which I was using as my source in 2005. However, we were contacted by another thoughtful reader who sent me a full and complete version of the Union Jack in pdf form (link posted above) which included the complete notes and observations from Helen Peters. Our deepest gratitude to that person for their

contribution and assistance as well...Ken]

"This Book Proposes to Awaken the Honest Seekers to the Truth that:

1. Conspiracy accomplishes most of its purpose under a "Christian cloak".
2. Conspiracy enlists the "patriots" to promote the conspiracy without their realizing it.
3. World Government is already a fact and all nations have bowed their knee to Baal.
4. Baal has a universal religion to deceive the world -- the "Kingdom of God on Earth" message.
5. Baal has a world "money" system and it is called monetized debt.
6. The thought police in America have changed our language to deceive us in our own thoughts.
7. The Constitution of the United States of America is an imaginary relic that still deceives the people into believing that they have freedom. The belief that it is still there when it is in fact not there promotes the illusion of freedom.
8. Government is organized crime and continues in power because it has the support of the people. It has the support of the people because they have been humanized through the influence of the Masonic Lodges and the "Church of their choice."
9. The Anglo-American Government has stolen the wealth of the world with their paper "money" ["fiat" money of Zion's Jewish Central Bankers]
10. The Government owes nothing and pays nothing. It simply issues monetized debt (paper "money") for all goods and services that it wants and continues to roll over and expand debt. 'Government debt' is a polite term for theft.
11. The United States Government does not need to collect taxes from its citizens because the citizens cannot pay taxes with monetized debt, called dollars.
12. The work of the Internal Revenue Service is to regulate and control consumption and to gather information for Big Brother.
13. To keep a nation of willing slaves the Government must control religion, education, and regulate consumption.
14. Governments cannot control and deceive Christians.
15. Governments cannot control people who barter and do not use the paper money debt system. "

Prologue / Chap. 1 / Chap. 2 / Chap. 3 / Chap. 4 / Chap. 5 / Chap. 6/ Chap. 7 / Epilogue

Contents

Prologue (posted June 19, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjackprologue.shtml>

Chapter 1: British Israel Propaganda And Deceit

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjack1chap10jul05.shtml>

Chapter 2: Political Messianicism and the Right Wing (Undermining America With Americanism)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjack2chap11jul05.shtml>

Chapter 3: Identification of British Israel And Its Goals (Undermining America With Anti-Communism and "Patriotism")

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjack3chap10aug07.shtml>

Chapter 4: World Evangelism and The Scofield Bible (Undermining America With "Christianity")

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjack3chap10aug07.shtml>

Chapter 5: British Israel and the Catholic Church: (Undermining America with Jew Baiting & anti-Catholicism)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjack5chap12aug05.shtml>

(Polish version of Chapter 5)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjackpolish5chap12aug05.shtml>

Chapter 6: The Hope of Israel Is The Triumph of Christ (Undermining Christianity with "Christianity") (June 19, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjack6chap19jun06.shtml>

Chapter 7: Masonry and British Israelism (Undermining America With Brotherhood) (June 19, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjack7chap19jun06.shtml>

Epilogue (June 19, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/unionjackepilogue.shtml>

Related Articles

Dispensational Pastor Chuck Baldwin Breaks Rank with British Israel Christian Zionism (Feb. 16, 2017)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Dispensational-Pastor-Chuck-Baldwin-Breaks-Rank-with-British-Israel-Christian-Zionism16feb17.shtml#top>

Goodbye America, Behold the New Zion Part 1 (Nov. 30, 2011)

<http://www.theoccidentalobserver.net/authors/Darkmoon-GoodbyeI.html>

Goodby America, Behold the New Zion Part 2 (Nov. 30, 2011)

<http://www.theoccidentalobserver.net/authors/Darkmoon-GoodbyeII.html>

Christian Churches' Failure to Expose the Satanic NWO Takeover Agenda (May 30, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/churchfailureexposenwo30may10.shtml>

Fundamentalist] Christians- Zionism's Useful Idiots (May 20, 2010)

http://www.henrymakow.com/_by_tim_campbell_you.html

Zionism & the Millenium Myth (May 17, 2010)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/zionismmilleniummyth17may10.shtml>

Is Raelian Cult Signaling Illuminati Intentions? (April 26, 2010)

http://www.henrymakow.com/steve_thomas.html

Israeli Bestseller Breaks National Taboo: Idea of a Jewish people invented, Says Historian (Nov. 30, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/jewishpeopleinvented30nov08.shtml>

Pastor Rick Warren: The Purpose Driven Deceptionist (August 23, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/marrspurposedrivendeception23aug08.shtml>

The "Jewish" Conspiracy is British Imperialism by Henry Makow (posted June 19, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/makowjewishconspiracybritishimperialism30may04.shtml>

Judaizing Fundamentalist Christians (April 21, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/judaizingnondenominationchurches16apr08.shtml>

What Christians Don't Know About Israel by Grace Halsell (March 23, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/christiansandisrael23mar08.shtml>

The Myths of Christian Fundamentalism (Feb. 29, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fundamentalistbeliefs27feb08.shtml>

What's With All These Clueless Christians? (Feb. 12, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/baldwincluelessfundamentalists12feb08.shtml>

The Falsity & Egregious Hypocrisy of Christian Zionists (Jan. 27, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hypocirsyChristianzionists17jan08.shtml>

Comments for an End Times Dreamer (Nov. 12, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/endtimesdreamer09nov07.shtml>

Joel Osteen, the White 'Green Power' Preacher with the Toothy Smile (Nov. 4, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/joelosteengreenpowermotivation29aug07.shtml>

Talmud "Noahide Laws" to Rule Coming Jewish 'Utopia' (May 30, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/revtedpikenoahidelaws30may07.shtml>

A Review of Chris Hedges' American Fascists - The Christian Right and the War on America (April 29, 2007)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Christianfascismbookreview23apr07.shtml>

Sanctifying Slaughter by John Kaminski (July 4, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/kaminskisantifyingslaughter24jun06.shtml> >

Ken Adachi Responds to Billy Graham Admirer Who Chaffs at British Israel Deception Scheme (Dec. 7, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/billygrahamfanchaffsatbirtishisrael27nov05.shtml>

A Few Words on Bible-believing Christians and the Bible (Aug. 21, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/biblebelievingChristians21aug05.shtml>

British Israel and The Nuclear Bomb (Aug. 7, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/britishisraelandnuclearbomb07aug05.shtml> >

The Armageddon Deception (July 24, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/armageddondeception08jun03.shtml>

American Fundamentalist Army General Stumps for Israel and the 'Kingdom of God on Earth' Mission (July 24, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/armygeneralstumpsforisrael17oct03.shtml> >

"End Times" Programming by Zeph Daniel (Oct. 23, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/endtimesprogramming23oct04.shtml>

Rick Ross Exposes the 'Evangelical' Highjinks at Trinity Broadcasting Network (TBN)
<http://web.archive.org/web/20060221215417/http://www.rickross.com/groups/tbn.html>

Comments

British Israel Muppet: Brainwashed, Mislead, & Lovin' It! (Feb. 11, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/britishisraelmuppet11feb08.shtml>

Amazing Grace (Jan. 27, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/amazinggrace27jan07.shtml>

More on the End Times Deception (Aug. 11, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/moreonendtimesarticle11aug05.shtml>

Billy Graham Exposed (April 1, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/billygrahamexposed01apr05.shtml>

Letters from Readers on British Israel and more
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/britishisrael1feedback10aug05.shtml>

© Copyright 2005-2011 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself
The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity | Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Born Again Brainwashing

GermanySpainNetherlandsFranceFussiaFedFlag23h35wUkraine flagEstonia
 FlagCzechRepublicFlag23h35w Slovakia flag 23hPoland FlagIndia Flag 23hGreece
 FlagPortugal FlagItaly FlagFinland FlagSweden FlagRomania FlagNorway FlagTurkey
 FlagHungary FlagBulgaria Flag

by Dick Sutphen

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fundamentalistbrainwashing06jun05.shtml#top>

Original posting May 27, 1995

Posted at E-Y on June 6, 2005

Born Again Brainwashing (June 6, 2005)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below. Facebook will remove

any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org
<http://tinyurl.com/zmlte8b>

Original Title

The Battle for Your Mind

Persuasion and Brainwashing Techniques Being Used On The Public Today

<http://www.hiddenmysteries.com/freebook/neuro/sutphen.html>

Summary Of Contents

1. Introduction
2. The Birth of Conversion: Brainwashing in Christian Revivalism in 1735.
3. The Three Brain Phases: The Pavlovian Explanation
4. How Revivalist Preachers Work
5. The "Voice Roll" Technique
6. The Build-up Process.: Inducing Altered States
7. Assured Continuation: Fleecing the Flock
8. Bonding by Fear and Suggestion
9. Testimony: Creating Community Spirit
10. Miracles
11. The Grey Area of Legitimacy
12. A Game in Which the Rules Keep Changing
13. Six Conversion Techniques
14. Isolation Intimidation, Deprivation and Indoctrination.
15. The "Sell It By Zealot" Technique.
16. Wearing Down Resistance
17. Increasing Tension
18. Introducing Uncertainty About IdentityJargon
19. Lack of Humor: No Release, No Resistance
20. Not Always a Bad Thing
21. Cults: A Captive Course in Stockholm Syndrome
22. The Only Hope of Immunity
23. The US Marines as a Brainwashing Cult
24. Steps in the Decognition Process
25. Alertness reduction
26. Programmed Confusion
27. Thought Stopping
28. Thought Stopping Techniques.
29. Marching
30. Meditation
31. Chanting

32. True believers and mass movements.
33. Persuasion techniques:
34. "Yes Set"
35. Embedded Commands
36. The Power of NLP
37. Interspersal Technique
38. Practical Examples
39. Shock and Confusion
40. Subliminal Programming

41. Does Subliminal Programming Work?
42. Mass Misuse of Subliminal Programming
43. Vibrato
44. Extra-low Frequency Vibrations (ELFs)
45. The Neurophone
46. Technological Tools for Mass Manipulation
47. In Closing...

Introduction

I'm Dick Sutphen and this tape is a studio-recorded, expanded version of a talk I delivered at the World Congress of Professional Hypnotists Convention in Las Vegas, Nevada. Although the tape carries a copyright to protect it from unlawful duplication for sale by other companies, in this case, I invite individuals to make copies and give them to friends or anyone in a position to communicate this information.

Although I've been interviewed about the subject on many local and regional radio and TV talk shows, large-scale mass communication appears to be blocked, since it could result in suspicion or investigation of the very media presenting it or the sponsors that support the media. Some government agencies do not want this information generally known. Nor do the Born-Again Christian movement, cults, and many human-potential trainings.

Everything I will relate only exposes the surface of the problem. I don't know how the misuse of these techniques can be stopped. I don't think it is possible to legislate against that which often cannot be detected; and if those who legislate are using these techniques, there is little hope of affecting laws to govern usage. I do know that the first step to initiate change is to generate interest. In this case, that will probably only result from an underground effort.

In talking about this subject, I am talking about my own business. I know it, and I know how effective it can be. I produce hypnosis and subliminal tapes and, in some of my seminars, I use conversion tactics to assist participants to become independent and self-sufficient. But, anytime I use these techniques, I point out that I am using them, and those attending have a choice to participate or not. They also know what the desired result of participation will be.

So, to begin, I want to state the most basic of all facts about brainwashing: In the entire history of man, no one has ever been brainwashed and realized, or believed, that he had been brainwashed. Those who have been brainwashed will usually passionately defend their manipulators, claiming they have simply been "shown the light" ...or have been transformed in miraculous ways.

The Birth of Conversion:

Brainwashing in Christian Revivalism in 1735.

Conversion is a "nice" word for brainwashing...and any study of brainwashing has to begin with a study of Christian revivalism in eighteenth century America. Apparently, Jonathan Edwards accidentally discovered the techniques during a religious crusade in 1735 in Northampton, Massachusetts. By inducing guilt and acute apprehension and by increasing the tension, the "sinners" attending his revival meetings would break down and completely submit. Technically, what Edwards was doing was creating conditions that wipe the brain slate clean so that the mind accepts new programming. The problem was that the new input was negative. He would tell them, "You're a sinner! You're destined for hell!"

As a result, one person committed suicide and another attempted suicide. And the neighbors of the suicidal converts related that they, too, were affected so deeply that, although they had found "eternal salvation," they were obsessed with a diabolical temptation to end their own lives.

Once a preacher, cult leader, manipulator or authority figure creates the brain phase to wipe the brain-slate clean, his subjects are wide open. New input, in the form of suggestion, can be substituted for their previous ideas. Because Edwards didn't turn his message positive until the end of the revival, many accepted the negative suggestions and acted, or desired to act, upon them.

Charles J. Finney was another Christian revivalist who used the same techniques four years later in mass religious conversions in New York. The techniques are still being used today by Christian revivalists, cults, human-potential trainings, some business rallies, and the United States Armed services...to name just a few.

Let me point out here that I don't think most revivalist preachers realize or know they are using brainwashing techniques. Edwards simply stumbled upon a technique that really worked, and others copied it and have continued to copy it for over two hundred years. And the more sophisticated our knowledge and technology become, the more effective the conversion. I feel strongly that this is one of the major reasons for the increasing rise in Christian fundamentalism, especially the televised variety, while most of the orthodox religions are declining.

The Three Brain Phases: The Pavlovian Explanation

The Christians may have been the first to successfully formulate brainwashing, but we

have to look to Pavlov, the Russian scientist, for a technical explanation. In the early 1900s, his work with animals opened the door to further investigations with humans. After the revolution in Russia, Lenin was quick to see the potential of applying Pavlov's research to his own ends.

Three distinct and progressive states of transmarginal inhibition were identified by Pavlov. The first is the equivalent phase, in which the brain gives the same response to both strong and weak stimuli. The second is the paradoxical phase, in which the brain responds more actively to weak stimuli than to strong. And the third is the ultra-paradoxical phase, in which conditioned responses and behavior patterns turn from positive to negative or from negative to positive.

With the progression through each phase, the degree of conversion becomes more effective and complete. The way to achieve conversion are many and varied, but the usual first step in religious or political brainwashing is to work on the emotions of an individual or group until they reach an abnormal level of anger, fear, excitement, or nervous tension.

The progressive result of this mental condition is to impair judgement and increase suggestibility. The more this condition can be maintained or intensified, the more it compounds. Once catharsis, or the first brain phase, is reached, the complete mental takeover becomes easier. Existing mental programming can be replaced with new patterns of thinking and behavior.

Other often-used physiological weapons to modify normal brain functions are fasting, radical or high sugar diets, physical discomforts, regulation of breathing, mantra chanting in meditation, the disclosure of awesome mysteries, special lighting and sound effects, programmed response to incense, or intoxicating drugs.

The same results can be obtained in contemporary psychiatric treatment by electric shock treatments and even by purposely lowering a person's blood sugar level with insulin injections.

Before I talk about exactly how some of the techniques are applied, I want to point out that hypnosis and conversion tactics are two distinctly different things--and that conversion techniques are far more powerful. However, the two are often mixed...with powerful results.

How Revivalist Preachers Work

If you'd like to see a revivalist preacher at work, there are probably several in your city. Go to the church or tent early and sit in the rear, about three-quarters of the way back. Most likely repetitive music will be played while the people come in for the service. A repetitive beat, ideally ranging from 45 to 72 beats per minute (a rhythm close to the beat of the human heart), is very hypnotic and can generate an eyes-open altered state of consciousness in a very high percentage of people. And, once you are in an alpha

state, you are at least 25 times as suggestible as you would be in full beta consciousness. The music is probably the same for every service, or incorporates the same beat, and many of the people will go into an altered state almost immediately upon entering the sanctuary. Subconsciously, they recall their state of mind from previous services and respond according to the post-hypnotic programming.

Watch the people waiting for the service to begin. Many will exhibit external signs of trance--body relaxation and slightly dilated eyes. Often, they begin swaying back and forth with their hands in the air while sitting in their chairs. Next, the assistant pastor will probably come out. He usually speaks with a pretty good "voice roll."

The "Voice Roll" Technique

A "voice roll" is a patterned, paced style used by hypnotists when inducing a trance. It is also used by many lawyers, several of whom are highly trained hypnotists, when they desire to entrench a point firmly in the minds of the jurors. A voice roll can sound as if the speaker were talking to the beat of a metronome or it may sound as though he were emphasizing every word in a monotonous, patterned style. The words will usually be delivered at the rate of 45 to 60 beats per minute, maximizing the hypnotic effect.

The Build-up Process: Inducing Altered States

Now the assistant pastor begins the "build-up" process. He induces an altered state of consciousness and/or begins to generate the excitement and the expectations of the audience. Next, a group of young women in "sweet and pure" chiffon dresses might come out to sing a song. Gospel songs are great for building excitement and involvement. In the middle of the song, one of the girls might be "smitten by the spirit" and fall down or react as if possessed by the Holy Spirit. This very effectively increases the intensity in the room. At this point, hypnosis and conversion tactics are being mixed. And the result is the audience's attention span is now totally focused upon the communication while the environment becomes more exciting or tense.

Assured Continuation: Fleecing the Flock

Right about this time, when an eyes-open mass-induced alpha mental state has been achieved, they will usually pass the collection plate or basket. In the background, a 45-beat-per-minute voice roll from the assistant preacher might exhort, "Give to God...Give to God...Give to God..." And the audience does give. God may not get the money, but his already-wealthy representative will.

Bonding by Fear and Suggestion

Next, the fire-and-brimstone preacher will come out. He induces fear and increases the tension by talking about "the devil," "going to hell," or the forthcoming Armageddon.

In the last such rally I attended, the preacher talked about the blood that would soon be running out of every faucet in the land. He was also obsessed with a "bloody axe of God," which everyone had seen hanging above the pulpit the previous week. I have no doubt that everyone saw it--the power of suggestion given to hundreds of people in

hypnosis assures that at least 10 to 25 percent would see whatever he suggested they see.

Testimony: Creating Community Spirit

In most revivalist gatherings, "testifying" or "witnessing" usually follows the fear-based sermon. People from the audience come up on stage and relate their stories. "I was crippled and now I can walk!" "I had arthritis and now it's gone!" It is a psychological manipulation that works. After listening to numerous case histories of miraculous healings, the average guy in the audience with a minor problem is sure he can be healed. The room is charged with fear, guilt, intense excitement, and expectations.

Miracles

Now those who want to be healed are frequently lined up around the edge of the room, or they are told to come down to the front. The preacher might touch them on the head firmly and scream, "Be healed!" This releases the psychic energy and, for many, catharsis results. Catharsis is a purging of repressed emotions. Individuals might cry, fall down or even go into spasms. And if catharsis is effected, they stand a chance of being healed. In catharsis (one of the three brain phases mentioned earlier), the brain-slate is temporarily wiped clean and the new suggestion is accepted.

For some, the healing may be permanent. For many, it will last four days to a week, which is, incidentally, how long a hypnotic suggestion given to a somnambulistic subject will usually last. Even if the healing doesn't last, if they come back every week, the power of suggestion may continually override the problem...or sometimes, sadly, it can mask a physical problem which could prove to be very detrimental to the individual in the long run.

The Grey Area of Legitimacy

I'm not saying that legitimate healings do not take place. They do. Maybe the individual was ready to let go of the negativity that caused the problem in the first place; maybe it was the work of God. Yet I contend that it can be explained with existing knowledge of brain/mind function.

A Game in Which the Rules Keep Changing

The techniques and staging will vary from church to church. Many use "speaking in tongues" to generate catharsis in some while the spectacle creates intense excitement in the observers.

The use of hypnotic techniques by religions is sophisticated, and professionals are assuring that they become even more effective. A man in Los Angeles is designing, building, and reworking a lot of churches around the country. He tells ministers what they need and how to use it. This man's track record indicates that the congregation and the monetary income will double if the minister follows his instructions. He admits that about 80 percent of his efforts are in the sound system and lighting.

Powerful sound and the proper use of lighting are of primary importance in inducing an altered state of consciousness--I've been using them for years in my own seminars. However, my participants are fully aware of the process and what they can expect as a result of their participation.

Six Conversion Techniques

Cults and human-potential organizations are always looking for new converts. To attain them, they must also create a brain-phase. And they often need to do it within a short space of time--a weekend, or maybe even a day. The following are the six primary techniques used to generate the conversion.

Isolation Intimidation, Deprivation and Indoctrination

The meeting or training takes place in an area where participants are cut off from the outside world. This may be any place: a private home, a remote or rural setting, or even a hotel ballroom where the participants are allowed only limited bathroom usage. In human-potential trainings, the controllers will give a lengthy talk about the importance of "keeping agreements" in life. The participants are told that if they don't keep agreements, their life will never work. It's a good idea to keep agreements, but the controllers are subverting a positive human value for selfish purposes. The participants vow to themselves and their trainer that they will keep their agreements. Anyone who does not will be intimidated into agreement or forced to leave. The next step is to agree to complete training, thus assuring a high percentage of conversions for the organizations.

They will usually have to agree not to take drugs, smoke, and sometimes not to eat...or they are given such short meal breaks that it creates tension. The real reason for the agreements is to alter internal chemistry, which generates anxiety and hopefully causes at least a slight malfunction of the nervous system, which in turn increases the conversion potential.

The "Sell It By Zealot" Technique

Before the gathering is complete, the agreements will be used to ensure that the new converts go out and find new participants. They are intimidated into agreeing to do so before they leave. Since the importance of keeping agreements is so high on their priority list, the converts will twist the arms of everyone they know, attempting to talk them into attending a free introductory session offered at a future date by the organization. The new converts are zealots. In fact, the inside term for merchandising the largest and most successful human-potential training is, "sell it by zealot!"

At least a million people are graduates and a good percentage have been left with a mental activation button that assures their future loyalty and assistance if the guru figure or organization calls. Think about the potential political implications of hundreds of thousands of zealots programmed to campaign for their guru.

Be wary of an organization of this type that offers follow-up sessions after the seminar.

Follow-up sessions might be weekly meetings or inexpensive seminars given on a regular basis which the organization will attempt to talk you into taking--or any regularly scheduled event used to maintain control. As the early Christian revivalists found, long-term control is dependent upon a good follow-up system.

Wearing Down Resistance

Alright. Now, let's look at the second tip-off that indicates conversion tactics are being used. A schedule is maintained that causes physical and mental fatigue. This is primarily accomplished by long hours in which the participants are given no opportunity for relaxation or reflection.

Increasing Tension

The third tip-off: techniques used to increase the tension in the room or environment.

Introducing Uncertainty About Identity

Number four: Uncertainty. I could spend hours relating various techniques to increase tension and generate uncertainty. Basically, the participants are concerned about being "put on the spot" or encountered by the trainers, guilt feelings are played upon, participants are tempted to verbally relate their innermost secrets to the other participants or forced to take part in activities that emphasize removing their masks. One of the most successful human-potential seminars forces the participants to stand on a stage in front of the entire audience while being verbally attacked by the trainers. A public opinion poll, conducted a few years ago, showed that the number one most-fearful situation an individual could encounter is to speak to an audience. It ranked above window washing outside the 85th floor of an office building.

So you can imagine the fear and tension this situation generates within the participants. Many faint, but most cope with the stress by mentally going away. They literally go into an alpha state, which automatically makes them many times as suggestible as they normally are. And another loop of the downward spiral into conversion is successfully effected.

Jargon

The fifth clue that conversion tactics are being used is the introduction of jargon--new terms that have meaning only to the "insiders" who participate. Vicious language is also frequently used, purposely, to make participants uncomfortable.

Lack of Humor: No Release, No Resistance

The final tip-off is that there is no humor in the communications...at least until the participants are converted. Then, merry-making and humor are highly desirable as symbols of the new joy the participants have supposedly "found."

Not Always a Bad Thing

I'm not saying that good does not result from participation in such gatherings. It can and does. But I contend it is important for people to know what has happened and to be

aware that continual involvement may not be in their best interest.

Over the years, I've conducted professional seminars to teach people to be hypnotists, trainers, and counselors. I've had many of those who conduct trainings and rallies come to me and say, "I'm here because I know that what I'm doing works, but I don't know why." After showing them how and why, many have gotten out of the business or have decided to approach it differently or in a much more loving and supportive manner.

Many of these trainers have become personal friends, and it scares us all to have experienced the power of one person with a microphone and a room full of people. Add a little charisma and you can count on a high percentage of conversions. The sad truth is that a high percentage of people want to give away their power--they are true "believers"!

Cults: A Captive Course in Stockholm Syndrome

Cult gatherings or human-potential trainings are an ideal environment to observe first-hand what is technically called the "Stockholm Syndrome." This is a situation in which those who are intimidated, controlled, or made to suffer, begin to love, admire, and even sometimes sexually desire their controllers or captors.

But let me inject a word of warning here: If you think you can attend such gatherings and not be affected, you are probably wrong. A perfect example is the case of a woman who went to Haiti on a Guggenheim Fellowship to study Haitian Voodoo. In her report, she related how the music eventually induced uncontrollable bodily movement and an altered state of consciousness. Although she understood the process and thought herself above it, when she began to feel herself become vulnerable to the music, she attempted to fight it and turned away. Anger or resistance almost always assures conversion. A few moments later she was possessed by the music and began dancing in a trance around the Voodoo meeting house. A brain phase had been induced by the music and excitement, and she awoke feeling reborn.

The Only Hope of Immunity

The only hope of attending such gatherings without being affected is to be a Buddha and allow no positive or negative emotions to surface. Few people are capable of such detachment.

The US Marines as a Brainwashing Cult

Before I go on, let's go back to the six tip-offs to conversion. I want to mention the United States Government and military boot camp. The Marine Corps talks about breaking men down before "rebuilding" them as new men--as marines! Well, that is exactly what they do, the same way a cult breaks its people down and rebuilds them as happy flower sellers on your local street corner. Every one of the six conversion techniques are used in boot camp. Considering the needs of the military, I'm not making a judgement as to whether that is good or bad. IT IS A fact that the men are effectively brainwashed. Those who won't submit must be discharged or spend much of their time

in the brig.

Steps in the Decognition Process

Once the initial conversion is effected, cults, armed services, and similar groups cannot have cynicism among their members. Members must respond to commands and do as they are told, otherwise they are dangerous to the organizational control. This is normally accomplished as a three-step ~ Decognition Process.

Alertness reduction

Step One is alertness reduction: The controllers cause the nervous system to malfunction, making it difficult to distinguish between fantasy and reality. This can be accomplished in several ways. poor diet is one; watch out for Brownies and Koolaid. The sugar throws the nervous system off. More subtle is the "spiritual diet" used by many cults. They eat only vegetables and fruits; without the grounding of grains, nuts, seeds, dairy products, fish or meat, an individual becomes mentally "spacey." Inadequate sleep is another primary way to reduce alertness, especially when combined with long hours of work or intense physical activity. Also, being bombarded with intense and unique experiences achieves the same result.

Programmed Confusion

Step Two is programmed confusion: You are mentally assaulted while your alertness is being reduced as in Step One. This is accomplished with a deluge of new information, lectures, discussion groups, encounters or one-to-one processing, which usually amounts to the controller bombarding the individual with questions. During this phase of decognition, reality and illusion often merge and perverted logic is likely to be accepted.

Thought Stopping

Step Three is thought stopping: Techniques are used to cause the mind to go "flat." These are altered-state-of-consciousness techniques that initially induce calmness by giving the mind something simple to deal with and focusing awareness. The continued use brings on a feeling of elation and eventually hallucination. The result is the reduction of thought and eventually, if used long enough, the cessation of all thought and withdrawal from everyone and everything except that which the controllers direct. The takeover is then complete. It is important to be aware that when members or participants are instructed to use "thought-stopping" techniques, they are told that they will benefit by so doing: they will become "better soldiers" or "find enlightenment."

Thought Stopping Techniques

Marching

There are three primary techniques used for thought stopping. The first is marching: the thump, thump, thump beat literally generates self-hypnosis and thus great susceptibility to suggestion.

Meditation

The second thought stopping technique is meditation. If you spend an hour to an hour and a half a day in meditation, after a few weeks, there is a great probability that you will not return to full beta consciousness. You will remain in a fixed state of alpha for as long as you continue to meditate. I'm not saying this is bad--if you do it yourself. It may be very beneficial. But it is a fact that you are causing your mind to go flat. I've worked with meditators on an EEG machine and the results are conclusive: the more you meditate, the flatter your mind becomes until, eventually and especially if used to excess or in combination with decognition, all thought ceases. Some spiritual groups see this as nirvana--which is bullshit. It is simply a predictable physiological result. And if heaven on earth is non-thinking and non-involvement, I really question why we are here.

Chanting

The third thought-stopping technique is chanting, and often chanting in meditation. "Speaking in tongues" could also be included in this category.

All three-stopping techniques produce an altered state of consciousness. This may be very good if you are controlling the process, for you also control the input. I personally use at least one self-hypnosis programming session every day and I know how beneficial it is for me. But you need to know if you use these techniques to the degree of remaining continually in alpha that, although you'll be very mellow, you'll also be more suggestible.

True Believers and Mass Movements

Before ending this section on conversion, I want to talk about the people who are most susceptible to it and about Mass Movements. I am convinced that at least a third of the population is what Eric Hoffer calls "true believers." They are joiners and followers...people who want to give away their power. They look for answers, meaning, and enlightenment outside themselves.

Hoffer, who wrote "The True Believer", a classic on mass movements, says, "true believers are not intent on bolstering and advancing a cherished self, but are those craving to be rid of unwanted self. They are followers, not because of a desire for self-advancement, but because it can satisfy their passion for self-renunciation!" Hoffer also says that true believers "are eternally incomplete and eternally insecure"!

I know this from my own experience. In my years of communicating concepts and conducting trainings, I have run into them again and again. All I can do is attempt to show them that the only thing to seek is the True Self within. Their personal answers are to be found there and there alone. I communicate that the basics of spirituality are self-responsibility and self-actualization. But most of the true believers just tell me that I'm not spiritual and go looking for someone who will give them the dogma and structure they desire.

Never underestimate the potential danger of these people. They can easily be molded into fanatics who will gladly work and die for their holy cause. It is a substitute for their

lost faith in themselves and offers them as a substitute for individual hope. The Moral Majority is made up of true believers. All cults are composed of true believers. You'll find them in politics, churches, businesses, and social cause groups. They are the fanatics in these organizations.

Mass Movements will usually have a charismatic leader. The followers want to convert others to their way of living or impose a new way of life--if necessary, by legislating laws forcing others to their view, as evidenced by the activities of the Moral Majority. This means enforcement by guns or punishment, for that is the bottomline in law enforcement.

A common hatred, enemy, or devil is essential to the success of a mass movement. The Born-Again Christians have Satan himself, but that isn't enough--they've added the occult, the New Age thinkers and, lately, all those who oppose their integration of church and politics, as evidenced in their political reelection campaigns against those who oppose their views. In revolutions, the devil is usually the ruling power or aristocracy. Some human-potential movements are far too clever to ask their graduates to join anything, thus labeling themselves as a cult--but, if you look closely, you'll find that their devil is anyone and everyone who hasn't taken their training.

There are mass movements without devils but they seldom attain major status. The True Believers are mentally unbalanced or insecure people, or those without hope or friends. People don't look for allies when they love, but they do when they hate or become obsessed with a cause. And those who desire a new life and a new order feel the old ways must be eliminated before the new order can be built.

Persuasion Techniques

Persuasion isn't technically brainwashing but it is the manipulation of the human mind by another individual, without the manipulated party being aware what caused his opinion shift. I only have time to very basically introduce you to a few of the thousands of techniques in use today, but the basis of persuasion is always to access your right brain. The left half of your brain is analytical and rational. The right side is creative and imaginative. That is overly simplified but it makes my point. So, the idea is to distract the left brain and keep it busy. Ideally, the persuader generates an eyes-open altered state of consciousness, causing you to shift from beta awareness into alpha; this can be measured on an EEG machine.

"Yes Set"

First, let me give you an example of distracting the left brain. Politicians use these powerful techniques all the time; lawyers use many variations which, I've been told, they call "tightening the noose."

Assume for a moment that you are watching a politician give a speech. First, he might generate what is called a "yes set." These are statements that will cause listeners to agree; they might even unknowingly nod their heads in agreement. Next come the

truisms. These are usually facts that could be debated but, once the politician has his audience agreeing, the odds are in the politician's favor that the audience won't stop to think for themselves, thus continuing to agree. Last comes the suggestion. This is what the politician wants you to do and, since you have been agreeing all along, you could be persuaded to accept the suggestion. Now, if you'll listen closely to my political speech, you'll find that the first three are the "yes set," the next three are truisms and the last is the suggestion.

"Ladies and gentlemen: are you angry about high food prices? Are you tired of astronomical gas prices? Are you sick of out-of-control inflation? Well, you know the Other Party allowed 18 percent inflation last year; you know crime has increased 50 percent nationwide in the last 12 months, and you know your paycheck hardly covers your expenses any more. Well, the answer to resolving these problems is to elect me, John Jones, to the U.S. Senate."

Embedded Commands

And I think you've heard all that before. But you might also watch for what are called embedded commands. As an example: On key words, the speaker would make a gesture with his left hand, which research has shown is more apt to access your right brain. Today's media-oriented politicians and spellbinders are often carefully trained by a whole new breed of specialist who are using every trick in the book--both old and new--to manipulate you into accepting their candidate.

The Power of NLP

The concepts and techniques of Neuro-Linguistics [Programming] are so heavily protected that I found out the hard way that to even talk about them publicly or in print results in threatened legal action. Yet Neuro-Linguistic training is readily available to anyone willing to devote the time and pay the price. It is some of the most subtle and powerful manipulation I have yet been exposed to. A good friend who recently attended a two-week seminar on Neuro-Linguistics found that many of those she talked to during the breaks were government people.

Interspersal Technique

Another technique that I'm just learning about is unbelievably slippery; it is called an interspersal technique and the idea is to say one thing with words but plant a subconscious impression of something else in the minds of the listeners and/or watchers.

Practical Examples

Let me give you an example: Assume you are watching a television commentator make the following statement: Senator Johnson is assisting local authorities to clear up the stupid mistakes of companies contributing to the nuclear waste problems." It sounds like a statement of fact, but, if the speaker emphasizes the right word, and especially if he makes the proper hand gestures on the key words, you could be left with the subconscious impression that Senator Johnson is stupid. That was the subliminal goal

of the statement and the speaker cannot be called to account for anything.

Persuasion techniques are also frequently used on a much smaller scale with just as much effectiveness. The insurance salesman knows his pitch is likely to be much more effective if he can get you to visualize something in your mind. This is right-brain communication [E.g. generates emotions]. For instance, he might pause in his conversation, look slowly around your livingroom and say, "Can you just imagine this beautiful home burning to the ground?" Of course you can! It is one of your unconscious fears and, when he forces you to visualize it, you are more likely to be manipulated into signing his insurance policy.

Shock and Confusion

The Hare Krishnas, operating in every airport, use what I call shock and confusion techniques to distract the left brain and communicate directly with the right brain. While waiting for a plane, I once watched one operate for over an hour. He had a technique of almost jumping in front of someone. Initially, his voice was loud then dropped as he made his pitch to take a book and contribute money to the cause. Usually, when people are shocked, they immediately withdraw. In this case they were shocked by the strange appearance, sudden materialization and loud voice of the Hare Krishna devotee. In other words, the people went into an alpha state for security because they didn't want to confront the reality before them.

In alpha, they were highly suggestible so they responded to the suggestion of taking the book; the moment they took the book, they felt guilty and responded to the second suggestion: give money. We are all conditioned that if someone gives us something, we have to give them something in return--in that case, it was money. While watching this hustler, I was close enough to notice that many of the people he stopped exhibited an outward sign of alpha--their eyes were actually dilated.

Subliminal Programming

Subliminals are hidden suggestions that only your subconscious perceives. They can be audio, hidden behind music, or visual, airbrushed into a picture, flashed on a screen so fast that you don't consciously see them, or cleverly incorporated into a picture or design.

Most audio subliminal reprogramming tapes offer verbal suggestions recorded at a low volume. I question the efficacy of this technique--if subliminals are not perceptible, they cannot be effective, and subliminals recorded below the audible threshold are therefore useless. The oldest audio subliminal technique uses a voice that follows the volume of the music so subliminals are impossible to detect without a parametric equalizer. But this technique is patented and, when I wanted to develop my own line of subliminal audiocassettes, negotiations with the patent holder proved to be unsatisfactory.

My attorney obtained copies of the patents which I gave to some talented Hollywood sound engineers, asking them to create a new technique. They found a way to psycho-

acoustically modify and synthesize the suggestions so that they are projected in the same chord and frequency as the music, thus giving them the effect of being part of the music. But we found that in using this technique, there is no way to reduce various frequencies to detect the subliminals. In other words, although the suggestions are being heard by the subconscious mind, they cannot be monitored with even the most sophisticated equipment.

If we were able to come up with this technique as easily as we did, I can only imagine how sophisticated the technology has become, with unlimited government or advertising funding. And I shudder to think about the propaganda and commercial manipulation that we are exposed to on a daily basis. There is simply no way to know what is behind the music you hear. It may even be possible to hide a second voice behind the voice to which you are listening.

The series by Wilson Bryan Key, Ph.D., on subliminals in advertising and political campaigns well documents the misuse in many areas, especially printed advertising in newspapers, magazines, and posters.

The big question about subliminals is: do they work? And I guarantee you they do. Not only from the response of those who have used my tapes, but from the results of such programs as the subliminals behind the music in department stores. Supposedly, the only message is instructions to not steal: one East Coast department store chain reported a 37 percent reduction in thefts in the first nine months of testing.

A 1984 article in the technical newsletter, "Brain-Mind Bulletin," states that as much as 99 percent of our cognitive activity may be "non-conscious," according to the director of the Laboratory for Cognitive Psychophysiology at the University of Illinois. The lengthy report ends with the statement, "these findings support the use of subliminal approaches such as taped suggestions for weight loss and the therapeutic use of hypnosis and Neuro-Linguistic Programming."

Mass Misuse of Subliminal Programming

I could relate many stories that support subliminal programming, but I'd rather use my time to make you aware of even more subtle uses of such programming.

I have personally experienced sitting in a Los Angeles auditorium with over ten thousand people who were gathered to listen to a current charismatic figure. Twenty minutes after entering the auditorium, I became aware that I was going in and out of an altered state. Those accompanying me experienced the same thing. Since it is our business, we were aware of what was happening, but those around us were not. By careful observation, what appeared to be spontaneous demonstrations were, in fact, artful manipulations. The only way I could figure that the eyes-open trance had been induced was that a 6- to 7-cycle-per-second vibration was being piped into the room behind the air conditioner sound. That particular vibration generates alpha, which would render the audience highly susceptible. Ten to 25 percent of the population is capable of a somnambulistic

level of altered states of consciousness; for these people, the suggestions of the speaker, if non-threatening, could potentially be accepted as "commands."

Vibrato

This leads to the mention of vibrato. Vibrato is the tremulous effect imparted in some vocal or instrumental music, and the cycle-per-second range causes people to go into an altered state of consciousness. At one period of English history, singers whose voices contained pronounced vibrato were not allowed to perform publicly because listeners would go into an altered state and have fantasies, often sexual in nature.

People who attend opera or enjoy listening to singers like Mario Lanza are familiar with this altered state induced by the performers.

Extra-low Frequency Vibrations (ELFs)

Now, let's carry this awareness a little farther. There are also inaudible ELFs (extra-low frequency waves). These are electromagnetic in nature. One of the primary uses of ELFs is to communicate with our submarines. Dr. Andrija Puharich, a highly respected researcher, in an attempt to warn U.S. officials about Russian use of ELFs, set up an experiment. Volunteers were wired so their brain waves could be measured on an EEG. They were sealed in a metal room that could not be penetrated by a normal signal.

Puharich then beamed ELF waves at the volunteers. ELFs go right through the earth and, of course, right through metal walls. Those inside couldn't know if the signal was or was not being sent. And Puharich watched the reactions on the technical equipment: 30 percent of those inside the room were taken over by the ELF signal in six to ten seconds.

When I say "taken over," I mean that their behavior followed the changes anticipated at very precise frequencies. Waves below 6 cycles per second caused the subjects to become very emotionally upset, and even disrupted bodily functions. At 8.2 cycles, they felt very high...an elevated feeling, as though they had been in masterful meditation, learned over a period of years. Eleven to 11.3 cycles induced waves of depressed agitation leading to riotous behavior.

[note from Ken Adachi:: Joe Vialls reported that the CIA and Air Force employed this technique using large dish transmitters beaming down from the back cargo ramps of C135 cargo planes to incite opposing tribal factions in Rwanda to become enraged and engage in mindless slaughter and barbarism]

The Neurophone

Dr. Patrick Flanagan is a personal friend of mine. In the early 1960s, as a teenager, Pat was listed as one of the top scientists in the world by "Life" magazine. Among his many inventions was a device he called the Neurophone--an electronic instrument that can successfully program suggestions directly through contact with the skin. When he attempted to patent the device, the government demanded that he prove it worked.

When he did, the National Security Agency confiscated the neurophone. It took Pat two years of legal battle to get his invention back.

In using the device, you don't hear or see a thing; it is applied to the skin, which Pat claims is the source of special senses. The skin contains more sensors for heat, touch, pain, vibration, and electrical fields than any other part of the human anatomy.

In one of his recent tests, Pat conducted two identical seminars for a military audience--one seminar one night and one the next night, because the size of the room was not large enough to accommodate all of them at one time. When the first group proved to be very cool and unwilling to respond, Patrick spent the next day making a special tape to play at the second seminar. The tape instructed the audience to be extremely warm and responsive and for their hands to become "tingly." The tape was played through the neurophone, which was connected to a wire he placed along the ceiling of the room. There were no speakers, so no sound could be heard, yet the message was successfully transmitted from that wire directly into the brains of the audience. They were warm and receptive, their hands tingled and they responded, according to programming, in other ways that I cannot mention here.

Technological Tools for Mass Manipulation

The more we find out about how human beings work through today's highly advanced technological research, the more we learn to control human beings. And what probably scares me the most is that the medium for takeover is already in place. The television set in your livingroom and bedroom is doing a lot more than just entertaining you.

Before I continue, let me point out something else about an altered state of consciousness. When you go into an altered state, you transfer into right brain, which results in the internal release of the body's own opiates: enkephalins and Beta-endorphins, chemically almost identical to opium. In other words, it feels good...and you want to come back for more.

Recent tests by researcher Herbert Krugman showed that, while viewers were watching TV, right-brain activity outnumbered left-brain activity by a ratio of two to one. Put more simply, the viewers were in an altered state...in trance more often than not. They were getting their Beta-endorphin "fix."

To measure attention spans, psychophysiolgist Thomas Mulholland of the Veterans Hospital in Bedford, Massachusetts, attached young viewers to an EEG machine that was wired to shut the TV set off whenever the children's brains produced a majority of alpha waves. Although the children were told to concentrate, only a few could keep the set on for more than 30 seconds!

Most viewers are already hypnotized. To deepen the trance is easy. One simple way is to place a blank, black frame every 32 frames in the film that is being projected. This creates a 45-beat-per-minute pulsation perceived only by the subconscious mind--the

ideal pace to generate deep hypnosis.

The commercials or suggestions presented following this alpha-inducing broadcast are much more likely to be accepted by the viewer. The high percentage of the viewing audience that has somnambulistic-depth ability could very well accept the suggestions as commands--as long as those commands did not ask the viewer to do something contrary to his morals, religion, or self-preservation.

The medium for takeover is here. By the age of 16, children have spent 10,000 to 15,000 hours watching television--that is more time than they spend in school! In the average home, the TV set is on for six hours and 44 minutes per day--an increase of nine minutes from last year and three times the average rate of increase during the 1970s.

It obviously isn't getting better...we are rapidly moving into an alpha-level world--very possibly the Orwellian world of "1984"--placid, glassy-eyed, and responding obediently to instructions.

A research project by Jacob Jacoby, a Purdue University psychologist, found that of 2,700 people tested, 90 percent misunderstood even such simple viewing fare as commercials and "Barnaby Jones." Only minutes after watching, the typical viewer missed 23 to 36 percent of the questions about what he or she had seen. Of course they did--they were going in and out of trance! If you go into a deep trance, you must be instructed to remember--otherwise you automatically forget.

In Closing

I have just touched the tip of the iceberg. When you start to combine subliminal messages behind the music, subliminal visuals projected on the screen, hypnotically produced visual effects, sustained musical beats at a trance-inducing pace . . . you have extremely effective brainwashing. Every hour that you spend watching the TV set you become more conditioned. And, in case you thought there was a law against any of these things, guess again. There isn't! There are a lot of powerful people who obviously prefer things exactly the way they are. Maybe they have plans for...?

Modified for WWW distribution May 27/95 by Dynamic Living Media

May be freely copied and reproduced complete with all graphics.

Neither the editor nor the publisher know the current whereabouts of Dick Sutphen.

Please conduct searches for the author through the usual channels.

Related

The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave:

Chapter 10- Using Spiritual Things to Control a Person

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/illumformula10chap.shtml>

Billy Graham

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/illumformula5Bchap.shtml>

The Promise Keepers

<http://educate-yourself.org/mc/promisekeepersmctechniques11jun04.shtml>

Bush, a Christian?

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conspiracyagainstGod04ajn04.shtml>

The Politics of Christianity

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/politicsofchristianity09nov04.shtml>

'The Passion' Bashin'

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/passionofnumbskullery26feb04.shtml>

End Times Programming

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/endtimesprogramming23oct04.shtml>

Conspiracy Against God

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/conspiracyagainstGod04ajn04.shtml>

Fiery E-Mails from A Fundamentalist Hothead (Mar. 18, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/fieryemailsfromahothead10mar05.shtml>

Rick Ross Institute on Brainwashing and Coersion/Conversion Techniques

<http://www.rickross.com/brainwashing.html>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen

Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station

War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Amy Goodman, Left Gatekeeper
An analysis of Amy Goodman's service to the Empire.

Germany Spain Netherlands France Russia FedFlag23h35w Estonia Flag
Czech Republic Flag23h35w Poland Flag Serbia flag 23h Serbia flag 23h Croatia Flag
23h India Flag 23h Greece Flag Portugal Flag Italy Flag Finland Flag Sweden Flag
Romania Flag Norway Flag Turkey Flag Hungary Flag Bulgaria Flag Thailand flag

...at just this moment it had been announced that Oceania was not after all at war with Eurasia. Oceania was at war with Eastasia. Eurasia was an ally... There was, of course, no admission that any change had taken place. Merely it became known, with extreme suddenness and everywhere at once, that Eastasia and not Eurasia was the enemy.
(George Orwell, 1984)

[Editor's Note, Aug. 27, 2005: To the casual listener, Amy Goodman sounds good on her program Democracy Now! which I hear locally on Pacifica radio (KPFK) out of Los Angeles. She comes across as someone who's anxious to expose all of the horrors of the Bush administration, especially when it comes to the invasion of Iraq and its aftermath.

All well and good, but there are a number of stories that she doesn't cover and of greater importance, she seems to be carrying the party line on certain topics like Global Warming and 'Peak Oil' (she co-authored a book with her brother which supports the Michael Ruppert disinfo camp on Peak Oil (E.g., the world is rapidly run out of oil) and her unwillingness to face up to the undeniable physics of 9-11. You might be interested to know that her program, Democracy Now!, is funded by the Rockefeller Foundation. Coincidence? Another funding source to be concerned about is The Ford Foundation, a cover operation for CIA sponsored projects-including disinformation.

Update: Sep 27, 2005: Since we're on the topic of left gatekeepers, you might want to read these exposes of Noam Chomsky as well..Ken]

Jeff C. of Free Radio Revolution quotes Ken Adachi articles on Soros & Rockefeller-funded, Jewish disinformation shill, Amy Goodman

Democracy Now EXPOSED! ~ Soros & Rockefeller Funded NWO Propaganda
Published on Mar 12, 2014

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/yerbG8Xh4FhR/>

By Scott Loughrey

<https://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmangatekeeper27aug05.shtml#top>

August 27, 2005, Originally posted March 14, 2004

Amy Goodman, Left Gatekeeper (An Analysis of Amy Goodman's Service to the Empire) by Scott Loughrey (August 27, 2005)

Facebook Censorship

To post this article on Facebook, link to the TinyUrl seen below.

Facebook will remove any article identified as coming from educate-yourself.org

Source: <http://baltimore.indymedia.org/newswire/display/6523/index.php> (no longer online)

Archived

<https://archive.is/MbsFW>

Amy Goodman should be regarded as a Left Gatekeeper (LG). Left Gatekeepers, like the journalists in George Orwell's 1984, function to promote the official propaganda of the state. They amplify what is not credible while excluding other voices from challenging the government's lies of the day.

Amy Goodman used to be a hero of mine

(http://www.baltimorechronicle.com/media_jun02.html). She was particularly heroic in the 1991 massacre by Indonesian military forces in a Santa Cruz, East Timor graveyard. Her deeds there (along with journalist Alan Nairn's) are the kinds of events that people would get medals for by the President in a sane world.

However, since 9/11/01 Amy Goodman (and her internet/radio program Democracy Now!) has achieved enormous popularity while continuing to fail to challenge the Bush regime where doing so is most needed. In particular, whenever the topic of terrorism on US soil is brought up on her program she can be counted upon to repeat government propaganda.

By broadcasting the government's official story of 9-11 Democracy Now! continues to reiterate faulty science. For example, a key component of the Bush regime's propaganda includes the implication that the number 650 is equal to the number 2000.

If more Democracy-activists were aware that the Bush regime was making this assertion it could galvanize the resistance to it. Still, Amy Goodman and DN! continue to tolerate the lie that the two numbers are equal. To the disgust of a growing number of people DN! refuses to include a guest on her show which disputes this (and similar) scientific point(s) advanced by the government.

Amy's Contract

Before we delve into the specifics of Amy Goodman's service to the Bush regime, it should be mentioned that her contract with Pacifica is appalling. I have it from names that would like to remain quiet that the financial relationship between Democracy Now! and Pacifica is costing Pacifica more than million dollars in potential revenue a year. If the arrangement that Amy and Democracy Now! has with Pacifica continues, it could bankrupt Pacifica. Progressives should show support for Pacifica by calling for Amy to restructure her contract.

The Importance of 9-11

Let's move to the events of September 11, 2001 which have had an enormous impact on the human race. So far the Bush regime has used 911 to launch two wars of aggression against a pair of largely defenseless countries which play a vital role in the distribution of the world's oil.

Domestically, the Bush regime has used the events of 9/11/01 to install a concentration camp in Cuba. Under the guise of protecting Americans from terrorists, it employed the USA PATRIOT Act to shred the Bill of Rights. It has used 9-11 to disappear thousands of people (i.e., either deporting them or is detaining them indefinitely without charge.)

The Bush regime is also using 9-11 in an attempt to introduce new legal standards which erase centuries of judicial precedents. September 11 is also being featured in the campaign commercials for the Bush regime. Finally, the Republican Convention will be held in New York close to the three-year anniversary of 9/11 to maximize the propaganda benefit of the tragedy. Clearly, 9-11 remains a pivotal instrument for the Bush regime to achieve its goals.

While the Bush regime freely employs 9-11 for all of its attacks on human rights much of the "left" media continues to broadcast the fictional story of what really happened that day. Left Gatekeepers like Democracy Now! continue to validate the official story of 9-11 and prevent any voice from speaking about some of the innumerable anomalies with it.

Democracy Now's 9-11 "debate"

Last September (9/23/03), Democracy Now! made one of its very rare forays into discussing the events of 9-11. Amy Goodman had on two guests, Peter Lance and Richard Miniter. Amy billed the meeting as a "debate". Both men are authors and were prominently hawking their recent books. Crucially, neither man contradicted the other much.

During the telecast, Lance and Minitier both agreed with the official story of 9/11/01. To recap: Flights 11 and 175 crash into the World Trade Center. Burning fuel from these planes melts the steel in the North and South Towers. This causes both towers to collapse in relatively tidy footprints.

Later that same day, World Trade Center 7 collapses in its footprint, possibly from fire. (No one with the government has explained WTC 7's collapse with certainty; i.e., FEMA's report isn't conclusive. Meanwhile, the subject of why WTC 7 collapsed has never been discussed on Democracy Now!)

With Amy's approval, Lance and Minitier eagerly promote the central idea that Al Qaeda was responsible for the complete destruction of buildings 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6 and 7 of the World Trade Center on 9/11/01.

They accept (without explanation) that Osama bin Laden, the world's most famous dialysis patient, was the mastermind of the day's tragic events. The subject of how 650 and 2,000 are completely different numbers never arises in the broadcast.

Democracy Now!'s wretched 9/23/03 broadcast with Lance and Minitier outraged activists around the world. (Someone the author corresponds with now labels DN! as "Disinformation Now!")

While watching the Lance and Minitier show unravel, I marveled at the skill with which Goodman and Democracy Now! were communicating ideas which originated with the Bush regime. No White House spokesperson could have sold the official story better than Goodman, Lance and Minitier did that day. In addition, since this "debate" was aired, the subject matter is apparently closed for all time on Democracy Now!

Left Gatekeeper

"650 = 2000" ?

Amy Goodman needs to allow an articulate guest to appear on her program capable of mentioning that it is impossible for burning jet fuel to have caused the destruction of the North and South towers of the World Trade Center.

Jet fuel is refined kerosene, which burns at about 650 degrees Fahrenheit in the open air. Meanwhile, steel cannot be forged adequately until it is heated up to 2,000 degrees Fahrenheit for a significant amount of time.

Another problem with the idea that burning kerosene melted the steel in the Twin Towers is the fact that that all of the extant documentation from 9-11 reveals black, oxygen-starved fires coming from the North Tower before it collapsed. There is no photograph or video which indicates that the fires were nearing the temperature to melt aluminum, much less the temperature needed to melt steel.

The more one inspects the documentation the more obvious the conclusion becomes that the planes which supposedly struck the World Trade Center on 9/11/01 could not have melted the steel in the Twin Towers under the circumstances we all seemingly witnessed.

Even if we could believe that the laws of physics were altered on 9/11/01, and burning jet fuel melted steel that day, the jet fuel from the alleged planes would have caused the towers to twist and bend and fall over, not completely implode in their footprints.

The tendency for tall building structures when they collapse is to bend over and crash into surrounding areas. That's why demolition experts are almost always hired to topple tall buildings in major cities.

There is a growing number of people around the world who believe that the Twin Towers fell from a pair of controlled demolitions. Despite the best efforts of the Left Gatekeepers to suppress the movement, conferences are being held to discuss 9-11; books and papers are being published, videos are being produced, new websites appear daily and emails are circulating like wildfire.

(An author I highly recommend is Eric Hufschmid. His book, "Painful Questions" argues convincingly that the Twin Towers fell from controlled demolitions. In addition, his excellent video, "Painful Deceptions" introduces more scientific anomalies with the official story of 9/11/01. At this writing there are no plans for Amy Goodman to have Hufschmid debut on her program.)

The 911 Truth Movement is battling the Bush regime where it is most vulnerable. Instead of merely reporting on the growing infrastructure of the Bush regime's planned police state, the activists investigating 9-11 are attempting to remove the justification for each piece of it.

They are attempting to isolate some basic ideas that can be delivered to large masses of people. Unfortunately, misguided Left Gatekeepers like Amy Goodman continue to block their efforts at pursuing the path that has the greatest chance of success.

Summary

Democracy Now!'s contribution to the global struggle to remove the neoconservatives from power in the US is undermined each day that passes that Amy Goodman fails to invite on her show an articulate critic of the official story of 9/11/01. In addition, what little that has been said on DN! about 9-11 should be regarded as disinformation which is completely at the service of the Bush regime.

What many of her critics want from Amy Goodman is for Democracy Now! to speak truth to power on the most important issue of our time. We all know from her past that when she speaks truth to power she can move mountains. Many of us also believe that we're

running out of time waiting for her to get moving.

September 11th isn't an issue like any other. It is the catalyst for the Bush regime's dramatic expansion of US imperialism and very open foundations for a police state. Activists who are interested in removing the harm done by the Bush regime since 9/11/01 should focus on conveying the scientific anomalies with the official story of that day. To do otherwise is to fight a losing battle.

Scott Loughrey

Forward courtesy of Kanya Vashon McGhee <drkanya9@hotmail.com>

Always,...Follow the Money

<http://www.leftgatekeepers.com/chart.htm>

Foundations Fund Gatekeepers

Related

2016

Amy Goodman's Democracy Now! ~ Controlled Opposition Underwriting Netanyahu's Greater Israel, "Messianic" Plan (Sept. 29, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...et

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Amy-Goodmans-Democracy-Now-Controlled-Opposition-Underwriting-Netanyahus-Greater-Israel-Messianic-Plan29sep16.shtml#top>

Zionist Shill Amy Goodman Completely Ignores Justified Outrage from Sanders Camp Stemming from DNC Theft and Deception (May 18, 2016) Germany Spain Netherlands France...et

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Zionist-Shill-Amy-Goodman-Completely-Ignores-Justified-Outrage-from-Sanders-Camp18may16.shtml#top>

2015

MSM Propaganda on Syria Goes into Park Mode (Jan. 24, 2015)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/MSM-Propaganda-on-Syria-Goes-into-Park-Mode24jan12.shtml#top>

2014

How Much Money Does Pacifica Owe to Amy Goodman & Democracy Now? (March 28, 2014)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/How-Much-Money-Does-Pacifica-Owe-to-Amy-Goodman-and-Democracy-Now28mar14.shtml#top>

2013

"Can you document the claim you make there about Amy Goodman's salary being over \$1 million?" (Dec. 21, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmanmillionaire21dec13.shtml>

Millionaire Amy 'Scrooge' Goodman of Hypocrisy Now Request Unpaid Intern Helpers to Refrain from Eating at Catered Party Following 2011 Fund Raiser (Dec. 2, 2013)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Millionaire-Amy-Scrooge-Goodman-of-Hypocrisy-Now-Request-Unpaid-Intern-Helpers-to-Refrain-from-Eating-at-Catered-Party-Following-2011-Fund-Raiser02dec13.shtml#top>

2012

Who Funded Amy Goodman and Democracy Now! into Existence? (2002 report) E-Y posted August 2012|

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/feldman1partpacificademocracynowdeepdishtvsep2002.shtml>

More on Amy Goodman, Democracy Now!, and 'Fiercely Independent' Leftist Radio (August 20, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/amygoodmancontinued20agu12.shtml>

Amy Goodman Stumps for Gun Control in Immediate Wake of Staged Colorado Theater Shootings (July 23, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmanguncontrol23jul12.shtml>

Amy Goodman's Democracy Now~ Propaganda Outlet for US/NATO Destabilization of Syria (July 21, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Amy-Goodmans-Democracy-Now-Propaganda-Outlet-for-US-NATO-Destabilization-of-Syria21jul12.shtml#top>

Amy Goodman, Democracy Now! and the "Progressive" Alternative Media: Valued Cheerleaders For Imperialism and War (July 13, 2012) Germany Spain Netherlands France...et

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Any-Goodman-Democracy-Now-and-the-Progressive-Alternative-Media-Valued-Cheerleaders-For-Imperialism-and-War13jul12.shtml#top>

How The Park Foundation Underwrites Democracy Now & Other Left Media Gatekeepers with Hefty 'Charitable' Donations, Part 1 by Bob Feldman (July 13, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/ag/feldmanparkfoundationconnections13jul12.shtml>

MSM Propaganda on Syria Goes into Park Mode (Jan. 24, 2012)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/MSM-Propaganda-on-Syria-Goes-into-Park-Mode24jan12.shtml#top>

2011

Amy Goodman & Global Warming Promotion (Dec. 8, 2011)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmanglobalwarming08dec11.shtml>

Appalling Propaganda from Amy Goodman About Libya (Orig posted on Sep. 18, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ag/craigtonamygoodmanlibyainvasion18sep11.shtml>

Et tu, Amy Goodman? (Sept. 1, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Et-tu-Amy-Goodman01sep11.shtml#top>

Amy Goodman's Democracy Now! Ignores Zionism When Discussing Norway Shooter's Motive (July 28, 2011) Germany Spain Netherlands France...et
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Amy-Goodmans-Democracy-Now-Ignores-Zionism-When-Discussing-Norway-Shooters-Motive28jul11.shtml#top>

Democracy Now!' Program Underwriter, Lannan Foundation, Censors Anti-War Journalist John Pilger (July 9, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/ag/feldmanlannanfoundation09jul1.shtml>

Et tu, Amy Goodman? (Sept. 1, 2011)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Et-tu-Amy-Goodman01sep11.shtml#top>

2008

Amy Goodman's Fake Left Scam Exposed (June 11, 2008) Germany Spain Netherlands France...et
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Amy-Goodmans-Fake-Left-Scam-Exposed11jun08.shtml#top>

2007

Gatekeeper Amy Goodman Publicly Questioned On WTC-7 (Oct. 1, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmanwtc7questioned01oct07.shtml>

Amy Goodman, George Shultz, & Paul Erlich starring in: The "Good Cop-Bad Cop" GlobalWarming/Peak Oil Sting (Sep. 6, 2007)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/amygoodmanandgerogeshultz06sep07.shtml>

2006

Amy Goodman and Norman Finkelstein Help Apartheid Israel Bury the Truth of Palestinian Ethnic Cleansing (July 5, 2006) Germany Spain Netherlands France...et
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Amy-Goodman-and-Norman-Finkelstein-Help-Apartheid-Israel-Bury-the-Truth-of-Palestinian-Ethnic-Cleansing05jul06.shtml#top>

The Nature of Disinformation by John Kaminski (July 4, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/kaminskinatureofdisinfo17jun06.shtml>

Oklahoma "Truth" Convergence Infested with 9/11 Gatekeepers (Jan. 12, 2006)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/okc911truthgatekeepers11jan06.shtml>

2005

Pacifica Radio Gatekeepers Sponsored by Ford (CIA) Foundation (Oct. 11, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fordfoundationciaandgatekeepers11oct05.shtml>

The 911 'Truth' Movement & Peak Oil: More Deceit, More Gatekeepers? (Oct. 7, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/911truthmovementdeception11sep04.shtml>

Amy Goodman and The Rockefeller Foundation (Sep. 6, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/amygoodmanandrockefeller06sep05.shtml>

Noam Chomsky: Controlled Asset of the New World Order by Daniel L. Abrahamson
(Sep. 27, 2005)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskygatekeeper26sep05.shtml>

2004

Rare Disorder: Amy Goodman Becomes Deaf and Blind Whenever Exposed to the Word "Chemtrails" (July 22, 2004)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/Rare-Disorder-Amy-Goodman-Becomes-Deaf-and-Blind-Whenever-Exposed-to-the-Word-Chemtrails22jul04.shtml#top>

Amy Goodman and the CIA (May 29, 2004)
<http://portland.indymedia.org/en/2004/05/289545.shtml>

2003

The Legend of Amy Goodman by Paul DeRienzo (Oct. 8, 2003) Germany Spain Netherlands France...et
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/The-Legend-of-Amy-Goodman08oct03.shtml#top>

The Ford Foundation & The CIA (Dec. 15, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fordfoundationandcia15dec01.shtml>

2001

The Ford Foundation & The CIA (Dec. 15, 2001)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fordfoundationandcia15dec01.shtml>

Selected Reader Comments from original article posted by Scott Loughrey at
<http://baltimore.indymedia.org/newswire/display/6523/index.php>

An exchange with a Pacifica staffer
16 Mar 2004
by Scott Scott144
Reply to this comment
A Pacifica employee writes:

"Dear Scott:

Is it only on the issue of 9-11 that you feel Amy Goodman is deceiving or keeping information from the public? Or do you feel it she does this often and consistently?

It seems to me that, except for 9-11, she regularly and vigorously challenges the projects, policies, and pronouncements of those in power. If this is so, what reason would she have for reversing her practice on just this one issue?

Do you feel she mouthes the 'official' explanation out of a hidden agenda, or because she may sincerely believe it? The former does not seem to be consistent with the general thrust and content of her show throughout the years."

My reply:

"She's not deceiving. It isn't like she has a full understanding of what she's saying. It is more that she is incurious. She has shut off large intellectual discussions and because she isn't exposed to them, she has no need to question the ideas behind them.

A book could be written about the propaganda function she provides the Bush regime. Bush and his current spokesperson (Scott McClellan) are famously inarticulate. Meanwhile, Amy, with her arresting eyes and very sincere appearance lends enormous credibility to propaganda elements used by the Empire.

I singled out Amy in the article to try to reach a segment of her fanbase. However, the same points I made with her could be made with Counterpunch, Z Magazine, Norman Solomon, Noam Chomsky, Edward Herman, etc. In their own ways they are each performing the propaganda function of telling their audience that Al Qaeda really exists; that it destroyed the WTC; that Saddam Hussein is really captured; that a war has been taking place in Afghanistan, etc.

When you have Noam Chomsky telling his audiences that he refuses to look into 911 anomalies then he has confirmed the official story of 911. His stature means far more than if Bush or McClellan say something about it. In truth, the Bush regime has to be counting on Chomsky and Goodman to sell these fictional propaganda elements. They are being used, and AG and NC don't seem to mind.

I read Michel Chossudovsky (www.GlobalResearch.ca) . Chosso attacks the Bush regime by attacking their propaganda on a regular basis. He's infinitely more valuable to the Resistance than is Chomsky at this time. (I have been a Chomsky admirer for years.) However, Chosso has never been on Amy's program and there seems to be no plans for him to make his debut. That's an enormous omission from AG. It also personifies in a nutshell the difference between truly fighting them and actually repeating their propaganda.

peace,
Scott"

**

Re: Amy Goodman, Left Gatekeeper; by Scott Loughrey
28 Mar 2004
by JohnB

Reply to this comment

She doesn't even address the most fundamental questions about 9/11. Why were there no air force planes scrambled that day? Why were anti-aircraft batteries deployed in the summer of 2001 at Genoa? Answer: to protect the G8 summit from a threat of Osama using planes as weapons. With the many warnings from numerous sources of an impending attack, why did the administration do nothing to protect the American people? Why aren't these questions being brought to light by a media outlet that has her reach? Only answer I can come up with, left gatekeeper.

**

Re: Amy Goodman, Left Gatekeeper; by Scott Loughrey
17 Nov 2005
by Tahoma Activist

Reply to this comment

Right on, brother! Amy Goodman is driving me crazy with this. If you think one person would have the moral authority to expose 9/11, it would be Ms. Goodman. What a nightmare for progressives the world over that no one in this country has the courage to explain this problem from start to finish on prime time.

**

Re: Amy Goodman, Left Gatekeeper; by Scott Loughrey
07 Jul 2007
by daniel L

Reply to this comment

Personally, I think so too that a 'star system' in the left is only hurting. The left (or whatever) has to reinvent the architecture of information. I would like to point out that i did not see Bill Moyers (and other well known public person)insisting to question the 'official' story of 9-11. I just think that what we see now (in Montreal anyway) is that all media journalist are doing censorship heavily on their discourse. They are becoming VERY conservative, They repeat on air or paper what they have been told to say. So I'm not surprise of the perception that I feel with Amy Goodman and her power over DN. She just fit well in the 'big grid'. Focus has to be made on the daily change in the architecture of information. Thus, challenging the hidden actions taken by a few vs the life on earth. Or is it too late? Western world/economy already forming his population for a 'next' large crash.

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold | Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket | Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed | Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion | Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity | Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Rethinking Noam Chomsky

"A study of Chomsky's stands on particularly dreadful actions such as JFK's assassination, 9/11, and with regard to the roles of the CIA and FBI, shows Chomsky to be a de facto defender of the status quo's most egregious outrages and their covert agency engines. He conducts his de facto defence of the Empire he appears to oppose through applying the very propaganda methods against which he has warned, including use of the derogatory phrase "conspiracy theorist," which in one context he has characterized as "something people say when they don't want you to think about what's really going on."

His recommendation that people practice "intellectual self-defence" is well taken. But how many could dream the person warning you is one of the most perilous against whom you'll need to defend yourself? That he is the fire marshal who wires your house to burn down, the lifeguard who drowns you, the doctor with the disarming bedside

manner who administers a fatal injection? If Noam Chomsky did not exist, the diaboligarchy would have to invent him. To the New World Order he is worth 50 armoured division. ".....Barrie Zwicker, Towers of Deception

By Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskyindex.shtml>

December 2006

I was unfamiliar with the literary skills and oratorical persuasiveness of Noam Chomsky until a few years ago when I first heard him over KPFK (Pacifica) radio. I quickly found myself recording his talks off the radio and listening to them carefully. I was greatly impressed. Whether he's talking about the corruptive influence of the corporate mentality in American society or the sins of the Bush regime, you can't help but be impressed by the cogency of his arguments and the acuteness of his mind. Chomsky is one sharp cookie, to be sure, but is the Massachusetts Institute of Technology professor really the liberal, leftist, anti-government 'critic' that we are led to believe he is, or does he function more as a gatekeeper, feigning the role of muckraker and champion of injustice, while all the time carrying water for the very power structures that he claims to rail against? Is he really exposing government collusion in criminal and treasonous behavior, or is he containing the limits of that exposure within certain 'acceptable' corridors of public discourse?

These articles by Michael Morrissey, Barrie Zwicker, Bob Feldman, Daniel Abrahamson, Joe Lockard, and Benjamin Merhav among others, may get you thinking twice about Noam Chomsky and similar nationally touted "critics" of the government. Chomsky, in particular, is thought of as the creme-de-la-creme of anti-government muckrakers while he simultaneously embraces every facet of the government's cover story when it comes to who was responsible for killing JFK, or the origin of AIDS, or the Vietnam War turn-around following the JFK assassination, or 9-11. Despite appearances to the contrary, Chomsky sides with the government's version of events with virtually every major 'conspiracy' scandal to emerge in the past 45 years.

Noam's nearly pristine reputation got a huge bump recently when Hugo Chavez, the President of Venezuela, mentioned Noam Chomsky's latest book, *Hegemony and Survival*, in a speech given at the UN on September 20, 2006 where Chavez characterized George Bush as "El Diablo." Chomsky's position on the New York Times best seller list rose from somewhere around 700 to number 1 practically overnight and he sold something like 60, 000 copies within a day. I'm sure Noam welcomed the bump to his bank account along with the publicity, but how many more thousands now, around the world, will be led along those very same "corridors" of carefully crafted thought that I once strolled?

Ken Adachi

Noam Chomsky & 911 by Joe Lockard (March 11, 2002)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/lockardreviewschomsky11mar02.shtml>

My Beef with Chomsky by Michael Morrissey (September 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/morrisseybeefwithchomsky2000.shtml>

Noam Chomsky & Government Complicity in 911 by Bob Feldman

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskydismissesgovtcomplicity.shtml>

Correspondence with Noam Chomsky (1989-1995), Part 1 (Sep. 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/morrisseycorrespondencewithnoamchomsky.shtml>

Correspondence with Noam Chomsky (1989-1995), Part 2 (Sept. 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/morrisseycorrespondencewithnoamchomskyB.shtml>

Correspondence with Noam Chomsky (1989-1995), Part 3 (Sept. 2000)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/morrisseycorrespondencewithnoamchomskyC.shtml>

Chomsky on JFK and Vietnam by Michael Morrissey (1993)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/morrisseychomskyonjfkandvietnam1993.shtml>

Rethinking Chomsky by Michael Morrissey (1993)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/morrisseyrethinkingchomsky1993.shtml>

More Recent Articles on Noam Chomsky

Noam Chomsky and Jewry Hypocrisy on Arizona Immigration Enforcement Law (May 11, 2010)

<http://www.realzionistnews.com/?p=502>

Does Noam Chomsky Matter Anymore? By Douglas Herman (May 29, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/hermandoeschomskymatteranymore28may08.shtml>

The Shame of Noam Chomsky and the Gatekeepers of the Left, Part 1 by Barry Zwicker (May 4, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskygatekeepersofleft1part04oct07.shtml>

The Shame of Noam Chomsky and the Gatekeepers of the Left, Part 2 (May 4, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskygatekeepersofleft2part05oct07.shtml>

The Shame of Noam Chomsky and the Gatekeepers of the Left, Part 3 (May 4, 2008)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/zwickergatekeepersofleft05oct07.shtml>

Benjamin Merhav's New Blog on Noam Chomsky (April 19, 2007)

<http://moretreacheryof.blogspot.com/>

Noam Chomsky: "It Doesn't Matter Even If There Was A Conspiracy Behind 911" (Dec. 26, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/chomsky911interviewremark26dec06.shtml>

More on the Treachery of Noam Chomsky, Article 22 by Benjamin Merhav (May 5, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskyctitique22part05may06.shtml>

More on the Treachery of Noam Chomsky, Article 21 by Benjamin Merhav (April 29, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskyandzionism29apr06.shtml>

Noam Chomsky: Controlled Asset of the New World Order by Daniel L. Abrahamson (Sep. 26, 2005)

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/noamchomskygatekepper26sep05.shtml>

Reader Comment (most recent comments are found at the top and earlier comments near the bottom)

Feb. 1, 2008

----- Original Message -----

From: galen <denzen@umich.edu>

To: 9-11-NeXuS@yahoogroups.com

Cc: 9-11 Truth <Total911TruthNOW@yahoogroups.com>

ODEION <ODEION@yahoogroups.com>

We People <WeThePeopleCoalition_ChitChat@yahoogroups.com>

PA Patriot <p-a-patriot@yahoogroups.com>

Sent: Friday, February 01, 2008 3:01 PM

Subject: Why is Slesinger Defending the Quisling Chomsky?

People, look how much valuable time we've spent arguing with Slesinger about the motives of the quisling Chomsky. Every time i've ever confronted Slesinger with evidence or assertions he can't handle he simply ignores it. Here are two examples:

* Several months ago i told Slesinger that all this talk about "non-violence" is curious because the State has unilaterally been using violence and the threat of violence against the People for hundreds of years and people just accept it as "normal". As the American abolitionist, Frederick Douglas, said in 1857, "Find out just what the people will submit to, and you have found out the exact amount of injustice and wrong which will be imposed upon them; and these will continue until they are resisted with either words or blows, or with both. The limits of tyrants are prescribed by the endurance of those whom they oppress". Apparently, there is NO limit to the amount of injustice and wrong that the American people are willing to endure.

* Recently, i pointed out to Slesinger that Chomsky is associated with the Committee of 300. Chomsky also believes in the "lone gunman" and "magic bullet" balderdash regarding the JFK assassination.

* You can't have it both ways. Chomsky is obviously intelligent, but no intelligent person could possibly believe that "it doesn't matter who did 9-11"!

While I can't know exactly what's in Chomsky's mind, I most certainly can make an informed and intelligent determination of the likely motives for his absolutely nonsensical statements about the crimes of 9-11. Chomsky is behaving like a classic "gatekeeper" of the 'left', like "controlled opposition". All we're saying is: If it walks like a duck and quacks like a duck, it's probably a duck!

If the 9-11 Truth Movement is going to be successful, we MUST challenge these people like Chomsky and Greg Palast who SHOULD be our allies but are ACTING like our enemies. Do you have any idea how many people dismiss the 9-11 Truth Movement out of hand simply because their heroes Chomsky and Palast deride us?

In my opinion, further "discussion" with Slesinger about the difference between "misinformation" and "disinformation" and what the hell is wrong with Chomsky is a total waste of time.

For truth -- galen

Ardeshir Mehta wrote:

Thanks Diana. I also agree with you about WHY he is lying.

There you are, David: at least one other person agrees with my reasoning (you asked about that, if you remember, in another post.)

+++++

On 1-Feb-08, at 12:55 PM, Diana Castillo wrote:

Chomsky is lying and I suspect it has to do with his being a zionist, which I heard years ago, even before 911

January 26, 2008

Subject: Chomsky

From: Tom

Date: Sat, January 26, 2008 6:49 am

To: Editor

Dear Ken,

I agree with you on Chomsky. I saw him lecture in Provincetown about 3 years ago with Howard Zinn and Amy Goodman. (David Rovics added the music). During the question and answer session a woman identified herself well as knowledgeable and curious. Her question was "Are there stories or event which you as historians are prohibited from discussing for fear of losing your reputations or positions. For example the Kennedy assassination?"

Noam Chomsky then filibustered the question, talking in circles and touting his book about Camelot Lost or some such suggesting his writing on Jackie's wardrobe and the Camelot aspects were research enough for the Kennedys.

You're right.

Tom

Thanks Tom,

I appreciate your note.

Most people are mesmerized by Noam Chomsky and I understand that, as I was hugely impressed myself, but you have to look deeper with him and not just accept the superficial personae. He is a gatekeeper, to be sure, but he's also very skilled at concealing it.

Regards, Ken

December 28, 2007

Subject: NOAM CHOMSKY
From: adowds@yahoo.cz
Date: Fri, December 28, 2007
To: Editor

Why does Chomsky have to be a gatekeeper just because he doesn't believe in your conspiracy theories. Can he not simply be another person, probably like most members of your family for instance, that lives outside the realm of fantasy. I, your family and Mr Chomsky don't believe in the illuminati, the flying spaghetti monster or Santa Claus. Your reasoning is that we all must belong to a secret society for our denunciation.

What exactly are you doing with your time to stop the illuminati that could possibly be of any value? Be honest your fixation with them is nothing more than a boring hobby.

Hello adowds@yahoo.cz,

1. If you want to debate me about Noam Chomsky, can you first present some cogent arguments that support your contentions? I've posted articles from other writers that easily exceed 50,000 words detailing their reasons for labeling Chomsky a gatekeeper. You, on the other hand, send a single paragraph accusing me of being "fixated" and "boring", while offering nothing to buttress your claim.
2. I see your server is located in The Czech Republic. Do you possess enough knowledge of the English language to know the difference between a statement (or command) and a QUESTION and employ the appropriate punctuation required?
3. Can you manage to identify yourself with your given name? Is it really too much trouble for a highly attuned critic such as yourself to append your name to your eloquent, albeit brief critique?
4. What am I "doing to stop the Illuminati", you snidely ask?

Well, when it comes to Noam Chomsky, what I'm "doing" is bringing to light the deceptions, distortions, obfuscations, and carefully crafted propaganda that has been set into motion by a highly skilled and cunning wordsmith from an Illuminati-controlled institution, MIT, who has managed to suck in millions of pilgrims-such as yourself -into accepting his superficial persona as real and sincere.

I recognize your dilemma and do not hold you at fault, as many other people find themselves in a similar predicament. You lack both the intelligence and discernment to parse the enchantment of his oratory from the substance of statements; so you are compelled to view him as 'Mr. Wonderful', an appellation often used by other liberal mentalities to characterize Al Gore, another Illuminati phony of the First Order.

Your turn.

Ken Adachi

August 21, 2007

----- Original Message -----

From: Debra Villa <DVILLA@DAVIDEASTONINC.COM>

To: Editor
Sent: Tuesday, August 21, 2007
Subject: Rethinking Noam Chomsky

"These articles by Michael Morrissey, Bob Feldman, Daniel Abrahamson, and Benjamin Merhav among others, may get you thinking twice about Noam Chomsky and similar nationally touted "critics" of the government."

The logic you use in this article can be used for anything. You can make up any far fetched theory and have a few things to back it and claim it truth. But until you can prove things, like Chomsky does, it's not truth.

DEBRA VILLA

72 SPRING STREET, 7TH FLOOR
NEW YORK, NEW YORK 10012
T. 212 334 3820 F. 212 334 2440WWW.DAVIDEASTONINC.COM

DVILLA@DAVIDEASTONINC.COM

Privileged/Confidential Information may be contained in this message. If you are not the addressee indicated in this message (or responsible for delivery of the message to such person), you may not copy or deliver this message to anyone. In such case, you should destroy this message and kindly notify the sender by reply email. Please advise immediately if you or your employer does not consent to email for messages of this kind. Opinions, conclusions and other information in this message that do not relate to the official business of David Easton Incorporated shall be understood as neither given nor endorsed by it.

Dear Debra,

How interesting it is to read the words of a robot, who doesn't realize that she's a robot. You're a Believer in the idea that Noam Chomsky is Mr Wonderful because the liberal world - and Believers like you- SAY that he's Mr Wonderful. He's the epicenter of liberal consciousness -you think- because you've been steadily LED to that 'conclusion". You find yourself nodding in agreement with the splendid essays and speeches that Mr Wonderful makes and you say to yourself "My God, this man is a champion of liberty and individual expression. Who is more attuned to the plight of the ordinary citizen that Mr Wonderful? What a bulwark he is against the advancing tyranny of the corporate oligarchy" (does that about cover the 'conversation' that's taking place in your head?)

So you write me because you're really upset when someone, such as myself, throws a spanner wrench into your perception of Mr Wonderful and publish articles and essays

which challenge and examine the words of Mr Wonderful MORE CLOSELY and in so doing expose flaws and OMISSIONS in his spellbinding -"I'm here to defend the Little Guy" - rhetoric.

So now, the arguments and rebutting statements of those critics are not to be considered on their own merit, but rather the impudence of my "logic" is to be challenged. How dare I publish articles that are merely composed of "far fetched theory" and possess "a few things to back it up" to tarnish the "truth" advanced by Mr Wonderful.

How deplorable of me!

Sincerely, Ken Adachi

June 2, 2007

Subject: Chomsky
From: LeeAnn
Date: Sat, June 2, 2007
To: Editor

Agreed, he is a gate-keeper.

I'm enjoying your website. as much as it is possible to enjoy reading about empty concentration camps in America.

We have a weekly antiwar vigil where I live. one of the women there told me about your website last night.

LeeAnn

May 15, 2007

Subject: Rethinking Noam Chomsky
From: calixtoel@msn.com
Date: Tue, May 15, 2007
To: Editor

I really think Noam Chomsky is in with the Illuminati, just as Hugo Chavez, Fidel Castro, M. Ahmadinejad, Bush, Blair, Mugabee, and about 90% of the world leaders.

He is no hero. He is a wolf in sheep's clothing and yeah, Bush is an evil bastard. But Chavez is not better. They all make that [satanic] signal, the long horns with their fingers- all of them. I have seen the pictures and Zagmy and others say they're all in this destruction mess together. I believe it, so anything that Mr. Chomsky says, I don't listen to either. He's a bloody liar and phony, just like all the jackals listed above. To me, there is no hope with Democrats or Republicans. If this bullshit doesn't stop, we will face a civil war because we are not a democracy. I pray it doesn't happen. The Electoral college is one major evil that should have disappeared a long time ago.

The greatest hope this country had at one time was who I considered the greatest American freedom fighter of all time (because he cares more about us than himself): Ralph Nader. He is the only one that had enough guts to go to the steps of the Skull and Bones meeting house on that college [Yale] and tell Bush and Kerry to renounce their membership with this evil organization.

Now, Ralph is old, so I pray that a lot of wonderful and strong third party candidates will step forward. I will vote for one of them as I can't have that karma or hypocrisy of electing an Illuminati puppet for our country. Even if we don't win, at least I'll have a good conscience about voting for someone who gives a damn about us and this dysfunctional country of ours. I pray for divine intervention everyday that things will change.

I hope that the American people, except for people like you who have this wonderful web site, will remember that only third party candidates care about you. You had a list of other links and web sites I think. Wes P. has a great web site, the "Illuminati news" and Leo Zagmy's "Illuminati Confessions". The only web site that bothered me that you referred was a fundamentalist Christian web site called the Last Trumpet. It's rather negative and I agree with them on some things, but I really don't see them as true Christians. They cut down Buddhists, Hindus, etc., Jesus said to love and not judge. Well, I am not perfect, so I will say this: I didn't like their reference on religious cutting. This only divides us, not unites us. True Jesus is love, not "my way or the highway".

Thanks for letting me express my feelings. I think you have an excellent web site and I will refer family and friends to it.

Jan. 3, 2007

Date: Wed, 03 Jan 2007

From: Christopher

To: Editor

Subject: Chomsky post on rene- correction

Dear Mr. Adachi,

First, allow me to thank you for the hard work you have put into maintaining your website. It has taught me much, and given me many new ideas about how to understand our present situation. You recently posted a note about Mr. Chomsky on rense.com, and stated that he is a Harvard professor. In fact, he is a professor of linguistics at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT). This may in fact give you further reason to doubt his intentions, since MIT is largely funded by the Pentagon. I apologize for seeming nit-picky, but without straight facts, this movement of "fringe" information sets itself up for criticism and dismissal.

Again, thank you for your efforts, and keep up the good fight.

Take care,

Christopher

Thanks Chris,

Yes, I posted three e-mails from Chomsky fans who criticized me about the Harvard error. I noticed that the sum total of their dismissive affronts towards me was based solely on the Harvard versus MIT reference error, while not one word of rebuttal was offered to refute the mountain of conclusive evidence indicting Chomsky as a defender of Tavistock disinformation.

I recall a similar dearth of defensive ammunition from fans of CIA disinfo artist Michael Ruppert when I first posted the Peak Oil Put On page a couple of years ago.

Appreciate your support.

Regards, Ken

Jan. 2, 2007

Date: Tue, 02 Jan 2007

From: Mark

To: Editor

Subject: Chomsky

Hey Ken,

NC [Noam Chomsky] has a multimillion\$ cottage and multimillion\$ trust fund set up for

his kids. You may want to purchase a copy of 'Do As I Say' by Peter Schweizer. Lots of interesting dope on bleeding heart liberals.

And by the way, Michael Moore owns thousands of shares of Haliburton.

Best,

Mark

Jan. 1, 2007

Date: Mon, 01 Jan 2007
From: chile@dc.rr.com
To: Editor
Subject: Rethinking Noam Chomsky

Lost all credibility in the very first paragraph. Chomsky a Harvard professor. I think not. Rethink your sources.

Jan. 1, 2007

Date: Mon, 01 Jan 2007
From: Lyeager3@juno.com
To: Editor

Concerning your recent essay "Rethinking Noam Chompsky"... he's a professor at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (M.I.T.) - not Harvard... I've started to read some of your writing, but now I'm concerned that while you call yourself an editor, you're somewhat sloppy in your writing. If you want to be taken seriously... FACT CHECK!! It's important.

Dec. 31, 2006

Date: Sun, 31 Dec 2006
From: leadermc@tpts8.seed.net.tw Taiwan
To: Editor

Well Ken,

Noam might have gotten a bump in sales from Hugo Chavez's speech, but you're not going to get a bump in sales of any of your stuff as long as you continue to write slovenly pieces in which your research - I hesitate to even call it that - leads you to call him a Harvard professor, when in reality he teaches at MIT.

© Copyright 2006-2008 Educate-Yourself.org All Rights Reserved.

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen | Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert | James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux | Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins | Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky | Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News | CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow | Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station | War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold

Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Red Elk

By Ken Adachi <Editor>

<http://educate-yourself.org/re/index.shtml>
June 6, 2003

Update July 2, 2015: John in the Netherlands notified me that Red Elk died on June 26, 2015. He had diabetes and was not well for a few years. His advanced consciousness and humanity had a positive effect on millions of people around the world and he deserves our thanks. He set a good example for what right-thinking people ought to be doing with their lives: helping others who need a guiding hand when they are too young or too inexperienced to steer a correct course on their own. Red Elk Passed Away on June 26, 2015 (July 2, 2015)

Update December 13, 2013 from Ken Adachi: I've just been informed by John in the Netherlands that Red Elk's former domain name, RedElk.org, has been taken over by another group and his material is no longer there. His current web site is

<http://redelkspeaks.com>

Red Elk is a 72 year old Heyokha medicine man who has tried to help a lot of people over the years in his own way. He did many radio shows with Art Bell and others in the early 2000s. His info concerning coming cataclysmic events has not been 100% accurate in all areas, but his sincerity and desire to help mankind has always been 100% and unfailing. He's not doing well physically and needs help from people such as yourself because we have the ability to create healing with our minds and our hearts working together.

Take a few minutes to get into a quiet state of mind and VISUALIZE a flowing, white healing light going into Red Elk's body and seeking out all of the areas in his body where he has infection or debilitation of function that is causing him to experience pain and discomfort. VISUALIZE that flowing, viscous white light infiltrating all of his bodily cells, tissue, bones, sinews, and organs and causing a transmutation of unhealthy cells into healthy, fully functioning cells. Visualize any infective organism, whether parasites, bacteria, viruses, fungi, mold, etc. being overtaken and succumbing to this white healing light and COMMAND that these debilitating and parasitic organism no longer reproduce themselves in his body so he can recover his health completely. COMMAND that any negative spirit, or entity, or alien being that is adversely affecting his health and well being to CEASE interfering with his life force and to permanently leave his aura, his body, and his environment and to NEVER return to plague him again.

Do these visualization daily when you are in a quiet and meditative state of mind (E.g. when you first wake up or when going to sleep). Ask our Divine Father and the Heavenly Host and medicine men of the Spirit World to assist you in helping to heal the body and spirit of Red Elk. Send him your love; send him your healing energy. Repay him for the good he has achieved with others. He deserves it.

Red Elk's web site is <http://redelkspeaks.com>

Through The Eyes Of An Ant by Red Elk (Dec. 3, 2008)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/througheysofanant03dec08.shtml>

Red Elk's Medicine Message Of Worlds Within Worlds: Old Mysteries, Powerful Truths For Today
<http://www.thespectrumnews.com/html/Red-Elk.html>

Red Elk Interview with Spectrum magazine on Coming Changes (important information)
<http://www.spectrumnews10.com/html/Red-Elk.html>

Spectrum Magazine Interview with Red Elk April 2002
<tp://educate-yourself.org/re/spectruminterviewapril2002.shtml>

Red Elk's Warning on "Lifting Veils" (April 26, 2003)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/redelkwarning26apr03.shtml>

The False Rapture (Excerpted interview with Red Elk March 8, 2002)
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/falseraptureRedElkinterview08mar02.shtml>

Red Elk radio interviews on the Internet:

----- Original Message -----
From: "Maurice Valente" <mv007@yahoo.com>
To: Editor
Sent: Friday, May 30, 2003
Subject: audio of Red Elk's interview

Hello Ken,

Here's Red Elk's latest interview on Coast to Coast in mp3 format. The sound quality isn't good but his words can still be understood.

<http://www.redelk.net/Audio/>

Take care,
Maurice Valente

Free Newsletter
Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Educate-Yourself

The Freedom of Knowledge, The Power of Thought ©

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen

Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Project Blue Beam

By Serge Monast

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/projectbluebeam25jul05.shtml>

Originally Published 1994

Serge Monast[Note: Serge Monast [1945 - December 5, 1996] and another journalist, both of whom were researching Project Blue Beam, died of "heart attacks" within weeks of each other although neither had a history of heart disease. Serge was in Canada. The other Canadian journalist was visiting Ireland. Prior to his death, the Canadian government abducted Serge's daughter in an attempt to dissuade him from pursuing his research into Project Blue Beam. His daughter was never returned. Pseudo-heart attacks are one of the alleged methods of death induced by Project Blue Beam.]

[Update from Ken Adachi: February 17, 2009: I'm only begininng to now fully grasp the entire breath of Serge Monast's contributions to humanity and the unbelievable courage he demonstrated in coming out with these incredible revelations which were secretly or anonymously given to him by contrite politicians, military people, or

intelligence people who still possessed a conscience and a sense of humanity.

A required companion piece to this article is an astoundingly accurate prophetic discourse presented by Serge in 1994 to the Canadian Free Press of Quebec, Canada. The planned NASA/Illuminati script that Serge revealed in that 1994 talk could be taken directly from today's headline news. The transcript of that talk is found here:
<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/sergemonast1994transcript.shtml>

(ca. Dec 1996)

from: http://www.despatch.cth.com.au/Despatch/vol91_Concern.html

A member of our accountability structure, Dorothy Dart, reports that a Canadian investigator into New Age globalism, SERGE MONAST, has died of a "heart attack." This man has faithfully exposed the New World Order for the last decade. His children were home-schooled, so the authorities took his eight year old daughter away, then his seven year old son was taken, as they said the parents were abusing them emotionally by stopping the children going to a State school. The father was then arrested, and spent the night in jail. Next day at home, he had a "heart attack." He was 46 years old. This brave man has left a wife, who now has no family. Pray that she can get her little ones back. Our source said that the Canadian investigator, Serge Monast, wrote to her in Australia not long ago, saying he had been threatened many times, and did not expect to survive.]

NASA's Project Blue Beam
By Serge Monast (1994)

The infamous NASA [National Aeronautics and Space Administration] Blue Beam Project has four different steps in order to implement the new age religion with the Antichrist at its head. We must remember that the new age religion is the very foundation for the new world government, without which religion the dictatorship of the new world order is completely impossible. I'll repeat that: Without a universal belief in the new age religion, the success of the new world order will be impossible! That is why the Blue Beam Project is so important to them, but has been so well hidden until now.

Engineered Earthquakes & Hoaxed 'Discoveries'

The first step in the NASA Blue Beam Project concerns the breakdown [re-evaluation] of all archaeological knowledge. It deals with the set-up, with artificially created earthquakes at certain precise locations on the planet, of supposedly new discoveries which will finally explain to all people the "error" of all fundamental religious doctrines. The falsification of this information will be used to make all nations believe that their religious doctrines have been misunderstood for centuries and misinterpreted. Psychological preparations for that first step have already been implemented with the film, '2001: A Space Odyssey;' the StarTrek series, and 'Independence Day;' all of which deal with invasions from space and the coming together of all nations to repel the

invaders. The last films, 'Jurassic Park,' deals with the theories of evolution, and claim God's words are lies. <http://i.am/jah/evolut.htm>

Hoaxed "Discoveries"

What is important to understand in the first step is that those earthquakes will hit at different parts of the world where scientific and archaeological teachings have indicated that arcane mysteries have been buried. By those types of earthquakes, it will be possible for scientists to rediscover those arcane mysteries which will be used to discredit all fundamental religious doctrines. This is the first preparation for the plan for humanity because what they want to do is destroy the beliefs of all Christians and Muslims on the planet. To do that, they need some false 'proof' from the far past that will prove to all nations that their religions have all been misinterpreted and misunderstood.

The Big Space Show in the Sky

The second step in the NASA Blue Beam Project involves a gigantic 'space show' with three-dimensional optical holograms and sounds, laser projection of multiple holographic images to different parts of the world, each receiving a different image according to predominating regional national religious faith. This new 'god's' voice will be speaking in all languages. In order to understand that, we must study various secret services' research done in the last 25 years. The Soviet's have perfected an advanced computer, even exported them, and fed them with the minute physio-psychological particulars based on their studies of the anatomy and electromechanical composition of the human body, and the studies of the electrical, chemical and biological properties of the human brain. These computers were fed, as well, with the languages of all human cultures and their meanings. The dialects of all cultures have been fed into the computers from satellite transmissions. The Soviets began to feed the computers with objective programs like the ones of the new messiah. It also seems that the Soviets - the new world order people - have resorted to suicidal methods with the human society by allocating electronic wavelengths for every person and every society and culture to induce suicidal thoughts if the person doesn't comply with the dictates of the new world order.

There are two different aspects of step two.

The first is the 'space show.' Where does the space show come from? The space show, the holographic images will be used in a simulation of the ending during which all nations will be shown scenes that will be the fulfillment of that which they desire to verify the prophecies and adversary events.

These will be projected from satellites onto the sodium layer about 60 miles above the earth. We see tests every once in a while, but they are called UFOs and "flying saucers" sightings.

The result of these deliberately staged events will be to show the world the new 'christ,' the new messiah, Matraia (Maitreya), for the immediate implementation of the new world

religion. Enough truth will be foisted upon an unsuspecting world to hook them into the lie. "Even the most learned will be deceived."

The project has perfected the ability for some device [referred to as "tractor beams" by ufologists].to lift up an enormous number of people, as in a Rapture, and whisk the entire group into a never-never land We see tests of this device in the abduction of humans by those mysterious little alien greys who snatch people out of their beds and through windows into waiting "mother ships." The calculated resistance to the universal religion and the new messiah and the ensuing holy wars will result in the loss of human life on a scale never imagined before in all of human history.

The Blue Beam Project will pretend to be the universal fulfillment of the prophecies of old, as major an event as that which occurred 2,000 years ago. In principle, it will make use of the skies as a movie screen (on the sodium layer at about 60 miles) as space-based laser-generating satellites project simultaneous images to the four corners of the planet in every language and dialect according to the region. It deals with the religious aspect of the new world order and is deception and seduction on a massive scale.

Computers will coordinate the satellites and software already in place will run the sky show. Holographic images are based on nearly identical signals combining to produce an image or hologram with deep perspective which is equally applicable to acoustic ELF, VLF and LF waves and optical phenomena. Specifically, the show will consist of multiple holographic images to different parts of the world, each receiving a different image according to the specific national, regional religion. Not a single area will be excluded. With computer animation and sounds appearing to emanate from the very depths of space, astonished ardent followers of the various creeds will witness their own returned messiahs in convincing lifelike reality.

Then the projections of Jesus, Mohammed, Buddha, Krishna, etc., will merge into one after correct explanations of the mysteries and revelations will have been disclosed. This one god will, in fact, be the Antichrist, who will explain that the various scriptures have been misunderstood and misinterpreted, and that the religions of old are responsible for turning brother against brother, and nation against nation, therefore old religions must be abolished to make way for the new age new world religion, representing the one god Antichrist they see before them.

Naturally, this superbly staged falsification will result in dissolved social and religious disorder on a grand scale, each nation blaming the other for the deception, setting loose millions of programmed religious fanatics through demonic possession on a scale never witnessed before. In addition, this event will occur at a time of profound worldwide political anarchy and general tumult created by some worldwide catastrophe. The United Nation even now plans to use Beethoven's 'Song of Joy' as the anthem for the introduction for the new age one world religion. If we put this space show in parallel with the star wars program we get this: combination of electromagnetic radiation and hypnosis which have also been the subject of intensive research. In 1974, for instance,

researcher G. F. Shapits, said of one of the research proposals that, '...in this investigation it will be shown that the spoken words of the hypnotist may also be converted by electromagnetic energy directly and to the subconscious part of the human brain without employing any mechanical device for receiving or transcoding the message, and without the person exposed to such influence having a chance to control the information input consciously. It may be expected that the rationalized behavior will be considered to have been taken out of their own free will.'

Anyone investigating so-called 'channelling' phenomena right now would be wise to take this area of research into consideration. It will be noted that those who think of themselves as 'channellers' has escalated rapidly since this type of research was conducted. It is uncanny how similar their messages are, despite which entity they claim to be their source of divine guidance. It would suggest any individual considering the credibility of channelled information should be discerning and critically evaluate where the message they are receiving originates, and if the messages are specifically beneficial to the new world order.

The Sydney Morning newspaper published an item on March 21st, 1983 which announced that the Soviets were invading the human mind, the article having been submitted to the foreign editor by Doctor Nathan Abnuengy, assistant professor in the faculty of agriculture in Asia. It is worth quoting the article at length even though his grammar is a little old. This article relates to the Soviets who created the supercomputer we were discussing earlier and which is really important because these types of computers can be run through satellites and through space. The computers were fed with all the different languages and their meanings, the dialect of all peoples were fed to the computers with objective programs. But we are no longer talking about the Soviets; we are talking about the United Nations, the minions of the new world order, who are feeding the computers with the necessary information.

The editor of the column in which the article appeared even states that the piece made points too important to ignore. I think it is possible that the persons who have created this mega-mind-control-program could sell the software to an organization and not be aware that the client might use the program and data to enslave all of humankind. Just imagine how far they have advanced since that article was published!

Artificial Thought & Communication

The advancement of techniques propel us toward the third step in the Blue Beam Project that goes along with the telepathic and electronically augmented two-way communication where ELF, VLF and LF waves will reach each person from within his or her own mind, convincing each of them that their own god is speaking to them from the very depths of their own soul. Such rays from satellites are fed from the memories of computers that have stored massive data about every human on earth, and their languages. The rays will then interlace with their natural thinking to form what we call diffuse artificial thought.

That kind of technology goes into the 1970s, 1980s, and 1990s research where the human brain has been compared to a computer. Information is fed in, processed, integrated and then a response is formulated and acted upon. Mind controllers manipulate information the same way a computer for grammar manipulates information. In January 1991, the University of Arizona hosted a conference entitled, 'The NATO Advanced Research Workshop on Current and Emergent Phenomena and Biomolecular Systems.' What does that mean exactly? It means this: We refer to one paper that was delivered at the conference which stands out for its different attitude towards the development under discussion at that time. It was, in effect, a protest and chilling warning to the attending scientists about the potential abuse of their research findings.

Their findings, of course, stated that the United States has already developed communications equipment which can make the blind see, the deaf hear and the lame walk. It can relieve the terminally ill from pain without the use of drugs or surgery. I'm not talking about science fiction. A man might retain the use of all his faculties right up to the moment of his death. This communications equipment depends upon a completely new way of looking at the human brain and neuromuscular systems and radiation pulses at ultra-low frequencies. Some of this equipment is now operational within the Central Intelligence Agency (CIA), and Federal Bureau of Investigation (FBI). It will never be used to make the blind see, the deaf hear and the lame walk because it is central to the domestic political agenda and foreign policy of George Bush and his puppet-masters of the new world order.

Domestically, the new communications equipment is being used to torture and murder persons who match profiles imagined to be able to screen a given population for terrorists; to torture and murder citizens who belong to organizations which promote tolerance and peace and development in Central America; to torture and murder citizens who belong to organizations who oppose the development and deployment of nuclear weapons, and to create a race of slave cult automatons, or what is popularly called 'the Manchurian Candidates.' Overseas experimentation is taking place on hostages held by the United States and Canada, Great Britain, Australia, Germany, Finland and France. Additionally, there has been a long series of bizarre suicides among British computer scientists, all of whom have had some connection to the United States Navy.

What is possible to ask before such a psychology of terror is this: would any government, corporation or psychiatrist wilfully promote such horror today? The answer is quite obviously, 'Yes.'

Government agencies and the corporations that work with them toward a new world order are prepared to promote anything that will help them achieve their objective of total social control. As for the question of why: For one thing, if you terrify the public and make them fear for their safety, they will allow you to implement draconian law enforcement practice, disarm them and keep extensive records on them, and they only have to tell you that it is all to protect you, of course. Secondly, it promotes the decay of the present democratic forms of political systems, and leads societies to search for

alternative methods of political ideology. Of course, the alternative has already been planned. It is called the New World Order and it will not have your safety or interests at heart. As George Bush said: 'Read my lips.' Fear has always been used by powerful elite to control and subjugate the masses.

The old maxim, 'divide and conquer', is being played out to the limit worldwide to ensure that everyone is frightened for their personal safety, and to be suspicious of everyone else. This, too, is mind-control. To go further in regard to the new technology which is at the base of the NASA Blue Beam Project, we have to consider this statement by psychologist James V. McConnell which was published in a 1970s issue of *Psychology Today*. He said, 'The day has come when we can combine sensory deprivation with drug hypnosis and astute manipulation of reward and punishment to gain almost absolute control over an individual's behavior. It should then be possible to achieve a very rapid and highly effective type of positive brainwashing that would allow us to make dramatic changes in a person's behavior and personality.'

Now, when we talked before about that kind of ray and the telepathic and electronically augmented communication, the kind of rays that are fed from the memories of computers which store massive data about humans, human language and dialects, and we said that the people will be reached from within, making each person to believe that his own god is speaking directly from within his or her own soul, we refer to that kind of technology and that kind of thinking that same psychologist was espousing, that is: we should be trained from birth that we should all do what society wants us to do rather than what we want to do for ourselves; that because they have the technology to do it, no one should now be allowed to have their own individual personality. This statement and these ideas are important because it is the basic teaching of the United Nations that no one owns his or her own personality. And that same psychologist claims that no one has any say-so about the kind of personality they acquire and there is no reason to believe you have the right to refuse to acquire a new personality if your old personality is considered 'antisocial.'

What is important in this declaration is that the new world order will be set up over the current system, meaning the old way of thinking and behavior and religion will be considered the 'old' and incorrect way of thinking and that they can change it at one of the eradication camps of the United Nations to make sure that anyone with this 'antisocial' behavior will be disposed of quickly so that other modified individuals will be able to fulfill the needs and agendas of the new world order without being distracted by the truth.

Could this be the greatest mind control project ever?

The NASA Blue Beam Project is the prime directive for the new world order's absolute control over the populations of the entire earth. I would suggest you investigate this information carefully before dismissing it as fanatic lunacy. If we go further in the different reports we have presented, we find that the mind-control operations and

technology include a transmitter that broadcasts at the same frequency as the human nervous-system, which transmitter is manufactured by the Loral Electro-Optical System in Pasadena, California. Loral, a major defense contractor, has previously conducted research on directed energy weapons for Lt. Gen. Leonard Perez of the U. S. Air Force who was searching for a weapon that could implant messages into the minds of the enemy while urging his own troops on to superhuman deeds of valor! The device employs electromagnetic radiation of gigahertz frequencies [microwaves] pulsed at extremely low frequencies (ELF). It is used to torture people both physically and mentally from a distance.

Weapons of this type are thought to have been used against a British woman protesting the presence of American Cruise Missiles at Greenham Common Airbase during the 1970s. This weapon can be used to induce total sensory deprivation by broadcasting signals into the auditory nerve at such high power that it blocks the ability of the individual to hear themselves think!

The process employed by such ELF technology are described in various U. S. Defense Department publications, including one entitled, 'The Electromagnetic Spectrum and Low Intensity Conflict,' by Captain Paul E. Tyler, Medical Commandant, U. S. Navy, which is included in a collection entitled, 'Low Intensity Conflict and Modern Technology Edict,' by Lt. Col David G. Dean, USAF. The paper was delivered in 1984 and the collection published 1986 by Air University Press, Maxwell Airforce Base, Alabama. Another pulse microwave device can deliver audible signals directly to an individual while remaining undetectable to anyone else. The technology is very simple and can be built by using an ordinary police radar gun. The microwave beam generated by the device is modulated at audio frequencies and can broadcast messages directly into the brain. Now here we come to the NASA Blue Beam Project. The broadcasting of subliminal two-way communication and images from the depths of space correspond directly to that kind of technology.

In his book, 'The Body Electric,' Nobel Prize nominee Dr. Robert O. Becker describes a series of experiments conducted in the early 1960s by Allen Frie where this phenomena was demonstrated as well as later experiments conducted in 1973 at the Walter Reed Army Institute of Research by Dr. Joseph C. Sharp who personally underwent tests in which he proved he could hear and understand messages delivered to him in an echo-free isolation chamber via a pulsed microwave audiogram which is an analog of the word's sound vibration beamed into his brain. Becker then goes on to state, 'Such a device has obvious application for covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with unknown voices or deliver undetectable instructions to a programmed assassin.'

Now figure out when we hear that voice from the new world messiah who would be speaking from space to all of the sane (?) people of the earth who might give instructions to zealots and religious fanatics, we would see hysteria and social mayhem on a scale never witnessed before on this planet. No police forces in the world, even as a combined front, could deal with the disorder that will follow! A 1978 book entitled,

'Microwave Auditory Effect and Application,' by James C. Lynn describes how audible voices can be broadcast directly into the brain. This technology could actually allow the blind to see and the deaf to hear. Instead, it has been turned into a weapon to enslave the world.

Allen Frie also reports that he could speed up, slow down or stop the hearts of isolated frogs by synchronizing the pulsed rate of a microwave beam with the heart itself. According to Dr. Robert Becker, similar results have been obtained using live frogs, which shows that it is technically feasible to produce heart attacks with rays designed to penetrate the human chest.

[EDITOR'S NOTE: Both the author of this report and his colleague died of 'heart attacks' only days apart. I should mention also that Dr. Becker does NOT participate in such research.]

It has been demonstrated that focused ultra high frequency UHF electromagnetic energy beams can be used to induce considerable agitation and muscular activity or induce muscular weakness and lethargy. Microwaves can also be used to burn human skin and aid the effect of drugs, bacteria and poisons or affect the function of the entire brain. These effects were all revealed at length by the CIA on September 21, 1977 in testimony before the Subcommittee on Health and Scientific Research. Dr. Sidney Gottlieb who directed the MK-Ultra program at that time was forced to discuss the scope of the CIA's research to find techniques of activation of the human organism by remote electronic means. So this is something that exists right now, that has been pursued to its highest degree, that can be used from space to reach any person, anyplace on the face of the earth.

If we go deeper in that process of mind control over the people we find that the equipment and technology has been used to influence politics in a much more direct fashion. Michael Dukakis, the Democrat candidate running against George Bush in the 1988 election was targeted with microwave technology in order to impede his public speaking performance once the public opinion polls showed he posed a serious threat to Bush's election prospects. He also claims that the equipment was used against Kitty Dukakis and drove her to the brink of suicide. In the Disneyland world of U. S. politics, a presidential candidate with problems such as these, would obviously lose their race to the White House. In the December 1980 edition of the U. S. Army Journal, called the Military Review, a column by Lt. Col John B. Alexander, entitled, 'The New Mental Battlefield: Beam Me Up, Spock,' provides further insight into the technical capabilities at the disposal of the comptroller. He writes:

"Several examples will demonstrate areas in which progress have been made. The transference of energy from one organism to another; the ability to heal or cause disease to be transmitted over a distance, thus inducing illness or death from no apparent cause; telepathic behavior modification which includes the ability to induce hypnotic states up to a distance of 1,000 kilometers have been reported.

The use of telepathic hypnosis also holds great potential. This capability could allow agents to be deeply planted with no conscious knowledge of their programming. In movie terms, the Manchurian Candidate lives, and does not even require a telephone call. 'Other mind-to-mind induction techniques are being considered. If perfected this capability could allow the direct transference of thought via telepathy from one mind or group of minds to a select target audience. The unique factor is that the recipient will not be aware that thought has been implanted from an external source. He or she will believe the thoughts are original.'

This is exactly what we were talking about.

The third step in the NASA Blue Beam Project is called the Telepathic Electronic Two-Way Communication. Lt. Col John Alexander's article continues:

"If it is possible to feed artificial thought into the multigenic field via satellite, the mind control of the entire planet is now possible. An individual's only resistance would be to constantly question the motivation behind their thoughts and not act upon thoughts which they consider to be outside their own ideological, religious and moral boundaries."

Once again, it is wise to consider how television, advertising, modern education and various types of social pressure are used to manipulate those boundaries. It has been reported by Lt. Col Alexander who said, in the summary of his Military Review article,

'The information on those kinds of technologies presented here would be considered by some to be ridiculous since it does not conform to their view of reality. But some people still believe the world is flat.'

Now, this means a lot, because if people do not believe this kind of technology is possible, or that it is science fiction, those people put themselves in great jeopardy, because on the night when those thousand stars will shine from space, during the night when the new messiah will be presented to the world, they will not be prepared and will have no time to prepare to save themselves against that kind of technology. They don't believe and they won't take time to prepare.

(This is exactly what happens to people who are convinced by Satan into believing that he doesn't exist, so they have no defence against him. - JAH.)

Universal Supernatural Manifestations via Electronics

The fourth step concerns the universal supernatural manifestation with electronic means. It contains three different orientations.

One is to make mankind believe that an alien (off-world) invasion is about to occur at every major city on earth in order to provoke each major nation to use its nuclear

weapons in order to strike back. This way, the United Nations Court will require that all those nations which launched nuclear weapons to disarm when the invasion is shown to have been false. And how will the United Nations know that the invasion was false? They will have staged it, of course.

The second is to make the Christians believe that the Rapture is going to occur with the supposed divine intervention of an alien (off-world) civilization coming to rescue earthlings from a savage and merciless demon. Its goal will be to dispose of all significant opposition to the implementation of the New World Order in one major stroke, actually within hours of the beginning of the sky show!

The third orientation in the fourth step is a mixture of electronic and supernatural forces. The waves used at that time will allow "supernatural forces" to travel through optical fibers, coaxial cables (TV) electrical and phone lines in order to penetrate to everyone at once through major appliances. Embedded chips will already be in place. The goal of this deals with global Satanic ghosts projected all around the world in order to push all populations to the edge of hysteria and madness, to drown them into a wave of suicide, murder and permanent psychological disorders. After the Night of the Thousand Stars, worldwide populations will be ready for the new messiah to re-establish order and peace at any cost, even at the cost of abdication of freedom.

Phasing Out Cash & Independence

The techniques used in the fourth step is exactly the same used in the past in the USSR to force the people to accept Communism. The same technique will be used by the United Nations to implement the new world religion and the new world order. A lot of people ask when this is going to happen and how they will accomplish the visions of the Night of a Thousand Stars, and the events that will point to the days when it will begin.

According to the many reports we have received, we believe it will begin with some kind of worldwide economic disaster. Not a complete crash, but enough to allow them to introduce some kind of in-between currency before they introduce their electronic cash to replace all paper or plastic money. The in-between currency will be used to force anyone with savings to spend or turn in their cash because they understand that people who have money and are not dependent upon them might be the very ones who will mount an insurrection against them. If everyone is broke, no one can fund a war of any kind: paper currency will cease to exist. This is one of the first signs.

But to implement the worldwide electronic money system, everyone in the world who might have money in the future, will have to have a way to transfer money electronically. Before that time, everyone will have spent, before the year 2,000, all of their cash, reserves and assets. Everyone has to be 100% dependent upon the Council for their existence. To prevent any kind of independence, the new world order has already implanted micro chips in wild animals, birds, fish, etc. Why? They want to make certain that the people who will not accept the New World Order will not be able to hunt or fish any where in the world. If they try, they will be tracked and traced by satellites, then

hunted down and imprisoned or killed.

The new world order is already changing the laws of all nations to make everyone dependent upon a single food and vitamin supply. They are changing laws about religion and psychiatric disorders in order to identify anyone who is potentially threatening to the NWO. Those who are found defective will be sent to eradication camps where their organs will be taken and sold to the highest bidders. Those who are not killed outright will be used as slave labor or used in medical experiments. The goal of a dictatorship is to control everyone, everywhere on the planet, ruthlessly and without exception. That's why the new technology being introduced everywhere is a technology for the control of the people. The technology of the 1940s and 1950s was used to help the people have an easier and more productive life.

The new technology is designed and built to track down and control people everywhere. This technology is being manufactured for a specific purpose and to refuse to see and recognize that purpose, which is to enslave the entire populations of the world, is to deny the emergence of the Antichrist and the establishment of the new world order religion and government. If you cannot see, if you cannot learn, if you cannot understand, then you and your family and friends will succumb to the fires of the crematoria that have been built in every state and every major city on earth, built to deal with you. No one is safe in a totalitarian police state!

Serge Monast

Related

The Goals of Project Blue Beam

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/projectbluebeamintoandnworeview.shtml>

More on Project Blue Beam

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/projectbluebeamrelatedA01feb99.shtml>

The Project Blue Beam/British Israel Brain Wash from the Islamic Side (July 5, 2006)

<http://educate-yourself.org/lte/islamicbrainwash05jul06.shtml>

The Coming "Official" Announcement of the Alien Presence on Earth

<http://educate-yourself.org/cn/fakedalieninvasion.shtml>

Recent Announced Developments in Hologram Technology (May 12, 2011)

<http://atrueott.wordpress.com/2011/04/06/project-blue-beam-update/>

Free Newsletter

Email Address:

Join the Educate-Yourself Discussion Forum

All information posted on this web site is the opinion of the author and is provided for educational purposes only. It is not to be construed as medical advice. Only a licensed medical doctor can legally offer medical advice in the United States. Consult the healer of your choice for medical care and advice.

Current News | Introduction | Colloidal Silver | Chemtrails | Sylphs | Emerging Diseases | Forbidden Cures | Ozone | Immunity Boosting | Nutrition | Tone Gen
Mind-Body Connection | Ozone | Bioelectrification | Story on Drugs | Vaccine Dangers | Cancer | Newsletter | New World Order | NWO News | Pam Schuffert
James Casbolt | Phil Schneider | Al Bielek | Trevor Constable | Mind Control | Brice Taylor | Ted Gunderson | Metatech.org | Free Energy | Tim Hicks & Phil Ledoux
Dr. Robert Bitzer | T. Lobsang Rampa | Ruth Drown | ZS Livingstone | David Brandt | Global Warming | The CIA | Veterans Awaken | Eustace Mullins
Bill Cooper | Depleted Uranium | Dowsing | Police & Tasers | British Israel | Born Again Brainwashing | Amy Goodman Gatekeeper | Rethinking Noam Chomsky
Red Elk | Project Blue Beam | Bush Family & Nazis | Otto Skorzeny | Insights on Aliens | Cell Towers | WiFi/Cell Phone Dangers | EMF Radiation News
CPS/DCF Tyranny | Adrenal Burnout | The Women Warriors | Orgone Adventures | Dr. John Coleman | Railroading Dr. Jeffrey MacDonald | Henry Makow
Radio Interviews | Ten Best Sites | Biologic Dentistry | Dr. Hulda Clark | Planet X Sequel | 'Undocumented Immigrants' | Donald Marshall & Cloning Station
War on Terror | Tavistock | U.S. Concentration Camps | FEMA | Aliens Are Coming! | Guiding Principles | Global Warming | Gang Stalking | Monoatomic Gold
Seth/Jane Roberts | Power of Thought | Spiritualism | Hope | Healing Thought Forms | Vanquish Fear | Prevent Alien/Demon Attacks | Rockefeller File | War a Racket
Letters | Sodom-LGBT Exp'd | 21 Illuminati Goals | Strawman Explained | Daily Blog | Hydrogen Peroxide | Protocols of Zion | Eric Jon Phelps Exposed
Israeli Soldier's Story | Home | Fukushima Psyops | Agenda 21 | Treat Parasites | Swine Flu Hoax/Vaccine | Links | Jane Tripp Time Travel | Discussion
Mini Silver Terminator (MST) | Chembusters & Orgone Generators | Reverse Polarity Colloidal Silver Generator | Smart Phone Dangers | Contact Us/ E-mail

Want to Contact the Editor? First read this

Home

Biography
International
Online Books
Speakers Bureau – Contact
Speeches and Lectures
World Crisis Radio
TARPLEY.net
Website of Webster Griffin Tarpley

EMERGENCY PROGRAM STOP THE DEPRESSION
Tarpley on C-SPAN
facebooktwitter RSS
Search TARPLEY.net

@WebsterGTarpley
Tweets by @WebsterGTarpley
Most Popular

Hear Tarpley on
World Crisis Radio
* Download podcast

George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography

Against Oligarchy
Pages
Biography
International
Online Books
Speakers Bureau – Contact
Speeches and Lectures
World Crisis Radio
Archives
Archives
Select Month
George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography
George Bush - Unauthorized Biography

By Webster Griffin Tarpley and Anton Chaitkin

Table of Contents

Introduction — American Caligula
Chapter 1 – The House of Bush: Born in a Bank
Chapter 2 – The Hitler Project
Chapter 3 – Race Hygiene: Three Bush Family Alliances
Chapter 4 – The Center of Power is in Washington
Chapter 5 – Poppy and Mommy
Chapter 6 – Bush in World War II
Chapter 7 – Skull and Bones: The Racist Nightmare at Yale
Chapter 8 – The Permian Basin Gang
Chapter 8b – The Bay of Pigs and the Kennedy Assassination
Chapter 9 – Bush Challenges Yarborough for the Senate
Chapter 10 – Rubbers Goes to Congress
Chapter 11 – United Nations Ambassador, Kissinger Clone
Chapter 12 – Chairman George in Watergate
Chapter 13 – Bush Attempts the Vice Presidency, 1974
Chapter 14 – Bush in Beijing
Chapter 15 – CIA Director
Chapter 16 – Campaign 1980
Chapter 17 – The Attempted Coup D'Etat of March 30, 1981
Chapter 18 – Iran-Contra
Chapter 19 – The Leveraged Buyout Mob
Chapter 20 – The Phony War on Drugs
Chapter 21 – Omaha
Chapter 22 – Bush Takes the Presidency
Chapter 23 – The End of History
Chapter 24 – The New World Order
Chapter 25 – Thyroid Storm

Publications

Select a book to review and purchase on Amazon.com Most are also available at:

Progressive Press

[Home](#)
[Biography](#)
[International](#)
[Online Books](#)
[Speakers Bureau – Contact](#)
[Speeches and Lectures](#)
[World Crisis Radio](#)
[TARPLEY.net](#)
[Website of Webster Griffin Tarpley](#)

[EMERGENCY PROGRAM STOP THE DEPRESSION](#)
[Tarpley on C-SPAN](#)
[facebooktwitter RSS](#)
[Search TARPLEY.net](#)

[@WebsterGTarpley](#)
[Tweets by @WebsterGTarpley](#)
[Most Popular](#)

[Hear Tarpley on](#)
[World Crisis Radio](#)
[* Download podcast](#)

[George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography](#)

[Against Oligarchy](#)
[Pages](#)
[Biography](#)

International
Online Books
Speakers Bureau – Contact
Speeches and Lectures
World Crisis Radio
Archives
Archives
Select Month

Introduction — American Caligula

George Bush - Unauthorized BiographyThe thesis of this book is simple: if George Bush were to be re- elected in November 1992 for a second term as the president of the United States, this country and the rest of the world would face a catastrophe of gigantic proportions.

The necessity of writing this book became overwhelming in the minds of the authors in the wake of the ghastly slaughter of the Iraq war of January-February 1991. That war was an act of savage and premeditated genocide on the part of Bush, undertaken in connivance with a clique in London which has, in its historical continuity, represented both the worst enemy of the long-term interests of the American people, and the most implacable adversary of the progress of the human species.

The authors observed George Bush very carefully as the Gulf crisis and the war unfolded, and had no doubt that his enraged public outbursts constituted real psychotic episodes, indicative of a deranged mental state that was full of ominous portent for humanity. The authors were also horrified by the degree to which their fellow citizens willfully ignored the shocking reality of these public fits. A majority of the American people proved more than willing to lend its support to a despicable enterprise of killing.

By their roll-call votes of January 12, 1991, the Senate and the House of Representatives gave their authorization for Bush's planned and imminent war measures to restore the Emir of Kuwait, who owns and holds chattel slaves. That vote was a crime against God's justice.

This book is part of an attempt to help them to survive anyway, both for the sake of the world and for their own sake. It is intended as a contribution to a process of education that might still save the American people from the awesome destruction of a second Bush presidency. It is further intended as a warning to all citizens that if they fail to deny Bush a second term, they will deserve what they get after 1993.

As this book goes to press in the autumn of 1991, public awareness of the long-term depression of the American economy is rapidly growing. If Bush were re-elected, he would view himself as beyond the reach of the voters and the popular will; with the federal deficit rising beyond a billion dollars a day, a second Bush administration would dictate such crushing austerity as to bring the country to the brink of civil war. Some harbingers of what might be coming are described in the last chapter of this book. Our goal has been to assemble as much of the truth about Bush as possible within the time

constraints imposed by the 1992 election. Time and resources have not permitted us meticulous attention to certain matters of detail; we can say, nevertheless, that both our commitment to the truth and our final product are better than anything anyone else has been able to muster, including news organizations and intelligence agencies with capabilities that far surpass our own.

How can we hope to fight the mightily Bush power cartel with a biography, a mere book? We have no illusions of easy success, but we were encouraged in our work by the hope that a biography might stimulate opposition to Bush and his policies. It will certainly, if only by virtue of its novelty, pose a new set of problems to those seeking to get Bush re-elected. For although Bush is now what journalists call a world leader, no accurate account on his actual career exists in the public domain.

The volume which we submit herewith to the court of world public opinion is, to the best of our knowledge, the first and only book-length, unauthorized biography of George Bush. It is the first approximation of the truth about his life. This is the first biography worthy of the name, a fact that says a great deal about the sinister power and obsessive secrecy of this personage. None of the other self-announced biographies (including Bush's campaign autobiography) can be taken seriously; each of these books is a pastiche of lies, distortions and banalities that run the gamut from campaign panegyric to the Goebbels Big Lie to fake but edifying stories for credulous children. Almost without exception, the available Bush literature is worthless.

But with Bush, this is only the beginning of the problem. Bush's family pedigree establishes him as a network asset of Brown Brothers, Harriman, one of the most powerful political forces in the United States during much of the twentieth century, and for many years the largest private bank in the world. It suffices in this context to think of Averell Harriman negotiating during World War II in the name of the United States with Churchill and Stalin, or of the role of Brown Brothers, Harriman partner Robert Lovett in guiding John F. Kennedy's choice of his cabinet, to begin to see the implications of Senator Prescott Bush's post as managing partner of this bank. Brown Brothers, Harriman networks pervade government and the mass media. Again and again in the course of the following pages we will see stories embarrassing to George Bush refused publication, documents embarrassing to Bush suspiciously disappear, and witnesses inculpatory to Bush be overtaken by mysterious and conveniently timed deaths. The few relevant facts which have found their way here and there into the public domain have necessarily been filtered by this gigantic apparatus. This problem has been compounded by the corruption and servility of authors, journalists, news executives and publishers who have functioned more and more as kept advocates for Bush.

George Bush wants key aspects of his life to remain covert. At the same time, he senses that his need for cover-up is a vulnerability. The need to protect this weak flank accounts for the steady stream of fake biographical and historical material concerning George, as well as the spin given to many studies of recent history that may never mention George directly. Over the past several months, we have seen a new book about

Watergate that pretends to tell the public something new by fingering Al Haig as Deep Throat, but ignoring the central role of George Bush and his business partners in the Watergate affair. We have a new book by Lt. Col. Oliver North which alleges that Reagan knew everything about the Iran-contra affair, but that George Bush was not part of North's chain of command. The latter point merely paraphrases Bush's own lame excuse that he was "out of the loop" during all those illegal transactions. During the hearings on the nomination of Robert Gates to become Director of Central Intelligence, nobody had anything new to add about the role of George Bush, the boss of the National Security Council's Special Situation Group crisis staff that was a command center for the whole affair. These charades are peddled to a very credulous public by operatives whose task goes beyond mere damage control to mind control— the "MK" in the government's MK Ultra operation.

Part of the free ride enjoyed by George Bush during the 1988 elections is reflected in the fact that at no point in the campaign was there any serious effort by any of the so-called news organizations to provide the public with something approaching an accurate and complete account of his political career. At least two biographies of Dukakis appeared which, although hardly critical, were not uniformly laudatory either. But in the case of Bush, all the public could turn to was Bush's old 1980 campaign biography and a newer campaign autobiography, both of them a tissue of lies.

Early in the course of our research for the present volume it became apparent that all books and most longer articles dealing with the life of George Bush had been generated from a single print-out of thoroughly sanitized, approved and canonically admitted "facts" about Bush and his family. We learned that during 1979-1980, Bush aide Pete Roussel attempted to recruit biographers to prepare a life of Bush based on a collection of press releases, news summaries, and similar pre-digested material. Most biographical writing about Bush consists merely of the points from this printout, strung out chronologically and made into a narrative through the interpretation of comments, anecdotes, embellishments, or special stylistic devices.

The canonical Bush-approved printout is readily identified. One dead giveaway that became a joke among the authors of the present study was the inevitability with which the hacks out to cover up the substance of Bush's life refer to a 1947 red Studebaker which George Bush allegedly drove into Odessa, Texas in 1948. This is the sort of detail with which such hacks attempt to humanize their subject, in the same way that horseshoes, pork rinds, and country and western music have been introduced into Bush's real life in a deliberate and deceptive attempt to humanize his image. It has been our experience that any text that features a reference to Bush's red Studebaker has probably been derived from Bush's list of approved facts, and is therefore practically worthless for serious research into Bush's life. We therefore assign such texts to the "red Studebaker school" of cover-up and falsification.

Some examples? This is from Bush's campaign autobiography, *Looking Forward*, ghost-written by his aide Vic Gold:

Heading into Texas in my Studebaker, all I knew about the state's landscape was what I'd seen from the cockpit of a Vultee Vibrator during my training days in the Navy.¹

Here is the same moment as recaptured by Bush's crony Fitzhugh Green, a friend of the Malthusian financier Russell Train, in his *George Bush: An Intimate Portrait*, published after Bush had won the presidency:

He [Bush] gassed up his 1948 Studebaker, arranged for his wife and son to follow, and headed for Odessa, Texas.²

Harry Hurt III wrote the following lines in a 1983 Texas magazine article that was even decorated with a drawing of what apparently is supposed to be a Studebaker, but which does not look like a Studebaker of that vintage at all:

When George Herbert Walker Bush drove his battered red Studebaker into Odessa in the summer of 1948, the town's population, though constantly increasing with newly-arrived oil field hands, was still under 30,000.³

We see that Harry Hurt has more imagination than many Bush biographers, and his article does provide a few useful facts. More degraded is the version offered by Richard Ben Kramer, whose biography of Bush is expected to be published during 1992, and is thus intended to serve as the campaign biography to pave the way for Bush's second election victory. God help us. Cramer was given the unenviable task of breathing life once more into the same tired old printout. But the very fact that the Bush team feels that they require another biography indicates that they still feel that they have a potential vulnerability here. Cramer has attempted to solve his problem by recasting the same old garbage into a frenetic and hyperkinetic, we would almost say hyperthyroid style. The following is from an excerpt of this forthcoming book that was published in *Esquire* in June, 1991:

In June, after the College World Series and graduation day in New Haven, Poppy packed up his new red Studebaker (a graduation gift from Pres), and started driving south.⁴

Was that Studebaker shiny and new, or old and battered? Perhaps the printout is not specific on this point; in any case, as we see, our authorities diverge.

Joe Hyams's 1991 romance of Bush at war, *the Flight of the Avenger*, does not include the obligatory "red Studebaker" reference, but this is more than compensated by the most elaborate fawning over other details of our hero's war service⁵. The publication of *Flight of the Avenger*, which concentrates on an heroic retelling of Bush's war record, and ignores all evidence that might tend to puncture this myth, was timed to coincide with the Gulf crisis and Bush's war with Iraq. This is a vile tract written with the open assistance of Bush, Barbara Bush, and the White House staff. *Flight of the Avenger*

recalls the practice of totalitarian states according to which a war waged by the regime should be accompanied by propaganda which depicts the regime's strong man in an appropriately martial posture. In any case, this book deals with Bush's life up to the end of World War II; we never reach Odessa.

Only one of the full-length accounts produced by the Bush propaganda machine about their candidate neglects the red Studebaker story. This is Nicholas King's *George Bush: A Biography*, the first book-length version of Bush's life, produced as a result of Pete Roussel's efforts for the 1980 campaign. Nicholas King had served as Bush's spokesman when he was US Ambassador to the United Nations. King admits at the beginning of his book that he can be impugned for writing a work of the most transparent apologetics: "In retrospect," he says in his preface, "this book may seem open to the charge of puffery, for the view of its subject is favorable all around."⁶ Indeed.

Books about Barbara Bush slavishly rehearse the same details from the same printout. Here is the relevant excerpt from the warmly admiring *Simply Barbara Bush: A Portrait of America's Candid First Lady*, written by Donnie Radcliffe and published after Bush's 1988 election victory:

With \$3,000 left over after he graduated in June, 1948, he headed for Texas in the 1947 red Studebaker his father had given him for graduation after George's car died on the highway.⁷

Even foreign journalists attempting to inform their publics about conditions in the United States have fallen victim to the same old Bush printout. The German author and reporter Rainer Bonhorst, the former Washington correspondent of the *Westdeutsche Allgemeine Zeitung*, in his 1988 book *George Bush: Der neue Mann im Weissen Haus*, named a chapter of this Bush political biography "Im roten Studebaker nach Texas." Bonhorst writes as follows:

Dann war da noch die Sache mit dem roten Studebaker. Sie spielt—gleich nach dem Weltkriegseinsatz— eine zweite zentrale Rolle in der Lebensgeschichte des George Bush. Es ist die Geschichte seiner Rebellion. Der Schritt, der aus dem steifen Neuenglaender einen laessigen Texaner machte, aus dem reich geborenen Patriziersohn einen Selfmademann. [...] Also packten George und Barbara Bush, 24 und 23 Jahre alt, er gerade mit dem Studium fertig, sie vorzeitig aus ihrer Universitaet ausgeschieden und seit ein paar Monaten Mutter, ihr Baby und ihre Koffer und luden sie auf ihr knallrotes Studebaker-Coupe. "Ein supermoderner, schnittiger Wagen, allerdings etwas laut fuer den neuenglischen Geschmack," erinnerten sich die Bushs spaeter. Aber schliesslich ging es ja ab nach Texas.⁸

We see that Bonhorst is acutely aware of the symbolic importance assumed by the red Studebaker in these hagiographic accounts of Bush's life.

What is finally the truth of the matter? There is good reason to believe that George Bush

did not first come to Odessa, Texas, in a red Studebaker. One knowledgeable source is the well-known Texas oil man and Bush campaign contributor Oscar Wyatt of Houston. In a recent letter to the Texas Monthly, Wyatt specifies that "when people speak of Mr. Bush's humble beginnings in the oil industry, it should be noted that he rode down to Texas on Dresser's private aircraft. He was accompanied by his father, who at that time was one of the directors of Dresser Industries." "I hate it when people make statements about Mr. Bush's humble beginnings in the oil industry. It just didn't happen that way," writes Mr. Wyatt.⁹ Dresser was a Harriman company, and Bush got his start working for one of its subsidiaries. One history of Dresser Industries contains a photograph of George Bush with his parents, wife, and infant son "in front of a Dresser company airplane in West Texas."¹⁰ Can this be a photo of Bush's arrival in Odessa during the summer of 1948? In any case, this most cherished myth of the Bush biographers is very much open to doubt.

Fawning biographies of bloodthirsty tyrants are nothing new in world literature. The red Studebaker school goes back a long way; these writers of today can be usefully compared with a certain Gaius Velleius Paterculus, who lived in the Roman Empire under the emperors Augustus and Tiberius, and who thus an approximate contemporary of Jesus Christ. Velleius Paterculus was an historian and biographer who is known today, if at all, for his biographical notes on the Emperor Tiberius, which are contained within Paterculus's history of Rome from the origins down to his own time.

Paterculus, writing under Tiberius, gave a very favorable treatment of Julius Caesar, and became fulsome when he came to write of Augustus. But the worst excesses of flattery came in Velleius Paterculus's treatment of Tiberius himself. Here is part of what he writes about that tyrannical ruler:

Of the transactions of the last sixteen years, which have passed in the view, and are fresh in the memory of all, who shall presume to give a full account? [...] credit has been restored to mercantile affairs, sedition has been banished from the forum, corruption from the Campus Martius, and discord from the senate-house; justice, equity and industry, which had long lain buried in neglect, have been revived in the state; authority has been given to the magistrates, majesty to the senate, and solemnity to the courts of justice; the bloody riots in the theater have been suppressed, and all men have had either a desire excited in them, or a necessity imposed on them, of acting with integrity. Virtuous acts are honored, wicked deeds are punished. The humble respects the powerful, without dreading him; the powerful takes precedence of the humble without condemning him. When were provisions more moderate in price? When were the blessings of peace more abundant? Augustan peace, diffused over all the regions of the east and the west, and all that lies between the south and the north, preserves every corner of the world free from all dread of predatory molestation. Fortuitous losses, not only of individuals, but of cities, the munificence of the prince is ready to relieve. The cities of Asia have been repaired; the provinces have been secured from the oppression of their governors. Honor promptly rewards the deserving, and the punishment of the guilty, if slow, is certain. Interest gives place to justice, solicitation to merit. For the best

of princes teaches his countrymen to act rightly by his own practice; and while he is the greatest in power, he is still greater in example.

Having exhibited a general view of the administration of Tiberius Caesar, let us now enumerate a few particulars respecting it. [...] How formidable a war, excited by the Gallic chief Sacrovir and Julius Florius, did he suppress, and with such amazing expedition and energy, that the Roman people learned that they were conquerors, before they knew that they were at war, and the news of the victory outstripped the news of the danger! The African war too, perilous as it was, and daily increasing in strength, was quickly terminated under his auspices and direction. [...] What structures has he erected in his own name, and those of his family! With what dutiful munificence, even exceeding belief, is he building a temple to his father! [...] With what perfect ease to the public does he manage the raising of troops, a business of constant and extreme apprehension, without the consternation attendant on a levy!¹¹

All of this was written in praise of the regime that crucified Jesus Christ, and one of the worst genocidal tyrannies in the history of the world. Paterculus, we must sadly conclude, was a sycophant of the Tiberius administration. Some of his themes are close parallels to the propaganda of today's Bush machine.

In addition to feeding the personality cult of Tiberius, Paterculus also lavished praise on Lucius Aelius Sejanus, the Prefect of the Pretorian Guard and for many years Tiberius's number one favorite, second in command, and likely successor. In many respects Sejanus was not unlike James Baker III under the Bush regime. While Tiberius spent all of his time in seclusion on his island of Capri near Naples, Sejanus assumed day to day control of the vast empire and its 100,000,000 subjects. Paterculus wrote of Sejanus that he was "a most excellent coadjutor in all the toils of government...a man of pleasing gravity, and of unaffected cheerfulness...assuming nothing to himself." That was the voice of the red Studebaker school in about 30 AD. Paterculus should have limited his fawning to Tiberius himself; somewhat later the emperor, suspecting a coup plot, condemned Sejanus and had him torn limb from limb in gruesome retribution.

But why bring up Rome? Some readers, and not just registered Republicans, may be scandalized by the things that truth obliges us to record about a sitting president of the United States. Are we not disrespectful to this high office? No. One of the reasons for glancing back at Imperial Rome is to remind ourselves that in times of moral and cultural degradation like our own, rulers of great evil have inflicted incalculable suffering on humanity. In our modern time of war and depression, this is once again the case. If Caligula was possible then, who could claim that the America of the New World Order should be exempt? Let us therefore tarry for a moment with these old Romans, because they can show us much about ourselves.

In order to find Roman writers who tell us anything reliable about the first dozen emperors, we must wait until the infamous Julio-Claudian dynasty of Julius Caesar, Augustus, Tiberius, Caligula, Claudius, Nero and the rest had entirely passed from the

scene, to be supplanted by new ruling houses. Tiberius reigned from 14 to 37 AD; Caligula, his designated successor, from 37 to 41 AD; and Nero from 54 to 68 AD. But the first accurate account of the crimes of some of these emperors comes from Publius Cornelius Tacitus, a very high Roman official, and it appeared about 115-117 AD, late in the reign of the emperor Trajan. It was feasible for Tacitus to write and publish a more realistic account of the Julio- Claudian emperors because one of the constant themes of Trajan's propaganda was to glorify himself as an enlightened emperor through comparison with the earlier series of bloody tyrants.

Tacitus is important because he manages to convey something of how the destructiveness of these emperors in their personal lives correlated with their mass executions and their genocidal economic policies. Tacitus was familiar with the machinery of Roman Imperial power: he was of senatorial rank, served as consul in Italy in 97 AD, and was the governor of the important province of western Anatolia (today's Turkey) which the Romans referred to simply as Asia. Tacitus writes of Tiberius:

...his criminal lusts shamed him. Their uncontrollable activity was worthy of an oriental tyrant. Free-born children were his victims. He was fascinated by beauty, youthful innocence, and aristocratic birth. New names for types of perversions were invented. Slaves were charged to locate and procure his requirements. [...] It was like the sack of a captured city.

Tiberius was able to dominate the legislative branch of his government, the senate, by subversion and terror:

It was, indeed, a horrible feature of this period that leading senators became informers even on trivial matters— some openly, many secretly. Friends and relatives were as suspect as strangers, old stories as damaging as new. In the Main Square, at a dinner-party, a remark on any subject might mean prosecution. Everyone competed for priority in marking down the victim. Sometimes this was self-defense, but mostly it was a sort of contagion, like an epidemic. [...] I realize that many writers omit numerous trials and condemnations, bored by repetition or afraid that catalogues they themselves have found over-long and dismal may equally depress their readers. But numerous unrecorded incidents, which have come to my attention, ought to be known.

[...] Even women were in danger. They could not be charged with aiming at supreme power. So they were charged with weeping: one old lady was executed for lamenting her son's death. The senate decided this case. [...] In the same year the high price of corn nearly caused riots. [...]

Frenzied with bloodshed, [Tiberius] now ordered the execution of all those arrested for complicity with Sejanus. It was a massacre. Without discrimination of sex or age, eminence or obscurity, there they lay, strewn about— or in heaps. Relative and friends were forbidden to stand by or lament them, or even gaze for long. Guards surrounded them, spying on their sorrow, and escorted the rotting bodies until, dragged to the Tiber,

they floated away or grounded — with none to cremate or touch them. Terror had paralyzed human sympathy. The rising surge of brutality drove compassion away.¹²

This is the same Tiberius administration so extravagantly praised by Velleius Paterculus.

The other Latin author who writes about these Julio-Claudian emperors was Gaius Suetonius Tranquillus, who is far less able than Tacitus to fathom the great issues of imperial policy which these degenerate emperors influenced. Suetonius is a tabloid version of Tacitus, and he concentrates on the horrors and perversions of the emperors in their personal sphere, as well as the bloodbaths they ordered. Since many readers over the centuries have found these chronicles highly accessible, Suetonius has always been widely read.

Because of lacunae in the manuscripts of Tacitus's work that have come down to us, much of what we know of the rule of Caligula (Gaius Caesar, in power from 37 to 41 AD) derives from Suetonius's book known as *The Lives of the Twelve Caesars*. The character and administration of Caligula present some striking parallels with the subject of the present book.

As a stoic, Caligula was a great admirer of his own "immovable rigor." His motto was "Remember that I have the right to do anything to anybody." He made no secret of his bloodthirsty vindictiveness. Caligula was a fan of the green team in the Roman arena, and when the crowd applauded a charioteer who wore a different color, Caligula cried out, "I wish the Roman people had but a single neck." At one of his state dinners Caligula burst into a fit of uncontrollable laughter, and when a consul asked him what was so funny, he replied that it was the thought that as emperor Caligula had the power to have the throats of the top officials cut at any time he chose. Caligula carried this same attitude into his personal life: whenever he kissed or caressed the neck of his wife or one of his mistresses, he liked to remark: "Off comes this beautiful head whenever I give the word."

Above all, Caligula was vindictive. After his death, two notebooks were found among his personal papers, one labelled "The Sword" and the other labelled "The Dagger." These were lists of the persons he had proscribed and liquidated, and were the forerunners of the enemies' lists and discrediting committee of today. Suetonius frankly calls Caligula "a monster," and speculates on the psychological roots of his criminal disposition: "I think I may attribute to mental weakness the existence of two exactly opposite faults in the same person, extreme assurance and, on the other hand, excessive timorousness." Caligula was "full of threats" against "the barbarians," but at the same time prone to precipitous retreats and flights of panic. Caligula worked on his "body language" by "practicing all kinds of terrible and fearsome expressions before a mirror."

Caligula built an extension of his palace to connect with the Temple of Castor and Pollux, and often went there to exhibit himself as an object of public worship, delighting in being hailed as "Jupiter Latiaris" by the populace. Later Caligula would officially open

temples in his own name. Caligula was brutal in his intimidation of the senate, whose members he subjected to open humiliations and covert attacks; many senators were “secretly put to death.” “He often inveighed against all the Senators alike.” “He treated the other orders with like insolence and cruelty.” Suetonius recites whole catalogues of “special instances of his innate brutality” towards persons of all walks of life. He enjoyed inflicting torture, and reveled in liquidating political opponents or those who had insulted or snubbed him in some way. He had a taste for capital executions as the perfect backdrop for parties and banquets. Caligula also did everything he could to sully and denigrate the memory of the great men of past epochs, so that their fame could not eclipse his own: “He assailed mankind of almost every epoch with no less envy and malice than insolence and cruelty. He threw down the statues of famous men...,” and tried to destroy all the texts of Homer.

Caligula “respected neither his own chastity nor that of any one else.” He was reckless in his extravagance, and soon emptied out the imperial treasury of all the funds that old Tiberius had squirreled away there. After that, Caligula tried to replenish his coffers through a system of spies, false accusations, property seizures, and public auctions. He also “levied new and unheard- of taxes,” to the point that “no class of commodities was exempt from some kind of tax or other.” Caligula taxed all foodstuffs, took a fortieth of the award in any lawsuit, an eighth of the daily wages of the porters, and demanded that the prostitutes pay him a daily fee equal to the average price charged to each individual customer. It is rumored that this part of Caligula’s career is under study by those planning George Bush’s second term. Caligula also opened a brothel in his palace as an additional source of income, which may prefigure today’s White House staff. Among Caligula’s more singular hobbies Suetonius includes his love of rolling and wallowing in piles of gold coins.

Caligula kept his wife, Caesonia (described by Suetonius as “neither beautiful nor young”) with him until the very end. But his greatest devotion was to his horse, whom he made consul of the Roman state. Ultimately Caligula fell victim to a conspiracy of the Praetorian Guard, led by the tribune Gaius Chaerea, a man whom Caligula had taken special delight in humiliating.¹³

The authors of the present study are convinced that these references to the depravity of the Roman Emperors, and to the records of that depravity provided by such authors as Tacitus and Suetonius, are directly germane to our present task of following the career of a member of the senatorial class of the Anglo-American elite through the various stages of his formation, apprenticeship, intrigues, and ultimate ascent to imperial power. The Roman Imperial model is germane because the American ruling elite of today is far closer to the world of Tiberius and Caligula than it is to the world of the American Revolution or the Constitutional Convention of 1789. The leitmotiv of modern American presidential politics is unquestionably an imperial theme, most blatantly expressed by Bush in his slogan for 1990, “The New World Order,” and for 1991, the “pax universalis.” The central project of the Bush presidency is the creation and consolidation of a single, universal Anglo-American (or Anglo-Saxon) empire very directly modelled on the various

phases of the Roman Empire.

There is one other aspect of the biographical-historical method of the Graeco-Roman world which we have sought to borrow. Ever since Thucydides composed his monumental work on the Peloponnesian war, those who have sought to imitate his style—with the Roman historian Titus Livius prominent among them—have employed the device of attributing long speeches to historical personages, even when it appears very unlikely that such lengthy orations could have been made by the protagonists at the time. This has nothing to do with the synthetic dialogue of current American political writing, which attempts to present historical events as a series of trivial and banal soap-opera exchanges which carry on for such interminable lengths as to suggest that the authors are getting paid by the word. Our idea of fidelity to the classical style has simply been to let George Bush speak for himself wherever possible, through direct quotation. We are convinced that by letting Bush express himself directly in this way, we afford the reader a more faithful—and damning—account of Bush's actions.

George Bush might agree that “history is biography,” although we suspect that he would not agree with any of our other conclusions. There may be a few peculiarities of the present work as biography that are worthy of explanation at the outset.

One of our basic theses is that George Bush is, and considers himself to be, an oligarch. The notion of oligarchy includes first of all the idea of a patrician and wealthy family capable of introducing its offspring into such elite institutions as Andover, Yale, and Skull and Bones. Oligarchy also subsumes the self-conception of the oligarch as belonging to a special, exalted breed of mankind, one that is superior to the common run of mankind as a matter of hereditary genetic superiority. This mentality generally goes together with a fascination for eugenics, race science and just plain racism as a means of building a case that one's own family tree and racial stock are indeed superior. These notions of “breeding” are a constant in the history of the titled feudal aristocracy of Europe, especially Britain, towards inclusion in which an individual like Bush must necessarily strive. At the very least, oligarchs like Bush see themselves as demigods occupying a middle ground between the immortals above and the hoi polloi below. The culmination of this insane delusion, which Bush has demonstrably long since attained, is the obsessive belief that the principal families of the Anglo-American elite, assembled in their freemasonic orders, by themselves directly constitute an Olympian Pantheon of living deities who have the capability of abrogating and disregarding the laws of the universe according to their own irrational caprice. If we do not take into account this element of fatal and megalomaniac hubris, the lunatic Anglo-American policies in regard to the Gulf war, international finance, or the AIDS epidemic must defy all comprehension.

Part of the ethos of oligarchism as practiced by George Bush is the emphasis on one's own family pedigree and blood line. This accounts for the attention we dedicate in the opening chapters of this book to Bush's family tree, reaching back to the nineteenth century and beyond. It is impossible to gain insight into Bush's mentality unless we

realize that it is important for him to be considered a cousin, however distant, of Queen Elizabeth II of the House of Mountbatten-Windsor, or that his wife Barbara does not wish us forget that she is in some sense a descendant of President Franklin Pierce.

For related reasons, it is our special duty to illustrate the role played in the formation of George Bush as a personality by his maternal grandfather and uncle, George Herbert Walker and George Herbert Walker, Jr., and by George H.W. Bush's father, the late Senator Prescott Bush. In the course of this task, we must speak at length about the institution to which George Bush owes the most, the Wall Street international investment bank of Brown Brothers, Harriman, the political and financial powerhouse mentioned above. For George Bush, Brown Brothers Harriman was and remains the family firm in the deepest sense. The formidable power of this bank and its ubiquitous network, wielded by Senator Prescott Bush up through the time of his death in 1972, and still active on George's behalf down to the present day, is the single most important key to every step of George's business, covert operations, and political career.

In the case of George Bush, as many who have known him personally have noted, the network looms much larger than George's own character and will. The reader will search in vain for strong principled commitments in George Bush's personality; the most that will be found are a series of characteristic obsessions, of which the most durable are race, vanity, personal ambition, and settling scores with adversaries. What emerges by contrast is the decisive importance of Bush's network of connections. His response to the Gulf crisis of 1991 will be largely predetermined, not by any great flashes of geopolitical insight, but rather by his connections to the British oligarchy, to Kissinger, to Israeli and Zionist circles, to Texas oilmen in his fundraising base, to the Saudi Arabian and Kuwaiti royal houses. If the question is one of finance, then the opinions of J. Hugh Liedtke, Henry Kravis, Robert Mosbacher, T. Boone Pickens, Nicholas Brady, James Baker III and the City of London will be decisive. If covert operations and dirty tricks are on the agenda, then there is a whole stable of CIA old boys with whom he will consult, and so on down the line. During much of 1989, despite his control over the presidency, Bush appeared as a weak and passive executive waiting for his networks to show him what it was he was supposed to do. When German reunification and the crumbling of the Soviet empire spurred those –primarily British– networks into action, Bush was suddenly capable of violent and daring adventures. As his battle for a second term approaches, Bush may be showing increasing signs of a rage-driven self-starter capability, especially when it comes to starting new wars designed to secure his re-election.

Biography has its own inherent discipline: it must be concerned with the life of its protagonist, and cannot stray too far away. In no way has it been our intention to offer an account of American history during the lifetime of George Bush. The present study nevertheless reflects many aspects of that recent history of US decline. It will be noted that Bush has succeeded in proportion as the country has failed, and that Bush's advancement has proceeded *pari passu* with the degradation of the national stage upon which he has operated and which he has come to dominate. At various phases in his

career, Bush has come into conflict with persons that were intellectually and morally superior to him. One such was Senator Yarborough, and another was Senator Frank Church. Our study will be found to catalogue the constant decline in the qualities of Bush's adversaries as human types until the 1980's, by which time his opponents, as in the case of Al Haig, are no better than Bush himself.

As for the political relevance of our project, we think that it is very real. During the Gulf crisis, it would have been important for the public to know more about Bush's business dealings with the Royal Family of Kuwait. During the 1992 presidential campaign, as Wall Street's recent crop of junk-bond assisted leveraged buyouts line up at the entrance to bankruptcy court, and state workers all across the United States are informed that the retirement pensions they had been promised will never be paid, the relations between George Bush and Henry Kravis will surely constitute an explosive political issue. Similarly, once Bush's British and Kissingerian pedigree is recognized, the methods he is likely to pursue in regard to situations such as the planned Romanian-style overthrow of the Castro regime in Cuba, or the provocation of a splendid little nuclear war involving North Korea, or of a new Indo-Pakistani war, will hardly be mysterious.

The authors have been at some pains to make this work intelligible to readers around the world. We offer this book to those who share our aversion to the imperialist-colonialist New World Order, and our profound horror at the concept of a return to a single, worldwide Roman Empire as suggested by Bush's "pax universalis" slogan. This work is tangible evidence that there is an opposition to Bush inside the United States, and that the new Caligula is very vulnerable indeed on the level of the exposure of his own misdeeds.

It will be argued that this book should have been published before the 1988 election, when a Bush presidency might have been avoided. That is certainly true, but it is an objection which should also be directed to many institutions and agencies whose resources far surpass our modest capabilities. We can only remind our fellow citizens that when he asks for their votes for his re-election, George Bush also enters that court of public opinion in which he is obliged to answer their questions. They should not waste this opportunity to grill him on all aspects of his career and future intentions, since it is Bush who comes forward appealing for their support.

We do not delude ourselves that we have said the last word about George Bush. But we have for the first time sketched out at least some of the most salient features and gathered them into a comprehensible whole. We encourage an aroused citizenry, as well as specialized researchers, to improve upon what we have been able to accomplish. In so doing, we recall the words of the Florentine Giovanni Boccaccio when he reluctantly accepted the order of a powerful king to produce an account of the old Roman Pantheon:

SI MINUS BENE DIXERO SALTEM AD MELIUS DICENDUM PRUDENTIOREM
ALTERUM EXCITABO.

BOCCACCIO, GENEALOGIA DEORUM GENTILIUM

[Return to the Table of Contents](#)

Notes for Introduction

1. George Bush and Vic Gold, *Looking Forward*, (New York: Doubleday, 1987), p. 47.
2. Fitzhugh Green, *Looking Forward*, (New York: Hippocrene, 1989), p. 53.
3. Harry Hurt III, "George Bush, Plucky Lad," *Texas Monthly*, June, 1983, p. 142.
4. Richard Ben Cramer, "How He Got Here," *Esquire*, June, 1991, p. 84.
5. Joe Hyams, *Flight of the Avenger* (New York, 1991)
6. Nicholas King, *George Bush: A Biography* (New York, Dodd, Mead, 1980), p. xi.
7. Donnie Radcliffe, *Simply Barbara Bush*, (New York: Warner, 1989), p. 103.
8. Rainer Bonhorst, *George Bush, Der neue Mann im Weissen Haus*, (Bergisch Gladbach: Gustav Luebbe Verlag, 1988), pp. 80- 81.
9. See "The Roar of the Crowd," *Texas Monthly*, November, 1991. See also Jan Jarboe, "Meaner Than a Junkyard Dog," *Texas Monthly*, April 1991, p. 122 ff. Here Wyatt observes: "I knew from the beginning George Bush came to Texas only because he was politically ambitious. He flew out here on an airplane owned by Dresser Industries. His daddy was a member of the board of Dresser."
10. Darwin Payne, *Initiative in Energy* (New York: Simon and Shuster, 1979), p. 233.
11. John Selby Watson (translator), *Sallust, Florus, and Velleius Paterculus* (London: George Bell and Son, 1879), pp. 542-546.
12. Cornelius Tacitus, *The Annals of Imperial Rome* (Penguin, 1962), pp. 193-221.
13. Gaius Suetonius Tranquillus, *The Lives of the Twelve Caesars* (New York: Modern Library, 1931), pp. 165-204, *passim*.

Publications

Select a book to review and purchase on [Amazon.com](#) Most are also available at:

Progressive Press

[Home](#)
[Biography](#)
[International](#)
[Online Books](#)
[Speakers Bureau – Contact](#)
[Speeches and Lectures](#)
[World Crisis Radio](#)
[TARPLEY.net](#)
[Website of Webster Griffin Tarpley](#)

[EMERGENCY PROGRAM STOP THE DEPRESSION](#)
[Tarpley on C-SPAN](#)
[facebooktwitter RSS](#)
[Search TARPLEY.net](#)

[@WebsterGTarpley](#)
[Tweets by @WebsterGTarpley](#)
[Most Popular](#)

[Hear Tarpley on](#)
[World Crisis Radio](#)
[* Download podcast](#)

[George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography](#)

[Against Oligarchy](#)
[Pages](#)
[Biography](#)
[International](#)
[Online Books](#)
[Speakers Bureau – Contact](#)
[Speeches and Lectures](#)
[World Crisis Radio](#)

Archives

Archives

Select Month

Chapter 1 – The House of Bush: Born in a Bank

George Bush - Unauthorized Biography Who is George Bush? How did he become the 41st U.S. President?

He is said to be a man of the “old establishment,” who “chose to seek his fortune as an independent oilman....” 1

In fact, Bush was never “independent.” Every career step in his upward climb relied on his family’s powerful associations. The Bush family joined the Eastern Establishment comparatively recently, and only as servitors. Their wealth and influence resulted from their loyalty to another, more powerful family, and their willingness to do anything to get ahead.

For what they did, Bush’s forebears should have become very famous, or infamous. They remained obscure figures, managers from behind the scenes. But their actions—including his father’s role as banker for Adolf Hitler—had tragic effects for the whole planet.

It was these services to his family’s benefactors, which propelled George Bush to the top.

Prescott Goes to War

President George Herbert Walker Bush was born in 1924, the son of Prescott S. Bush and Dorothy Walker Bush. We will begin the George Bush story about a decade before his birth, on the eve of World War I. We will follow the career of his father, Prescott Bush, through his marriage with Dorothy Walker, on the path to fortune, elegance and power.

Prescott Bush entered Yale University in 1913. A native of Columbus, Ohio, Prescott had spent the last five years before college in St. George’s Episcopal preparatory school in Newport, Rhode Island.

Prescott Bush’s first college year, 1913, was also the freshman year at Yale for E. Roland (“Bunny”) Harriman, whose older brother (Wm.) Averell Harriman had just graduated from Yale. This is the Averell Harriman who went on to fame as the U.S. ambassador to the Soviet Union during World War II, as a governor of New York State, and as a presidential advisor who was greatly responsible for starting the Vietnam War.

The Harrimans would become the sponsors of the Bushes, to lift them onto the stage of world history.

In the spring of 1916, Prescott Bush and “Bunny” Harriman were chosen for

membership in an elite Yale senior-year secret society known as Skull and Bones. This unusually morbid, death-celebrating group helped Wall Street financiers find active young men of “good birth” to form a kind of imitation British aristocracy in America.

World War I was then raging in Europe. With the prospect that the U.S.A. would soon join the war, two Skull and Bones “Patriarchs” , Averell Harriman (class of 1913) and Percy A. Rockefeller (class of 1900), paid special attention to Prescott’s class of 1917. They wanted reliable cadres to help them play the Great Game, in the lucrative new imperial era that the war was opening up for London and New York moneycrats. Prescott Bush, by then a close friend of “Bunny” Harriman, and several other Bonesmen from their class of 1917 would later comprise the core partners in Brown Brothers Harriman, the world’s largest private investment bank.

World War I did make an immense amount of money for the clan of stock speculators and British bankers who had just taken over U.S. industry. The Harrimans were stars of this new Anglo-American elite.

Averell’s father, stock broker E.H. Harriman, had gained control of the Union Pacific Railroad in 1898 with credit arranged by William Rockefeller, Percy’s father, and by Kuhn Loeb & Co.’s British-affiliated private bankers, Otto Kahn, Jacob Schiff and Felix Warburg.

William Rockefeller, treasurer of Standard Oil and brother of Standard founder John D. Rockefeller, owned National City Bank (later “Citibank”) together with Texas-based James Stillman. In return for their backing, E.H. Harriman deposited in City Bank the vast receipts from his railroad lines. When he issued tens of millions of dollars of “watered” (fraudulent) railroad stock, Harriman sold most of the shares through the Kuhn Loeb company.

The First World War elevated Prescott Bush and his father, Samuel P. Bush, into the lower ranks of the Eastern Establishment.

As war loomed in 1914, National City Bank began reorganizing the U.S. arms industry. Percy A. Rockefeller took direct control of the Remington Arms company, appointing his own man, Samuel F. Pryor, as the new chief executive of Remington.

The U.S entered World War I in 1917. In the spring of 1918, Prescott’s father, Samuel P. Bush, became chief of the Ordnance, Small Arms and Ammunition Section of the War Industries Board.² The senior Bush took national responsibility for government assistance to and relations with Remington and other weapons companies.

This was an unusual appointment, as Prescott’s father seemed to have no background in munitions. Samuel Bush had been president of the Buckeye Steel Castings Co. in Columbus, Ohio, makers of railcar parts. His entire career had been in the railroad business— supplying equipment to the Wall Street-owned railroad systems.

The War Industries Board was run by Bernard Baruch, a Wall Street speculator with close personal and business ties to old E.H. Harriman. Baruch's brokerage firm had handled Harriman speculations of all kinds.³

In 1918, Samuel Bush became director of the Facilities Division of the War Industries Board. Prescott's father reported to the Board's Chairman, Bernard Baruch, and to Baruch's assistant, Wall Street private banker Clarence Dillon.

Robert S. Lovett, President of Union Pacific Railroad, chief counsel to E.H. Harriman and executor of his will, was in charge of national production and purchase "priorities" for Baruch's board.

With the war mobilization conducted under the supervision of the War Industries Board, U.S. consumers and taxpayers showered unprecedented fortunes on war producers and certain holders of raw materials and patents. Hearings in 1934 by the committee of U.S. Senator Gerald Nye attacked the "Merchants of Death" — war profiteers such as Remington Arms and the British Vickers company — whose salesmen had manipulated many nations into wars, and then supplied all sides with the weapons to fight them.

Percy Rockefeller and Samuel Pryor's Remington Arms supplied machine guns and Colt automatic pistols; millions of rifles to Czarist Russia; over half of the small-arms ammunition used by the Anglo-American allies in World War I; and 69 percent of the rifles used by the United States in that conflict.⁴

Samuel Bush's wartime relationship to these businessmen would continue after the war, and would especially aid his son Prescott's career of service to the Harrimans.

Most of the records and correspondence of Samuel Bush's arms-related section of the government have been burned, "to save space" in the National Archives. This matter of destroyed or misplaced records should be of concern to citizens of a constitutional republic. Unfortunately, it is a rather constant impediment with regard to researching George Bush's background: He is certainly the most "covert" American chief executive.

Now, arms production in wartime is by necessity carried on with great security precautions. The public need not know details of the private lives of the government or industry executives involved, and a broad interrelationship between government and private-sector personnel is normal and useful.

But during the period preceding World War I, and in the war years 1914-1917 when the U.S. was still neutral, interlocking Wall Street financiers subservient to British strategy lobbied heavily, and twisted U.S. government and domestic police functions. Led by the J.P. Morgan concern, Britain's overall purchasing agent in America, these financiers wanted a world war and they wanted the United States in it as Britain's ally. The U.S. and British arms companies, owned by these international financiers, poured out

weapons abroad in deals not subject to the scrutiny of any electorate back home. The same gentlemen, as we shall see, later supplied weapons and money to Hitler's Nazis.

That this problem persists today, is in some respect due to the "control" over the documentation and the history of the arms traffickers.

World War I was a disaster for civilized humanity. It had terrible, unprecedented casualties, and shattering effects on the moral philosophy of Europeans and Americans.

But for a brief period, the war treated Prescott Bush rather well.

In June, 1918, just as his father took over responsibility for relations of the government with the private arms producers, Prescott went to Europe with the U.S. Army. His unit did not come near any fire until September. But on August 8, 1918, the following item appeared on the front page of Bush's home-town newspaper:

High Military Honors Conferred on Capt. Bush
For Notable Gallantry, When Leading Allied Commanders Were Endangered, Local Man is Awarded French, English and U.S. Crosses.

International Honors, perhaps unprecedented in the life of an American soldier, have been conferred upon Captain Prescott Sheldon Bush, son of Mr. and Mrs. S.P. Bush of Columbus.

Upon young Bush ... were conferred: Cross of the Legion of Honor, ... Victoria Cross, ... Distinguished Service Cross....

Conferring of the three decorations upon one man at one time implies recognition of a deed of rare valor and probably of great military importance as well.

From word which has reached Columbus during the last few days, it appears as if the achievement of Captain Bush well measures up to these requirements.

The incident occurred on the western front about the time the Germans were launching their great offensive of July 15.... The history of the remarkable victory scored later by the allies might have been written in another vein, but for the heroic and quick action of Captain Bush.

The ... three allied leaders, Gen. [Ferdinand] Foch, Sir Douglas Haig and Gen. [John J.] Pershing ... were making an inspection of American positions. Gen. Pershing had sent for Captain Bush to guide them about one sector.... Suddenly Captain Bush noticed a shell coming directly for them. He shouted a warning, suddenly drew his bolo knife, stuck it up as he would a ball bat, and parried the blow, causing the shell to glance off to the right....

Within 24 hours young Bush was notified ... [that] the three allied commanders had recommended him for practically the highest honors within their gift.... Captain Bush is 23 years old, a graduate of Yale in the class of 1917. He was one of Yale's best-known athletes ... was leader of the glee club ... and in his senior year was elected to the famous Skull and Bones Society....⁵

The day after this astonishing story appeared, there was a large cartoon on the editorial page. It depicted Prescott Bush as a small boy, reading a story-book about military heroism, and saying: "Gee! I wonder if anything like that could ever truly happen to a boy." The caption below was a rehash of the batting- away- the-deadly-shell exploit, written in storybook style.⁶

Local excitement about the military "Babe Ruth" lasted just four weeks. Then this somber little box appeared on the front page:

Editor State Journal

A cable received from my son, Prescott S. Bush, brings word that he has not been decorated, as published in the papers a month ago. He feels dreadfully troubled that a letter, written in a spirit of fun, should have been misinterpreted. He says he is no hero and asks me to make explanations. I will appreciate your kindness in publishing this letter....

Flora Sheldon Bush.

Columbus, Sept. 5.⁷

Prescott Bush later claimed that he spent "about 10 or 11 weeks" in the area of combat in France. "We were under fire there.... It was quite exciting, and of course a wonderful experience." ⁸

Prescott Bush was discharged in mid-1919, and returned for a short time to Columbus, Ohio. But his humiliation in his home town was so intense that he could no longer live there. The "war hero" story was henceforth not spoken of in his presence. Decades later, when he was an important, rich U.S. Senator, the story was whispered and puzzled over among the Congressmen.

Looking to be rescued from this ugly situation, Captain Bush went to the 1919 reunion of his Yale class in New Haven, Connecticut. Skull and Bones Patriarch Wallace Simmons, closely tied to the arms manufacturers, offered Prescott Bush a job in his St. Louis railroad equipment company. Bush took the offer and moved to St. Louis—and his destiny.

A Thoroughbred Marriage

Prescott Bush went to St. Louis to repair his troubled life. Sometime that same year, Averell Harriman made a trip there on a project which would have great consequences

for Prescott. The 28- year-old Harriman, until then something of a playboy, wanted to bring his inherited money and contacts into action in the arena of world affairs.

President Theodore Roosevelt had denounced Harriman's father for "cynicism and deep-seated corruption" and called him an "undesirable citizen." 9 For the still- smarting Averell to take his place among the makers and breakers of nations, he needed a financial and intelligence-gathering organization of his own. The man Harriman sought to create such an institution for him was Bert Walker, a Missouri stock broker and corporate wheeler- dealer.

George Herbert ("Bert") Walker, for whom President George H.W. Bush was named, did not immediately accept Harriman's proposal. Would Walker leave his little St. Louis empire, to try his influence in New York and Europe?

Bert was the son of a dry goods wholesaler who had thrived on imports from England.¹⁰ The British connection had paid for Walker summer houses in Santa Barbara, California, and in Maine— "Walker's Point" at Kennebunkport. Bert Walker had been sent to England for his prep school and college education.

By 1919 Bert Walker had strong ties to the Guaranty Trust Company in New York and to the British-American banking house J.P. Morgan and Co. These Wall Street concerns represented all the important owners of American railroads: the Morgan partners and their associates or cousins in the intermarried Rockefeller, Whitney, Harriman and Vanderbilt families.

Bert Walker was known as the Midwest's premier deal-arranger, awarding the investment capital of his international-banker contacts to the many railroads, utilities and other Midwestern industries of which he and his St. Louis friends were executives or board members.

Walker's operations were always quiet, or mysterious, whether in local or global affairs. He had long been the "power behind the throne" in the St. Louis Democratic Party, along with his crony, former Missouri Governor David R. Francis. Walker and Francis together had sufficient influence to select the party's candidates.¹¹

Back in 1904, Bert Walker, David Francis, Washington University President Robert Brookings and their banker/broker circle had organized a world's fair in St. Louis, the Louisiana Purchase Exposition. In line with the old Southern Confederacy family backgrounds of many of these sponsors, the fair featured a "Human Zoo" : live natives from backward jungle regions were exhibited in special cages under the supervision of anthropologist William J. McGee.

So Averell Harriman was a natural patron for Bert Walker. Bert shared Averell's passion for horse breeding and horse racing, and easily accommodated the Harriman family's related social philosophy. They believed that the horses and racing stables they owned

showed the way toward a sharp upgrading of the human stock—just select and mate thoroughbreds, and spurn or eliminate inferior animals.

The First World War had brought the little St. Louis oligarchy into the Confederate-slaveowner-oriented administration of President Woodrow Wilson and his advisors, Col. Edward House and Bernard Baruch.

Walker's friend Robert Brookings got into Bernard Baruch's War Industries Board as director of national Price Fixing (sic). David R. Francis became U.S. ambassador to Russia in 1916. As the Bolshevik Revolution broke out, we find Bert Walker busy appointing people to Francis's staff in Petrograd.¹²

Walker's earliest activities in relation to the Soviet state are of significant interest to historians, given the activist role he was to play there together with Harriman. But Walker's life is as covert as the rest of the Bush clan's, and the surviving public record is extremely thin.

The 1919 Versailles peace conference brought together British imperial strategists and their American friends to make postwar global arrangements. For his own intended international adventures, Harriman needed Bert Walker the seasoned intriguer, who quietly represented many of the British-designated rulers of American politics and finance.

After two persuasion trips west by Harriman,¹³ Walker at length agreed to move to New York. But he kept his father's summer house in Kennebunkport, Maine.

Bert Walker formally organized the W.A. Harriman & Co. private bank in November 1919. Walker became the bank's president and chief executive; Averell Harriman was chairman and controlling co-owner with his brother Roland ("Bunny"), Prescott Bush's close friend from Yale; and Percy Rockefeller was a director and a founding financial sponsor.

In the autumn of 1919, Prescott Bush made the acquaintance of Bert Walker's daughter Dorothy. They were engaged the following year, and were married in August, 1921.¹⁴ Among the ushers and grooms at the elaborate wedding were Ellery S. James, Knight Woolley and four other fellow Skull and Bonesmen from the Yale Class of 1917.¹⁵ The Bush-Walker extended family has gathered each summer at the "Walker country home" in Kennebunkport, from this marriage of President Bush's parents down to the present day.

When Prescott married Dorothy, he was only a minor executive of the Simmons Co., railroad equipment suppliers, while his wife's father was building one of the most gigantic businesses in the world. The following year the couple tried to move back to Columbus, Ohio; there Prescott worked for a short time in a rubber products company owned by his father. But they soon moved again to Milton, Mass., after outsiders bought

the little family business and moved it near there.

Thus Prescott Bush was going nowhere fast, when his son George Herbert Walker Bush—the future U.S. President—was born in Milton, Mass., on June 12, 1924.

Perhaps it was as a birthday gift for George, that “Bunny” Harriman stepped in to rescue his father Prescott from oblivion, bringing him into the Harriman-controlled U.S. Rubber Co. in New York City. In 1925 the young family moved to the town where George was to grow up: Greenwich, Connecticut, a suburb both of New York and of New Haven/Yale.

Then on May 1, 1926, Prescott Bush joined W.A. Harriman & Co. as its vice president, under the bank’s president, Bert Walker, his father-in-law and George’s maternal grandfather—the head of the family.¹⁶

The Great Game

Prescott Bush would demonstrate strong loyalty to the firm he joined in 1926. And the bank, with the scope and power of many ordinary nations, could amply reward its agents. George Bush’s Grandfather Walker had put the enterprise together, quietly, secretly, using all the international connections at his disposal. Let us briefly look back at the beginning of the Harriman firm—the Bush family enterprise—and follow its course into one of history’s darkest projects.

The firm’s first global lever was its successful arrangement to get into Germany by dominating that country’s shipping. Averell Harriman announced in 1920 that he would re-start Germany’s Hamburg- Amerika Line, after many months of scheming and arm-twisting. Hamburg-Amerika’s commercial steamships had been confiscated by the United States at the end of the First World War. These ships had then become the property of the Harriman enterprise, by some arrangements with the U.S. authorities that were never made public.

The deal was breathtaking; it would create the world’s largest private shipping line. Hamburg-Amerika Line regained its confiscated vessels, for a heavy price. The Harriman enterprise took “the right to participate in 50 percent of all business originated in Hamburg” ; and for the next twenty years (1920-1940), the Harriman enterprise had “complete control of all activities of the Hamburg line in the United States.” ¹⁷

Harriman became co-owner of Hamburg-Amerika. The Harriman-Walker firm gained a tight hold on its management, with the not-so-subtle backing of the post-World War I occupation of Germany by the armies of England and America.

Just after Harriman’s public statement, the St. Louis press celebrated Bert Walker’s role in assembling the money to consummate the deal:

“Ex-St. Louisan Forms Giant Ship Merger”

“G. H. Walker is Moving Power Behind Harriman-Morton Shipping Combine....”

The story celebrated a “merger of two big financial houses in New York, which will place practically unlimited capital at the disposal of the new American-German shipping combine....” 18

Bert Walker had arranged a “marriage” of J.P. Morgan credit and Harriman family inherited wealth.

W.A. Harriman & Co., of which Walker was president and founder, was merging with the Morton & Co. private bank—and Walker was “[p]rominent in the affairs of Morton & Co.,” which was interlocked with the Morgan-controlled Guaranty Trust Co.

The Hamburg-Amerika takeover created an effective instrument for the manipulation and fatal subversion of Germany. One of the great “merchants of death,” Samuel Pryor, was in it from the beginning. Pryor, then chairman of the executive committee of Remington Arms, helped arrange the deal and served with Walker on the board of Harriman’s shipping front organization, the American Ship and Commerce Co.

Walker and Harriman took the next giant step in 1922, setting up their European headquarters office in Berlin. With the aid of the Hamburg-based Warburg bank, W.A. Harriman & Co. began spreading an investment net over German industry and raw materials.

From the Berlin base, Walker and Harriman then plunged into deals with the new dictatorship of the Soviet Union. They led a select group of Wall Street and British Empire speculators who re-started the Russian oil industry, which had been devastated by the Bolshevik Revolution. They contracted to mine Soviet manganese, an element essential to modern steelmaking. These concessions were arranged directly with Leon Trotsky, then with Feliks Dzerzhinsky, founder of the Soviet dictatorship’s secret intelligence service (K.G.B), whose huge statue was finally pulled down by pro-democracy demonstrators in 1991.

These speculations created both channels of communication, and the style of accommodation, with the communist dictatorship, that have continued in the family down to President Bush.

With the bank launched, Bert Walker found New York the ideal place to satisfy his passion for sports, games and gambling. Walker was elected president of the U.S. Golf Association in 1920. He negotiated new international rules for the game with the Royal and Ancient Golf Club of St. Andrews, Scotland. After these talks he contributed the three-foot-high silver Walker Cup, for which British and American teams have since competed every two years.

Bert’s son-in-law Prescott Bush was later secretary of the U.S. Golf Association, during

the grave political and economic crises of the early 1930s. Prescott became USGA President in 1935, while he was otherwise embroiled in the family firm's work with Nazi Germany.

When George was one year old, in 1925, Bert Walker and Averell Harriman headed a syndicate which rebuilt Madison Square Garden as the modern Palace of Sport. Walker was at the center of New York's gambling scene in its heyday, in that Prohibition era of colorful and bloody gangsters. The Garden bloomed with million-dollar prize fights; bookies and their clients pooled more millions, trying to match the pace of the speculation-crazed stock and bond men. This was the era of "organized" crime—the national gambling and bootleg syndicate structured on the New York corporate model.

By 1930, when George was a boy of six, Grandpa Walker was New York State Racing Commissioner. The vivid colors and sounds of the racing scene must have impressed little George as much as his grandfather. Bert Walker bred race horses at his own stable, the Log Cabin Stud. He was president of the Belmont Park race track. Bert also personally managed most aspects of Averell's racing interests—down to picking the colors and fabrics for the Harriman racing gear.¹⁹

From 1926, George's father Prescott Bush showed a fierce loyalty to the Harrimans and a dogged determination to advance himself; he gradually came to run the day-to-day operations of W.A. Harriman & Co. After the firm's 1931 merger with the British-American banking house Brown Brothers, Prescott Bush became managing partner of the resulting company: Brown Brothers Harriman. This was ultimately the largest and politically the most important private banking house in America.

Financial collapse, world depression and social upheaval followed the fevered speculation of the 1920s. The 1929-31 crash of securities values wiped out the small fortune Prescott Bush had gained since 1926. But because of his devotion to the Harrimans, they "did a very generous thing," as Bush later put it. They staked him to what he had lost and put him back on his feet.

Prescott Bush described his own role, from 1931 through the 1940s, in a confidential interview:

I emphasize ... that the Harrimans showed great courage and loyalty and confidence in us, because three or four of us were really running the business, the day to day business. Averell was all over the place in those days ... and Roland was involved in a lot of directorships, and he didn't get down into the "lift-up-and-bear-down" activity of the bank, you see—the day-to-day decisions ... we were really running the business, the day to day business, all the administrative decisions and the executive decisions. We were the ones that did it. We were the managing partners, let's say.²⁰

But of the "three or four" partners in charge, Prescott was effectively at the head of the firm, because he had taken over management of the gigantic personal investment funds

of Averell and E. Roland “Bunny” Harriman.

In those interwar years, Prescott Bush made the family fortune which George Bush inherited. He piled up the money from an international project which continued until a new world war, and the action of the U.S. government, intervened to stop him.

[Return to the Table of Contents](#)

Notes for Chapter I

1. Washington Post, Aug. 16, 1991, p. A1.
2. Gen. Hugh S. Johnson to Major J.H.K. Davis, June 6, 1918, file no. 334.8/168 or 334.8/451 in U.S. National Archives, Suitland, Maryland.
3. Bernard M. Baruch, *My Own Story* (New York: Henry Holt and Co., 1957), pp. 138-39. Baruch related that “our firm did a large business for Mr. Harriman.... In 1906 Harriman had [us] place heavy bets on Charles Evans Hughes in his race for Governor of New York against William Randolph Hearst. After several hundred thousand dollars had been wagered, [our firm] stopped. Hearing of this, Harriman called ... up. ‘Didn’t I tell you to bet?’ he demanded. ‘Now go on.’”
4. Alden Hatch, *Remington Arms: An American History*, 1956, copyright by the Remington Arms Co., pp. 224-25.
5. The Ohio State Journal, Columbus, Ohio, Thursday, Aug. 8, 1918.
6. The Ohio State Journal, Friday, Aug. 9, 1918.
7. The Ohio State Journal, Friday, Sept. 6, 1918.
8. Interview with Prescott Bush in the Oral History Research Project conducted by Columbia University in 1966, Eisenhower Administration Part II; pp. 5-6. The interview was supposed to be kept confidential and was never published, but Columbia later sold microfilms of the transcript to certain libraries, including Arizona State University.
9. Theodore Roosevelt to James S. Sherman, Oct. 6, 1906, made public by Roosevelt at a press conference April 2, 1907. Quoted in Henry F. Pringle, *Theodore Roosevelt* (New York: Harcourt, Brace and Company, 1931), p. 452. Roosevelt later confided to Harriman lawyer Robert S. Lovett that his views on Harriman were based on what J.P. Morgan had told him.
10. See *The Industries of St. Louis*, published 1885 by J.M. Elstner & Co., pp. 61-62 for Crow, Hagardine & Co., David Walker’s first business; and p. 86 for Ely & Walker.
11. See Letter of G.H. Walker to D.R. Francis, March 20, 1905, in the Francis collection of the Missouri Historical Society, St. Louis, Missouri, on the organization of the Republicans and Democrats to run the election of the mayor, a Democrat acceptable to the socially prominent. The next day Walker became the treasurer and Francis the president of this “Committee of 1000.” See also George H. Walker obituary, *St. Louis Globe-Democrat*, June 25, 1953.
12. Letter of Perry Francis to his father, Ambassador David R. Francis, Oct. 15, 1917, Francis collection of the Missouri Historical Society. “... Joe Miller left for San Francisco last Tuesday night, where he will receive orders to continue to Petrograd. I was told by Mildred Kotany [Walker’s sister-in-law] that Bert Walker got him his appointment through Breck Long. I didn’t know Joe was after it, or could have helped him myself. He will be

good company for you when he gets there....”

13. Private interview with a Walker family member, cousin of President Bush.

14. Prescott Bush, Columbia University, op. cit., p. 7.

15. St. Louis Globe Democrat, Aug. 7, 1921.

16. This is the sequence of events, from Simmons to U.S. Rubber, which Prescott Bush gave in his Columbia University interview, op. cit.,) pp. 7-8.

17. Public statement of Averell Harriman, New York Times, Oct. 6, 1920, p. 1.

18. St. Louis Globe-Democrat, Oct. 12, 1920, p. 1.

19. Sports-as-business has continued in the family up through George Bush’s adult life. Bert’s son George Walker, Jr.—President Bush’s uncle and financial angel in Texas—co-founded the New York Mets and was the baseball club’s vice president and treasurer for 17 years until his death in 1977. The President’s son, George Walker Bush, was co-owner of the Texas Rangers baseball club during his father’s presidency.

20. Prescott Bush, Columbia University, op. cit., pp. 16-22.

Publications

Select a book to review and purchase on Amazon.com Most are also available at:

Progressive Press

Home

Biography

International

Online Books

Speakers Bureau – Contact

Speeches and Lectures

World Crisis Radio

TARPLEY.net

Website of Webster Griffin Tarpley

EMERGENCY PROGRAM STOP THE DEPRESSION

Tarpley on C-SPAN

facebooktwitter RSS

Search TARPLEY.net

@WebsterGTarpley

Tweets by @WebsterGTarpley

Most Popular

Hear Tarpley on

World Crisis Radio

* Download podcast

George Bush: The Unauthorized Biography

Against Oligarchy

Pages

Biography

International

Online Books

Speakers Bureau – Contact

Speeches and Lectures

World Crisis Radio

Archives

Archives

Select Month

Chapter 2 – The Hitler Project

George Bush - Unauthorized Biography

Bush Property Seized–Trading with the Enemy

In October 1942, ten months after entering World War II, America was preparing its first assault against Nazi military forces. Prescott Bush was managing partner of Brown Brothers Harriman. His 18-year-old son George, the future U.S. President, had just begun training to become a naval pilot. On Oct. 20, 1942, the U.S. government ordered the seizure of Nazi German banking operations in New York City which were being conducted by Prescott Bush.

Under the Trading with the Enemy Act, the government took over the Union Banking Corporation, in which Bush was a director. The U.S. Alien Property Custodian seized Union Banking Corp.'s stock shares, all of which were owned by Prescott Bush, E. Roland "Bunny" Harriman, three Nazi executives, and two other associates of Bush.¹

The order seizing the bank "vests" (seizes) "all of the capital stock of Union Banking Corporation, a New York corporation," and names the holders of its shares as:

"E. Roland Harriman—3991 shares"

[chairman and director of Union Banking Corp. (UBC); this is "Bunny" Harriman, described by Prescott Bush as a place holder who didn't get much into banking affairs; Prescott managed his personal investments]

"Cornelis Lievense—4 shares"

[president and director of UBC; New York resident banking functionary for the Nazis]

"Harold D. Pennington—1 share"

[treasurer and director of UBC; an office manager employed by Bush at Brown Brothers Harriman]

"Ray Morris—1 share"

[director of UBC; partner of Bush and the Harrimans]

"Prescott S. Bush—1 share"

[director of UBC, which was co-founded and sponsored by his father-in-law George Walker; senior managing partner for E. Roland Harriman and Averell Harriman]

"H.J. Kouwenhoven—1 share"

[director of UBC; organized UBC as the emissary of Fritz Thyssen in negotiations with George Walker and Averell Harriman; managing director of UBC's Netherlands affiliate under Nazi occupation; industrial executive in Nazi Germany; director and chief foreign financial executive of the German Steel Trust]

"Johann G. Groeninger—1 share"

[director of UBC and of its Netherlands affiliate; industrial executive in Nazi Germany]

"all of which shares are held for the benefit of ... members of the Thyssen family, [and] is property of nationals ... of a designated enemy country...."

By Oct. 26, 1942, U.S. troops were under way for North Africa. On Oct. 28, the government issued orders seizing two Nazi front organizations run by the Bush-Harriman bank: the Holland-American Trading Corporation and the Seamless Steel Equipment Corporation.²

U.S. forces landed under fire near Algiers on Nov. 8, 1942; heavy combat raged throughout November. Nazi interests in the Silesian-American Corporation, long managed by Prescott Bush and his father-in-law George Herbert Walker, were seized under the Trading with the Enemy Act on Nov. 17, 1942. In this action, the government announced that it was seizing only the Nazi interests, leaving the Nazis' U.S. partners to carry on the business.³

These and other actions taken by the U.S. government in wartime were, tragically, too little and too late. President Bush's family had already played a central role in financing and arming Adolf Hitler for his takeover of Germany; in financing and managing the buildup of Nazi war industries for the conquest of Europe and war against the U.S.A.; and in the development of Nazi genocide theories and racial propaganda, with their well-known results.

The facts presented here must be known, and their implications reflected upon, for a proper understanding of President George Herbert Walker Bush and of the danger to mankind that he represents. The President's family fortune was largely a result of the Hitler project. The powerful Anglo-American family associations, which later boosted him into the Central Intelligence Agency and up to the White House, were his father's partners in the Hitler project.

President Franklin Roosevelt's Alien Property Custodian, Leo T. Crowley, signed Vesting Order Number 248 seizing the property of Prescott Bush under the Trading with the Enemy Act. The order, published in obscure government record books and kept out of the news,⁴ explained nothing about the Nazis involved; only that the Union Banking Corporation was run for the "Thyssen family" of "Germany and/or Hungary"—"nationals ... of a designated enemy country."

By deciding that Prescott Bush and the other directors of the Union Banking Corp. were legally front men for the Nazis, the government avoided the more important historical issue: In what way were Hitler's Nazis themselves hired, armed and instructed by the New York and London clique of which Prescott Bush was an executive manager? Let us examine the Harriman-Bush Hitler project from the 1920s until it was partially broken up, to seek an answer for that question.

Origin and Extent of the Project

Fritz Thyssen and his business partners are universally recognized as the most important German financiers of Adolf Hitler's takeover of Germany. At the time of the order seizing the Thyssen family's Union Banking Corp., Mr. Fritz Thyssen had already published his famous book, *I Paid Hitler*,⁵ admitting that he had financed Adolf Hitler and the Nazi movement since October 1923. Thyssen's role as the leading early backer of Hitler's grab for power in Germany had been noted by U.S. diplomats in Berlin in 1932.⁶ The order seizing the Bush-Thyssen bank was curiously quiet and modest about the identity of the perpetrators who had been nailed.

But two weeks before the official order, government investigators had reported secretly that “W. Averell Harriman was in Europe sometime prior to 1924 and at that time became acquainted with Fritz Thyssen, the German industrialist.” Harriman and Thyssen agreed to set up a bank for Thyssen in New York. “[C]ertain of [Harriman’s] associates would serve as directors....” Thyssen agent “H. J. Kouwenhoven ... came to the United States ... prior to 1924 for conferences with the Harriman Company in this connection....”⁷

When exactly was “Harriman in Europe sometime prior to 1924”? In fact, he was in Berlin in 1922 to set up the Berlin branch of W.A. Harriman & Co. under George Walker’s presidency.

The Union Banking Corporation was established formally in 1924, as a unit in the Manhattan offices of W.A. Harriman & Co., interlocking with the Thyssen-owned Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart (BHS) in the Netherlands. The investigators concluded that “the Union Banking Corporation has since its inception handled funds chiefly supplied to it through the Dutch bank by the Thyssen interests for American investment.”

Thus by personal agreement between Averell Harriman and Fritz Thyssen in 1922, W.A. Harriman & Co. (alias Union Banking Corporation) would be transferring funds back and forth between New York and the “Thyssen interests” in Germany. By putting up about \$400,000, the Harriman organization would be joint owner and manager of Thyssen’s banking operations outside of Germany.

How important was the Nazi enterprise for which President Bush’s father was the New York banker?

The 1942 U.S. government investigative report said that Bush’s Nazi-front bank was an interlocking concern with the Vereinigte Stahlwerke (United Steel Works Corporation or German Steel Trust) led by Fritz Thyssen and his two brothers. After the war, Congressional investigators probed the Thyssen interests, Union Banking Corp. and related Nazi units. The investigation showed that the Vereinigte Stahlwerke had produced the following approximate proportions of total German national output:

- 50.8% of Nazi Germany’s pig iron
- 41.4% of Nazi Germany’s universal plate
- 36.0% of Nazi Germany’s heavy plate
- 38.5% of Nazi Germany’s galvanized sheet
- 45.5% of Nazi Germany’s pipes and tubes
- 22.1% of Nazi Germany’s wire
- 35.0% of Nazi Germany’s explosives.⁸

Prescott Bush became vice president of W.A. Harriman & Co. in 1926. That same year, a friend of Harriman and Bush set up a giant new organization for their client Fritz Thyssen, prime sponsor of politician Adolf Hitler. The new German Steel Trust, Germany’s largest industrial corporation, was organized in 1926 by Wall Street banker

Clarence Dillon. Dillon was the old comrade of Prescott Bush's father Sam Bush from the "Merchants of Death" bureau in World War I.

In return for putting up \$70 million to create his organization, majority owner Thyssen gave the Dillon Read company two or more representatives on the board of the new Steel Trust.⁹

Thus there is a division of labor: Thyssen's own confidential accounts, for political and related purposes, were run through the Walker-Bush organization; the German Steel Trust did its corporate banking through Dillon Read.

The Walker-Bush firm's banking activities were not just politically neutral money-making ventures which happened to coincide with the aims of German Nazis. All of the firm's European business in those days was organized around anti-democratic political forces.

In 1927, criticism of their support for totalitarianism drew this retort from Bert Walker, written from Kennebunkport to Averell Harriman: "It seems to me that the suggestion in connection with Lord Bearsted's views that we withdraw from Russia smacks somewhat of the impertinent.... I think that we have drawn our line and should hew to it."¹⁰

Averell Harriman met with Italy's fascist dictator, Benito Mussolini. A representative of the firm subsequently telegraphed good news back to his chief executive Bert Walker: "... During these last days ... Mussolini ... has examined and approved our c[o]ntract 15 June."¹¹

The great financial collapse of 1929-31 shook America, Germany and Britain, weakening all governments. It also made the hard-pressed Prescott Bush even more willing to do whatever was necessary to retain his new place in the world. It was in this crisis that certain Anglo-Americans determined on the installation of a Hitler regime in Germany.

W.A. Harriman & Co., well-positioned for this enterprise and rich in assets from their German and Russian business, merged with the British-American investment house, Brown Brothers, on January 1, 1931. Bert Walker retired to his own G.H. Walker & Co. This left the Harriman brothers, Prescott Bush and Thatcher M. Brown as the senior partners of the new Brown Brothers Harriman firm. (The London, England branch of the Brown family firm continued operating under its historic name—Brown, Shipley.)

Robert A. Lovett also came over as a partner from Brown Brothers. His father, E.H. Harriman's lawyer and railroad chief, had been on the War Industries Board with Prescott's father. Though he remained a partner in Brown Brothers Harriman, the junior Lovett soon replaced his father as chief executive of Union Pacific Railroad.

Brown Brothers had a racial tradition that fitted it well for the Hitler project! American patriots had cursed its name back in U.S. Civil War days. Brown Brothers, with offices in

the U.S.A. and in England, had carried on their ships fully 75 percent of the slave cotton from the American South over to British mill owners. Now in 1931, the virtual dictator of world finance, Bank of England Governor Montagu Collet Norman, was a former Brown Brothers partner, whose grandfather had been boss of Brown Brothers during the U.S. Civil War. Montagu Norman was known as the most avid of Hitler's supporters within British ruling circles, and Norman's intimacy with this firm was essential to his management of the Hitler project.

In 1931, while Prescott Bush ran the New York office of Brown Brothers Harriman, Prescott's partner was Montagu Norman's intimate friend Thatcher Brown. The Bank of England chief always stayed at the home of Prescott's partner on his hush-hush trips to New York. Prescott Bush concentrated on the firm's German activities, and Thatcher Brown saw to their business in old England, under the guidance of his mentor Montagu Norman.¹²

Hitler's Ladder to Power

Adolf Hitler became Chancellor of Germany January 30, 1933, and absolute dictator in March 1933, after two years of expensive and violent lobbying and electioneering. Two affiliates of the Bush-Harriman organization played great parts in this criminal undertaking: Thyssen's German Steel Trust; and the Hamburg-Amerika Line and several of its executives.¹³

Let us look more closely at the Bush family's German partners.

Fritz Thyssen told Allied interrogators after the war about some of his financial support for the Nazi Party: "In 1930 or 1931 ... I told [Hitler's deputy Rudolph] Hess ... I would arrange a credit for him with a Dutch bank in Rotterdam, the Bank voor Handel und Schiff [i.e. Bank voor Handel en Scheepvaart (BHS), the Harriman-Bush affiliate]. I arranged the credit ... he would pay it back in three years.... I chose a Dutch bank because I did not want to be mixed up with German banks in my position, and because I thought it was better to do business with a Dutch bank, and I thought I would have the Nazis a little more in my hands... .

"The credit was about 250-300,000 [gold] marks—about the sum I had given before. The loan has been repaid in part to the Dutch bank, but I think some money is still owing on it...."¹⁴

The overall total of Thyssen's political donations and loans to the Nazis was well over a million dollars, including funds he raised from others—in a period of terrible money shortage in Germany.

Friedrich Flick was the major co-owner of the German Steel Trust with Fritz Thyssen, Thyssen's long-time collaborator and occasional competitor. In preparation for the war crimes tribunal at Nuremberg, the U.S. government said that Flick was "one of leading financiers and industrialists who from 1932 contributed large sums to the Nazi Party ...